BECKNER

1

Ancestors of Jessie Evelyn BECKNER

John BECKNER
m: September 04, 1803 in Botetourt Co, VA
d: 1833 in Monroe Co, VA

Joseph BECKNER
b: in Botetourt Co, VA
m: November 13, 1829 in Monroe Co, VA
d: Abt. 1841 in LaPorte Co, IN

Mary DUNCAN
b: Bet. 1770 - 1780
d: 1849 in Monroe Co, VA

George BECKNER
b: 1840 in LaPorte Co, IN
m: March 25, 1860 in Hardin Co, IA

Brooks MOTTESHERD
m: October 14, 1802 in westmoreland County VA

Melinda MOTTESHERD
b: December 10, 1806 in Botetourt Co, VA
d: July 05, 1880 in Providence, Hardin Co, IA

Matilda FIGGOT

Jessie Evelyn BECKNER
b: February 20, 1880 in Providence, Hardin County, IA
m: July 30, 1897 in Coffeyville, Montgomery County, KS
d: May 01, 1972 in Woodland, Yolo County, CA

Daniel MOON
b: April 27, 1773 in Deep River, Randolph Co, NC
m: October 27, 1790 in Cane Creek, Chatham Co, NC
d: April 18, 1841 in Clinton Co, OH

Jeremiah MOON
b: January 15, 1800 in Jefferson Co, TN
m: April 15, 1819 in Clear Creek MH, Clinton Co, OH
d: June 1869 in Lee County IA

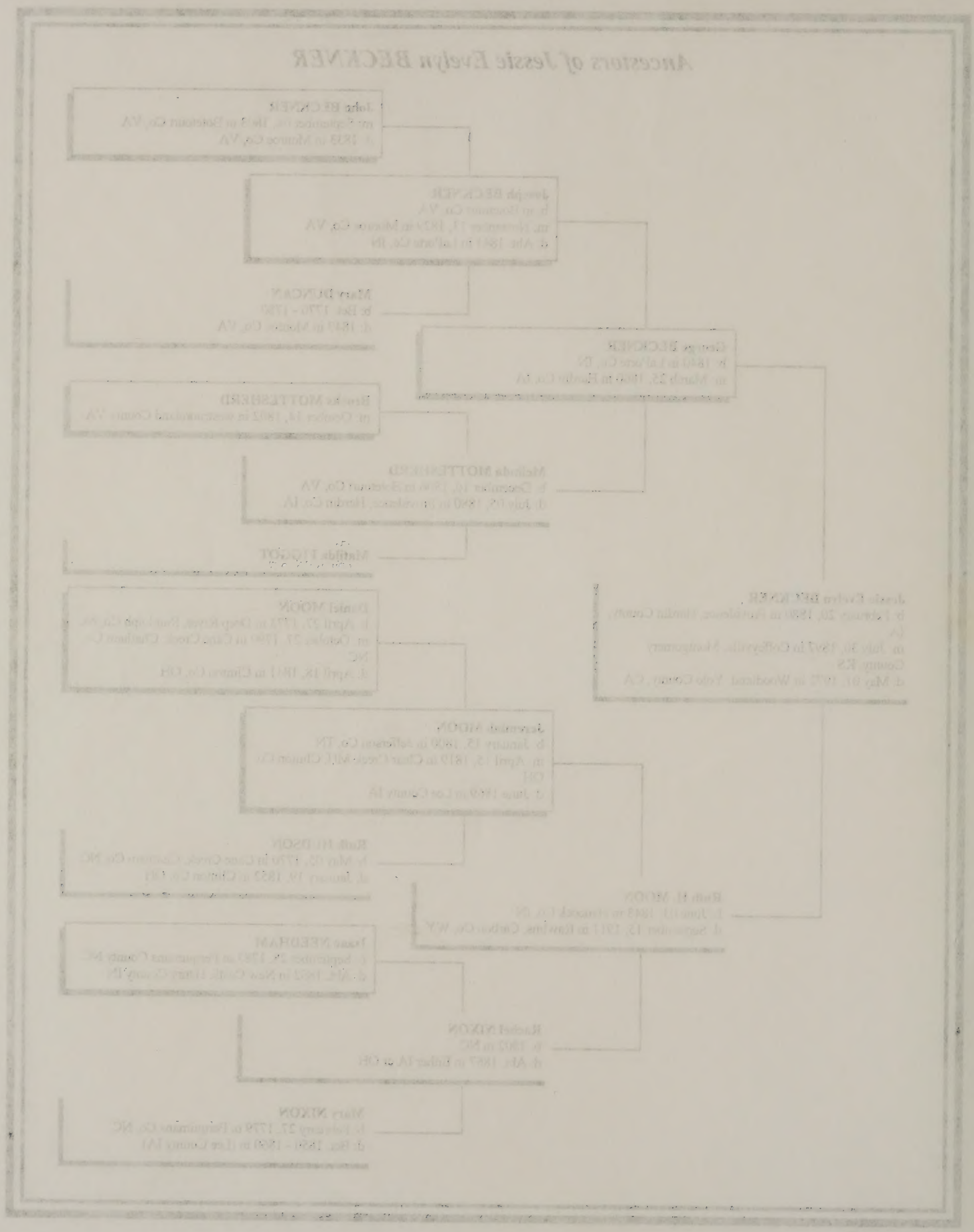
Ruth HUDSON
b: May 05, 1770 in Cane Creek, Chatham Co, NC
d: January 19, 1852 in Clinton Co, OH

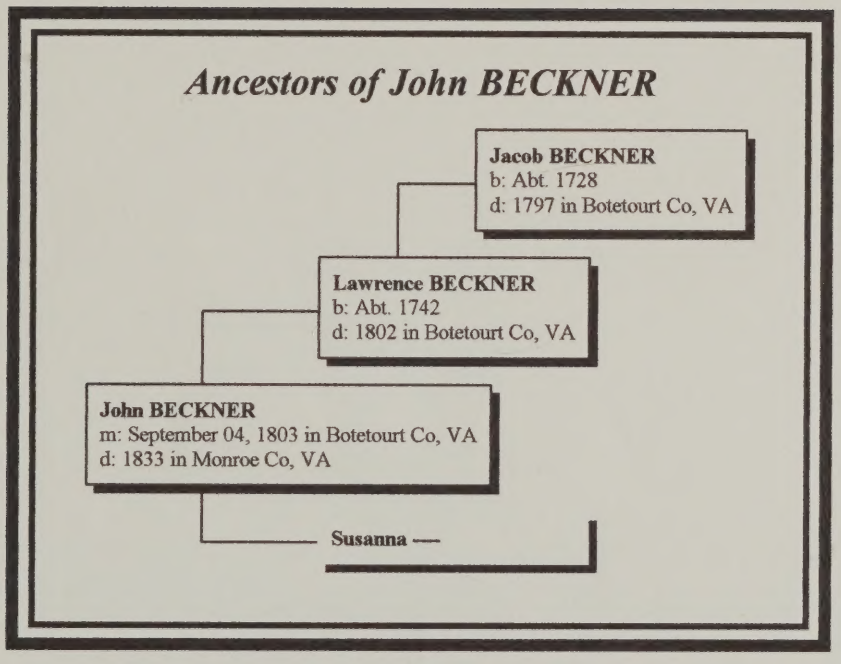
Ruth H. MOON
b: June 03, 1843 in Hancock Co, IN
d: September 15, 1911 in Rawlins, Carbon Co, WY

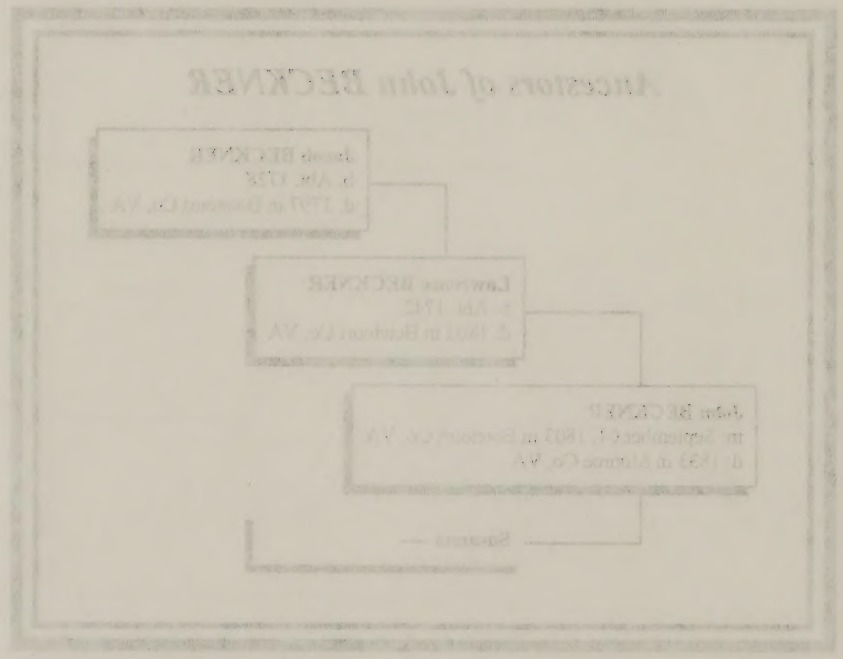
Isaac NEEDHAM
b: September 28, 1783 in Perquimans County NC
d: Abt. 1862 in New Castle Henry County IN

Rachel NIXON
b: 1802 in NC
d: Abt. 1867 in Either IA or OH

Mary NIXON
b: February 27, 1779 in Perquimans Co, NC
d: Bet. 1850 - 1860 in (Lee County IA)




Ancestors of John BECKNER
Jacob BECKNER
b: Abt. 1728
d: 1797 in Botetourt Co, VA
Lawrence BECKNER
b: Abt. 1742
d: 1802 in Botetourt Co, VA
John BECKNER
m: September 04, 1803 in Botetourt Co, VA
d: 1833 in Monroe Co, VA
Susanna ---



John PHILLIPS / Sarah COOKE

Husband: **John PHILLIPS**

Born:		at:
Married:		at:
Died:	BEF 12 Jun 1747	at:
Father:		
Mother:		
Spouses:	Margaret PAYNE , Sarah COOKE	

Wife: **Sarah COOKE**

Born:		at:
Died:		at:
Father:		
Mother:		
Spouses:	John PHILLIPS	

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

John ATTAWAY / Susannah BLACKISTON

Husband: **John ATTAWAY**

Born:	1679	at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Married:	ABT 1703	at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died:	1730	at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Father:	Thomas ATTAWAY	
Mother:	Elizabeth BRISCOE?	
Spouses:	Susannah BLACKISTON	

Wife: **Susannah BLACKISTON**

Born:	ABT 1674	at: St. Mary's Co., MD.

John PHILLIPS / Sarah COOKE

Husband: **John PHILLIPS**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: BEF 12 Jun 1747 at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Margaret PAYNE , Sarah COOKE

Wife: **Sarah COOKE**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: John PHILLIPS

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:33 .

John ATTAWAY / Susanna BLACKISTON

Husband: **John ATTAWAY**

Born: 1679 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Married: ABT 1703 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: 1730 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Father: Thomas ATTAWAY
Mother: Elizabeth BRISCOE?
Spouses: Susanna BLACKISTON

Wife: **Susanna BLACKISTON**

Born: ABT 1674 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.

Died: at: St. Mary's Co., MD
Father: Nehemiah BLACKISTON
Mother: Elizabeth GERARD
Spouses: Thomas HATTON , John ATTAWAY

CHILDREN

Name: Elizabeth ATTAWAY
Born: BEF 1704 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: BEF 1784 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Spouses:

Name: Judith ATTAWAY
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

Name: Sarah ATTAWAY
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

Name: Mary ATTAWAY
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

Michael SIDENHAM (SYDENHAM) / (Unknown)

Husband: **Michael SIDENHAM (SYDENHAM)**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: 20 Sep 1620 at:
Father: John SIDENHAM (SYDENHAM)
Mother: Dorothy HEYRON (HERNE)

Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign In
rootsweb Finding our roots together. AN ancestry COMMUNITY DISCOVER MORE >
Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords | Help

Lookup Family Trees
Search Your Family Tree & Ancestors Using Our Genealogy Databases!
Gov-Resources.com/Genealogy

Turn GEDCOM into HTML
Straightforward yet powerful new tool makes creating web pages easy
www.logicmill.com

RootsMagic UK Edition
Chart your roots, publish books, CDs. Only Genuine UK Version £13.95
www.RootsMagic.co.uk

Ads by Google

Leitner Kogl Prideaux & Threlkel Families

Entries: 132040 **Updated:** 2007-09-07 04:19:41 UTC (Fri)

Contact: <> **Home Page:** "Our Family Genealogy and Hometown Connections"

Henry Taylor's "From Lead Mines to Gold Fields" Home Page Above

Index | Individual | Pedigree | Public Profile

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Judith Attaway** was born ABT 1709 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **2.** **John Capt. Attaway** and **3.** **Susannah Blackistone**.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **John Capt. Attaway** was born 1678 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 8 NOV 1732 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate. He was the son of **4.** **Thomas Attaway , Sr.** and **5.** **Elizabeth MNU Attaway**.

3. **Susannah Blackistone** was born ABT 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died BEF 1718 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. She was the daughter of **6.** **Nehemiah Blackistone , Col.** and **7.** **Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard**.

Children of Susannah Blackistone and John Capt. Attaway are:

i. Susanna Attaway was born ABT 1705 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 12 AUG 1777 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. She married George Mackall Clarke ABT 1721 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, son of Philip Clarke , Sr. and Hannah Mackall. He was born ABT 1691 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 23 JUN 1753 in St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate.

ii. Sarah Attaway was born ABT 1707 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

1. iii. Judith Attaway was born ABT 1709 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

iv. Mary Attaway was born ABT 1711 in Prob., St. Marys County, Maryland.

v. Elizabeth Attaway was born ABT 1715 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Thomas Attaway , Sr.** died 2 MAY 1709 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland - Account.

5. **Elizabeth MNU Attaway** died 9 MAR 1709/10 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate.

Children of Elizabeth MNU Attaway and Thomas Attaway , Sr. are:

i. Elizabeth Attaway was born 1675 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 1725 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland. She married Benjamin Reeder , Sr. 1690 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland, son of Simon Reeder and Virtue Vowles. He was born 1667 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 7 JUN 1720 in St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate.

2. ii. John Capt. Attaway was born 1678 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 8 NOV 1732 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate. He married Mary Bullock 1698 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, daughter of John Bullock , Sr. and Margaret Assiter. She was born 1674 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland. He married Susannah Blackistone SEP 1705 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, daughter of Nehemiah Blackistone , Col. and Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard. She was born ABT 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died BEF 1718 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. He married Susannah Swann BEF 28 APR 1719 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, daughter of James Capt. Swann , Sr. and Judith Compton. She was born 1691 in Chaptico, St. Marys County, Maryland, and died BEF 1732 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

6. **Nehemiah Blackistone , Col.** was born ABT 1634 in , Lancashire, , England, and died 21 MAR 1697/98 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

7. **Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard** was born 1632 in , Lancashire, , England, was christened in St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland, and died 1716 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland. She was the daughter of **14. Thomas GERRARD , Jr.** and **15. Susannah SNOW.**

Children of Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard and Nehemiah Blackistone , Col. are:

i. Elizabeth Blackistone was born ABT 1678 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died AFT 1753 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. She married Roswell Neale ABT 1716 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. He was born 1685 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 7 MAY 1751 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

ii. John Blackistone was born ABT 1670 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 18 JAN 1723/24 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. He married Anne Guibert ABT 1700 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, daughter of Joshua Guibert , Sr. and Elizabeth Barber. She was born ABT 1684 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died 7 JUN 1739 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

iii. Rebecca Blackistone was born ABT 1672 in , St Mary's County, Virginia. She married Thomas Walters. He was born BEF 1672. She married Gerard Newton BEF 1696 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was born 1674 in England.

3. iv. Susannah Blackistone was born ABT 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, and died BEF 1718 in , St. Marys County, Maryland. She married Thomas Hatton III BEF 1700 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, son of Thomas Hatton , Jr. and Elizabeth Waughop. He was born BEF 1671, and died 22 AUG 1701 in St. Mary's County, Maryland - Written. She married John Capt. Attaway SEP 1705 in , St. Marys County, Maryland, son of Thomas Attaway , Sr. and Elizabeth MNU Attaway. He was born 1678 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 8 NOV 1732 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland - Probate.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

14. **Thomas GERRARD , Jr.** was born 10 DEC 1608 in Winwick Parish, New Hall, Lancashire, England, and died 19 OCT 1673 in Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Co. Virginia. He was the son of **28. Thomas GERRARD , Sir.** and **29. Frances MOLYNEAUX , LADY.**

15. **Susannah SNOW** was born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England, and died 1666 in Longworth's Point, in St.Clement's Manor, St. Mary's County, Maryland. She was buried in Longworths Point, St. Marys, Md.. She was the daughter of **30. John SNOW** and **31. Eydreth (Judith) HILL.**

Children of Susannah SNOW and Thomas GERRARD , Jr. are:

i. Temperance ' Patience' Gerrard was born 1630 in Ashton Manor, Lancashire, England, and died BEF 4 FEB 1711/12 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia. She married Unknown Tippett BEF 1647 in Contract?. He died BEF 1668 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia. She married Daniel Hutt 1 JUN 1669 in Nomini, Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was born BEF 1630. She married John Crabb ABT 1673 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was born ABT 1630 in England. She married Benjamin Blanchflower AFT 1680 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia.

ii. Justinian Gerrard was born 1631 in "Brumley and St. Clements Manor", Maryland, and died 1688 in , St Marys County, Maryland. He married Sarah Tucker 1651 in , St Marys County, Maryland, daughter of William Tucker , Jr. and Spouse Unknown. She was born ABT 1631 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia.

iii. Susannah Gerrard was born 19 APR 1635 in Of, Newhall, Lancashire, England, and died 1681 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's County, Maryland. She married John Coode. He was born ABT 1630. She married Robert Slye , Sr. 1652 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland. He was born 8 JUL 1627 in Lapworth Parish, Warwickshire,

England. She married John Washington 1669. He was born ABT 1630.

7. iv. Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard was born 1632 in , Lancashire, , England, was christened in St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland, and died 1716 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland. She married Ralph Rymer. He was born ABT 1634 in <, Lancashire, , England>. She married Joshua Guilbert. He was born ABT 1634 in <, Lancashire, , England>. She married Robert Ellyson 1642, son of Robert Ellyson , Of Newcastle and Elizabeth Gray. He was born 1615 in , , England, and died BEF 28 SEP 1671 in , Glou. Or James C, Va. She married Nehemiah Blackistone , Col. 6 MAY 1669. He was born ABT 1634 in , Lancashire, , England, and died 21 MAR 1697/98 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

v. Thomas Gerrard , Jr. was born 1633 in , St Marys County, Maryland, and died 1686 in , St Marys County, Maryland.

vi. Anne Gerrard was born 1640 in St Clements Mano, St Mary's, Maryland, and died 1675 in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia. She married John Boyce. He was born ABT 1638. She married John Col. Wesley Washington , Sr., son of Lawrence Washington , Reverend and Amphyllis Twigden. He was born FEB 1632/33 in Sulgrave Manor, Sulgrave, Hamptonshire, England, and died 10 JAN 1676/77 in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia - Probate. She married Walter Broadhurst. He was born ABT 1638. She married Henry Brett , Sr. 1659 in , Charles County, Maryland, son of William Brett and Spouse Unknown. He was born ABT 1638 in Virginia.

vii. Frances Gerrard was born 1635 in St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland, and died AFT 1677 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia. She married John Col. Appleton. He was born BEF 1638, and died BEF 12 APR 1676. She married Thomas Speke , Sr.. He was born ABT 1611 in England, and died 14 JAN 1659/60 in Westmoreland County, Virginia - Probate. She married William Hardwick. He was born 1643, and died ABT 1694. She married John Col. Wesley Washington , Sr. BEF 1658, son of Lawrence Washington , Reverend and Amphyllis Twigden. He was born FEB 1632/33 in Sulgrave Manor, Sulgrave, Hamptonshire, England, and died 10 JAN 1676/77 in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia - Probate. She married Valentine Peyton 1660 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia, son of Henry Peyton , Jr. and Katherine Bridget Clifton. He was born 1 JUL 1627 in St. Dunstan-in-the-West, London, England, and died 29 JUN 1665 in Westmoreland County, Virginia - Probate. She married William Hardwick Jr , 'The Immigrant' 1677. He was born 1630 in Englaand.

viii. John Gerrard was born 1644 in St. Clement's Manor, Maryland, and died 20 JUN 1715 in , Prince George's County, Maryland. He married Elizabeth Taylor BEF 1706, daughter of Joseph Taylor and Spouse Unknown. She was born ABT 1692 in Of, St. Marys, Maryland, and died BEF SEP 1717.

ix. Janette Gerrard was born 1648 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland, and died 1659 in , St Mary's County, Virginia. She married Richard Eltonhead. He was born ABT 1646 in < St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland >.

x. Judith Servant GERRARD was born 1640 in , Saint Marys, Maryland, and died AFT 1680. She married Thomas Smythe. He was born 1645, and died in Hanged as a Pirate. She married Richard Clouds. She married John GOLDSMITH. He was born BET 1610 AND 1660, and died BEF 31 JUL 1683. She married William Love. She married Phillip CAPTAIN Taylor ABT 1670. He was born ABT 1646, and died BEF 1649.

xi. Mary Gerrard was born 1644 in Newhall, Lancaster, England.

xii. Rebecca Gerrard was born ABT 1654 in , , England.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

---

28. **Thomas GERRARD , Sir.** was born BET 1574 AND 1594, and died 15 MAY 1630 in , , England. He was the son of **56. Thomas GERARD** and **57. Cecily MANEY**.

29. **Frances MOLYNEAUX , LADY** was born BEF 1592, and died in , , England.

Children of Frances MOLYNEAUX , LADY and Thomas GERRARD , Sir. are:

14. i. Thomas GERRARD , Jr. was born 10 DEC 1608 in Winwick Parish, New Hall, Lancashire, England, and died 19 OCT 1673 in Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Co. Virginia. He married Ann Gerard, daughter of Thomas Gerard and Jane. She was born ABT 1618 in , < , , England >. He married Rose Allerton, daughter of Isaac 'Mayflower Pilgrim' Allerton and Joanna Swinnerton. She was born 1629 in Carleton Manor, Kingstononhull, Yorkshire, England>, and died 4 FEB 1712/13 in Westmoreland County, Virginia - Probate. He married Rose Tucker 1629 in "Gerard's Preserve", Westmoreland County, Virginia. He married Susannah SNOW 21 SEP 1629 in St. Clements Manor, St. Marys County, Maryland, daughter of John SNOW and Eydreth (Judith) HILL. She was born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England, and died 1666 in Longworth's Point, in

St.Clement's Manor, St. Mary's County, Maryland.

ii. Anne Gerrard was born 1610 in Winwick Prish, New Hall, Lancashire, England, and died 1637 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland. She married Thomas GOVERNOR #Green, son of Thomas Green and Margaret Webb. He was born 1615 in Bobbing, Kent, England, and died BEF 20 JAN 1650/51 in Green's Rest Plantation, St. Mary's County, Maryland.

30. **John SNOW** was born 1578 in , Staffordshire, , England, and died in , , England. He was the son of **60. Marmaduke SNOW** and **61. Judith HILL**.

31. **Eydreth (Judith) HILL** was born BEF 22 DEC 1583 in , Worverley, Worcester, England. She was the daughter of **62. Edward HILL** and **63. Elizabeth MNU HILL**.

Children of Eydreth (Judith) HILL and John SNOW are:

i. Marmaduke Snow was born ABT 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England, and died 6 DEC 1675 in St. Mary's County, Maryland - Inventory.

ii. Able Snow.

15. iii. Susannah SNOW was born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England, and died 1666 in Longworth's Point, in St.Clement's Manor, St. Mary's County, Maryland. She married Thomas GERRARD , Jr. 21 SEP 1629 in St. Clements Manor, St. Marys County, Maryland, son of Thomas GERRARD , Sir. and Frances MOLYNEAUX , LADY. He was born 10 DEC 1608 in Winwick Parish, New Hall, Lancashire, England, and died 19 OCT 1673 in Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Co. Virginia.

iv. Justinian Snow was born ABT 1608 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England, and died 21 MAY 1638 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

56. **Thomas GERARD** was born 1560, and died 16 FEB 1619/20. He was the son of **112. Thomas GERARD** and **113. Elizabeth PORT**.

57. **Cecily MANEY** was born ABT 1564.

Child of Cecily MANEY and Thomas GERARD is:

28. i. Thomas GERRARD , Sir. was born BET 1574 AND 1594, and died 15 MAY 1630 in , , England. He married Frances MOLYNEAUX , LADY BET 1607 AND 1626. She was born BEF 1592, and died in , , England.

60. **Marmaduke SNOW** was born ABT 1552 in , , , England.

61. **Judith HILL** was born ABT 1556 in , , , England.

Child of Judith HILL and Marmaduke SNOW is:

30. i. John SNOW was born 1578 in , Staffordshire, , England, and died in , , England. He married Eydreth (Judith) HILL 21 SEP 1629 in Lancashire, England, daughter of Edward HILL and Elizabeth MNU HILL. She was born BEF 22 DEC 1583 in , Worverley, Worcester, England.

62. **Edward HILL** was born 17 NOV 1560 in Wolverly, Worcester, Eng.

63. **Elizabeth MNU HILL** was born ABT 1558 in .

Child of Elizabeth MNU HILL and Edward HILL is:

31. i. Eydreth (Judith) HILL was born BEF 22 DEC 1583 in , Worverley, Worcester, England. She married John SNOW 21 SEP 1629 in Lancashire, England, son of Marmaduke SNOW and Judith HILL. He was born 1578 in , Staffordshire, , England, and died in , , England.

Index | Individual | Pedigree | Public Profile



rootsweb Finding our roots together. An ancestry COMMUNITY
Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in
DISCOVER MORE >
Home Searches Family Trees Mailing Lists Message Boards Web Sites Passwords Help

US PASSENGER LISTS
Follow your family's path to America.
Search U.S. Passenger Lists

Leitner Kogl Prideaux & Threlkel Families

Entries: 132040 **Updated:** 2007-09-07 04:19:41 UTC (Fri)

Contact: <> **Home Page:** "Our Family Genealogy and Hometown Connections"

Henry Taylor's "From Lead Mines to Gold Fields" Home Page Above

Index | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Public Profile | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I121193
- *Name:* Judith Attaway [1]
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT 1709 in , St. Marys County, Maryland [1]
- *Death:* [1]

U.S. MILITARY RECORDS
Find the heroes in your family tree.
Learn about ancestors who served in the U.S. Military as far back as the Revolutionary War in the world's largest online collection of military records.
Search U.S. Military Records

Father: John Capt. Attaway b: 1678 in St. Georges Hundred., St. Mary's County, Maryland
Mother: Susannah Blackistone b: ABT 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland

Sources:

1. Title: Pre-1776 Charles County MD Familes: Wills, Court, Church, Land, Inventories & Accounts; Many Northern Neck VA Records
   Author: Michael Marshall
   Publication: Updated: 2006-07-04 14:11:33 UTC (Tue)
   Repository:
   Note: http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?db=mrmarsha
   Media: Internet

Index | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Public Profile | Add Post-em

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search WorldConnect Join Ancestry.com Today!

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

About Us | Contact Us | Acceptable Use Policy | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Copyright
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

ASHE, JOHN BAPTIST, will (1731) 1-26; appears in court (1733) 1-453; complained against GOV. BURRINGTON (1732) 1-453; one of the name Lieut. Colonel in N. C. Cont. Line 1-421; in 1777 2-239; one mentioned with SAMUEL ASHE 3-13.

ASHE, SAMUEL, 3-13.

ASHBURN FAMILY WILLS 2-497.

ASHBURN, BENJAMIN, will (1808) 2-497.

ASHBURN, ELISHA will (1801) 2-497.

ASKEW, AARON, will (1770) BERTIE 2-323.

ASKEW, DAVID, will (1811) BERTIE 2-497.

ASKEW FAMILY WILLS, Bertie 2-497.

ASHLEY FAMILY WILLS 1-516.

ASHLEY, EDMUND, affidavit 3-252.

ASHLEY, JOHN, Bertie, orphan (1770) 3-448; estate 3-446.

ASHLEY THOMAS (1746) 2-629, 2-324; lived on SALMON CREEK (1719) 1-444; Exr. of SAMUEL RATLIFF (1723) 1-70.

ASHLEY, THOMAS, JR. married HICKS 1-50.

ASHLEY, WILLIAM, will (1762) 3-163.

ASHWORTH, RICHARD, inserted with ROGER MONTAGUE (1697?) 2-300; on jury in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-610.

ASSEMBLY OF CAROLINAS. THOMAS CARY, GOVERNOR (1708) 2-225; officers of (1713)3-228; against Sabbath breaking 3-263; dissolution of (1717) 3-228, 3-229; exporting of debtors, 2-281, 2-282.

ATKINS, DANIEL, land grant (1716) 1-14.

ATKINS, DAVID, sold land (1730) 2-452; witnessed RICKS deed (1716) 1-616

ATKINSON, IRVIN, married MARY ROBERTS (1831) and moved to GEORGIA 1-562.

ATTAWAY, THOMAS, married DOROTHY BAILEY 3-202 in North Carolina 1689 3-431.

AVELIN, PETER, will (1710) 1-26

AVENT, THOMAS, deed to ROBERT GREEN (1716) 1-295; deed to RICHARD MOORE, 1-295.

AVERITT FAMILY WILLS, Bertie 2-323

AVERITT, HENRY, will (1771) Bertie 2-323.

AVERITT, THOMAS, witness deed to JOHN MARKS (1717) 1-617; grandson of THOMAS MARKS (1702) 2-612.

AVERITT, NATHANIEL, constable CHOWAN (1731) 1-449; son in law of THOMAS HARRISON (1716) 1-295.

AVERY FAMILY GENEALOGY 1-636.

AVERY, ELIZABETH, dau of JOHN (1719) married WILLIAM SMITH 1-75; another same name, married ELISHA PARKER (1790) 3-419; ROBERT AVERY had dau. ELIZABETH 3-379.

AVERY, FREDERICK, will (1800) 3-164.

AVERY, JOHN, son of ROBERT and wife RUTH (1753) 3-379.

AVERY ROBERT and wife RUTH 3-379.

AVERY, SARAH, dau. ROBERT and RUTH 3-379.

AVERY, PENINAH (COPELAND) 2-261

AVERY, THOMAS, of CHOWAN (1722) 2-149.

AUSTELL, WILLIAM (his family) 1-635.

AUSTIN, CORNELIUS, affidavit (1777) witnessed by WILLIAM BENNETT 2-571, 2-572.

AUSTIN, DANIEL, same as preceding.

AUSTIN, ROBERT, wife SARAH (1696) 3-407.

AUSTIN, SARAH, wife of ROBERT (1696) 3-402

AXTELL, THOMAS (Account of family) 1-633.

AXTELL, WILLIAM, of New York, was a grandson of THOMAS JONES, of BERTIE COUNTY (1730) 1-445.

AYCOCK, WILLIAM, patent to lands in NORTHAMPTON CO. N. C. (1746) 1-447.

BACON, PETER, Capt. 10th Reg. N. C. tal Line (Col. Abraham Shepard)

BADHAM, WILLIAM, merchant of PASQUO 1-444; Justice Chowan Precinct (land grant (1727) 1-12; bought l CHRISTOPHER GALE (1733) 2-610; w was MRS. DUNSTON 3-134; will (17

BADHAM, WILLIAM, JR. 14 years old (HALSEY, his uncle 1-451; receive grant (1782) 1-21; 2-257.

BAGLEY FAMILY WILLS - PERQUIMANS - 3-325.

BAGLEY, JOSEPH, of PERQUIMANS, owne FRANKLIN (1775) 1-436.

BAGLEY, THOMAS, wife SUSANNAH (1712 3-334, 3-164, 2-328; will (1727)

BAGLEY, WILLIAM, mentioned with JOH 3-330.

BAGSTER, NATHANIEL, had daughter MA

BAINES FAMILY WILLS 1-530, 2-257 an

BAINES and BRANCH FAMILY connected

BAINES, GEORGE SR. grant on Yeppim (1783) 1-21 (near Perquimans lin on Queen Anne's Creek 1-22.

BAINES, GEORGE JR. land grants 1-24 WILLIAM HOSKINS (1783) 1-22.

BAINES, ISAAC, land grant (1793) ne man's line 1-24.

BAILEY, BARZILLAC, master of schoon (1749) 1-433.

BAILEY, BENJAMIN, Lieut. 7th Reg. N Line 1-422.

BAILEY, DAVID, Pasquotank, BRIAN ki

BAILEY FAMILY GENEALOGY, note betts 1-278, 1-279.

BAILEY FAMILY WILLS 1-179.

BAILEY, GABRIEL, Exr. NATHANIEL GOI 3-335.

BAILEY, JOHN, widow MARY deed (171 ed by THOMAS DANIEL and JOHN ADI deeded land by RICHARD WASHINGTN deed HENRY CLARK 1-290; THOMAS I his widow 1-297; will (1716) 1-3

BAILEY PATRICK, marriages in his f son of Patrick 3-219; old one d 3-363; children born 3-218; mar of SAMUEL RATCLIFF 1-305.

BAILEY, RICHARD, wife DEBORAH and (1689) 3-371.

BAILEY, THOMAS, indicted for preac 2-132, 2-133. Was son of RICHA and wife REBECCA (1702) 3-374.

BAKER, BLAKE, son of HENRY BAKER e (1737) 1-29; brother of ZADOCK B others 2-469; related to EDMUND 1-36; called brother in will of KINCHEN JR. (1758) 1-56; was Cle perior Court (1787) 1-449, 2-305.

DANIEL AKEHURST. From page 40 of "Virginia Carys": "Among the old records of Albemarle County, North Carolina, at Edenton, are several affidavits filed July 18, 1713, concerning a slave named Stephen, who had been sold some years before by Ann Akehurst to Miles Cary, Jr. The witnesses are "Miles Cary, the elder, age "42", whose signature is the unmistakable autograph of our first Clerk of Warwick, age "43", and Elizabeth Cary "age 34", who says that she went to dwell in the house of Daniel Akehurst in 1695. This Akehurst was a Quaker. He lived in Warick (County, Virginia), but had been the Proprietor Archdale's Deputy in North Carolina Council, subsequently secretary for the Proprietors, and died in 1699. The York County (Virginia) records shew that in 1701, "Mr. Miles Cary, Jr." was attending to business for "Ann Akehurst, executrix of Daniel Akehurst, deceased."

The will of DANIEL AKEHURST, Deputy in the Council, discloses that he probably left no male descendants. In his will he mentions only his wife Ann and daughter Filia Christy Akehurst, and directs that his estate be delivered to Thomas Symonds for his daughter's use, his wife Ann and Symonds be named his executors. The will was probated in Warwick County, Virginia, and was witnessed by Mary Cary and Miles Cary. 1-133.

PETER ADAMS, of Chowan County, in his will of 1745 (1-167), speaks therein of his brother John, of Wrentham, New England. If the family of ADAMS, to which two Presidents belong ever had representation in the South, the names of the Chowan Adamses, suggest they perhaps may have belonged. Peter was a common name in the Presidents' family.

LYCOSNETWORK
Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos
BARNES & NOBLE www.bn.com FREE Shipping BARNES & NOBLE On EVERY ITEM We Sell
LYCOS GENEALOGY
Login | MyAccount
Home Search Learn Share Record Help
Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

GEETING / HENDERSON FAMILIES

Entries: 5375 **Updated:** Fri Mar 29 15:43:04 2002
Contact: RJRussell **rjrussell@rkymtnhi.com**

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Download GEDCOM

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Margaret BAILEY** died ABT. 1730 in Pasquotank NC. She was the daughter of **2. Walter BAILEY**. She married **Thomas NEEDHAM** BET. 1704 - 1710, son of Thomas NEEDHAM. He was born BET. 1675 - 1685 in Elizabeth City VA, and died ABT. 1743 in Pasquotank NC.

Child of Margaret BAILEY and Thomas NEEDHAM is:

i. John NEEDHAM was born ABT. 1708 in Elizabeth City VA, and died 1754 in Pasquotank NC. He married Elizabeth BROTHERS.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Walter BAILEY**.

Children of Walter BAILEY are:

1. i. Margaret BAILEY died ABT. 1730 in Pasquotank NC. She married Thomas NEEDHAM BET. 1704 - 1710, son of Thomas NEEDHAM. He was born BET. 1675 - 1685 in Elizabeth City VA, and died ABT. 1743 in Pasquotank NC.

ii. John BAILEY died ABT. MAY 1720 in Elizabeth City VA.

iii. Walter BAILEY.

Child of Walter BAILEY and Margaret _____ is:

1. i. Margaret BAILEY died ABT. 1730 in Pasquotank NC. She married Thomas NEEDHAM BET. 1704 - 1710, son of Thomas NEEDHAM. He was born BET.

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Search old newspaper articles
See if your family is in print >> Enter family name
Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances
Current Custon

B. W. Brorsen

Entries: 7953 **Updated:** Sun Apr 21 05:03:08 2002
Contact: Barton Brorsen <wkbror@provalue.net>

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I17890
- *Name:* Margaret Bailey [1] [2] [3]
- *Sex:* F
- *Death:* ABT. 1730 in ,Pasquotank, NC [2] [3]
- *Note:*

[jachag.ged]

[Needham.FTW]

Will or Deed of Gift, Pasquotank Co. NC
Where as Margret Baley mother to Mrs. Margret Needham by her last will and testament did apint ye sd Mrs Margret Needham ye daughter of ye sd Mrs Margret Baley to be one of her Executors and did volenterely give and bequeth unto her sd daughter Margret Needham two negro women ye one called JUDE and ye other called CUCHON and there increese and to such of her children as she shall direct and nomenate by word or writing as may more at large apear by ye sd will
And I the sd Margret Needham doth divide ye sd negros as followeth
Item I give unto my son John Needham 2 negros ye one called LIMBRICK and ye other called CUCHON to him and his heirs for ever
Item I give unto my son Baley one negro girl called NELLEY that is if ye sd Baley Needham doth apear in his own proper person and make demand of ye sd negro girl and if ye sd Baley doth not apear in his own proper person and make demand of ye sd negro girl then my desire is that my son John Needham should have ye sd negro girl called NELLEY
Item I give and (sic) unto my daughter Ann Needham four negrows ye one called JUDE the other called CATEY and ye other called JANEY and ye other called BABY which four negros I give unto her my sd daughter them and their increese for ever
Item I give unto my son Gidion Needham one negro girl called SEEBRON her and her increese for ever
Item I give unto my son Thomas Needham one negro boy called JUNG JIPEY (?) to him and his heirs for ever
Item I give unto my son Cristopher Needham one negro girl called BETEY which negro he ye sd Cristopher Needham hath now in his posseson about three years which negro girl ye sd Cristopher Needham hath now in his person in Virginey accorden to ye power

and athorety given to me by my mother Margret Baleys last will and testament this is the division which I do make among my children with the free consent sent of my husband Thomas Needham as witness my hand this 3 day of September 1730
Test.
Mary (X) Bell John Bell Margret (her mark) Needham
Sarah S. (X) Lumley

the sd Thomas Needham desiers to have his life time in ye sd negros which ye sd Executor Margret Needham freely consents? unto before the in sineng of the will in writeing as witness our hands ye sd year above written.

Father: Walter Bailey
Mother: Margaret ??? died Bet 20 Jul 1720 in Elizabeth City VA

Marriage 1 Thomas Needham b: BET. 1675 - 1685 in ,Elizabeth City, VA

- *Married:* in Elizabeth City, Virginia

Children

1. Christopher Needham b: ABT. 1704 in ,Elizabeth City, VA
2. Bailey Needham b: ABT. 1706 in ,Elizabeth City, VA
3. John Needham b: ABT. 1708 in ,Elizabeth City, VA
4. Thomas Needham b: ABT. 1710 in ,Elizabeth City, VA
5. Gideon Needham b: ABT. 1713 in ,Elizabeth City, VA
6. Ann Needham b: ABT. 1715

Sources:

1. Title: wills
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
   Text: Will of Margaret Bailey, written 8 Dec 1719 Eliz. City Co. VA
2. Title: Needham.FTW
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: May 31, 2001
3. Title: jachag.ged
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 10, 2001

THE BECKNER FAMILY

"Dunkards who reached the Valley in 1745, dissatisfied with Pennsylvania, were German Seventh Day Baptists, organized in Germany in 1703. A group of its members came to America in 1719, under the leadership of Peter Beckner." From Roanoke - Story of County and City: W P A Writers Project, Published in 1942.

Early Beckners in Botetourt were Joseph, who voted in the election of 1792; Jonathan and John, who voted in the election in 1782. Samuel, who served in Lt. Reynolds Company of the Militia in 1782. John Beckner acquired land from James Snodgross in 1786 - 150 acres on Catawba Creek. Nicholas purchased land from Moore in 1787 - 158 acres on Looney's Creek. Jonathan purchased land in 1793 - 75 acres on Back Creek. Lawrence purchased land from Kelly in 1786 - 200 acres on Looney's Creek. The deed from Andrew Clark conveyed to Lawrence Beckner 102 acres on Looney's Creek in 1797. Others in the County were Samuel, Henry and Abraham.

We can not connect these Beckners with Peter of the Dunkard group, although we speculate that he is a forebearer since the early Beckners in Botetourt shared his religion. We can only compile Beckner information as accurately as possible, with the records at hand; listing those whose relationships we can verify, and mentioning others for the help it may offer those who wish to delve further.

We know that Abraham Beckner married Christianna Deardorf (?) Beckner, born in 1772, in Pennsylvania. From 1850 census records she is listed as age 78, living with the John Beckner family. Christianna and Abraham Beckner had the following children:

1. Mary Jane Beckner, born 1794, married James Ritchie, born in 1790, married on January 12, 1818. On this marriage record her father is listed as Abraham Beckner, deceased, and the witness is John Ammen, stepfather. John Ammen was the son of Durst and Eva Ranck Ammen.
2. John Beckner, born 1799, married Elizabeth Cook, born 1800, married on October 12, 1820, she the daughter of John Cook. Census records in 1850 list their children as:
    1. Jacob, born 1833.
    2. Benjamin, born 1835.
    3. Mary A., born 1837.
    4. Samuel, born 1841.
    5. Catherine Beckner, born 1825, married Daniel Gish, born 1825, married in 1847. Daniel was the son of Jacob and Rebecca Hershberger Gish. Daniel and Catherine Gish had children: (by 1850)
        1. Abraham Beckner Gish.
        2. Elizabeth Gish, born 1847.
3. Susannah Beckner, married Henry Shanks, on November 6, 1825.
4. Abraham Beckner (Jr), married Catherine Bishop on February 12, 1827, witness George Bishop.

Following Abraham Beckner's death, before 1810, Christianna Beckner married John Ammen on July 10, 1810, he the son of Durst and Eva Ranck Ammen. There were no children of this marriage.

BECKNER FAMILY

On January 3, 1811, Deed Book 10, page 270, "John Ammen, (wife Christianna) conveyed to Michael Ammen, 16 acres, being a part of his allotment of 218 acres (no. 6) being conveyed to him by his father, Durst Ammen, who is now deceased - joing said Michaels allotment (no. 8) in the lands of Durst Ammen, on Looney's Creek." This Michael Ammen, son of Durst and Eva Ranck Ammen, married Catherine Deardorf, daughter of Peter Deardorf, on Aptil 5, 1791. (Catherine and Christianna Deardorf Beckner Ammen were probably sisters.)

Apparently there were three branches of the Beckner family; Lawrence Beckner and his descendents in the Mill Creek area, for whom Beckner Creek there was named. Jonathan Beckner and his descendents lived in the Back Creek area, and John Beckner's family lived in the Catawba Creek - Lapsleys Run section of the County.

Children of Mary Jane Beckner and James Ritchey, the the son of William and Elizabeth Lantern Ritchey: (she the daughter of Reuben Lantern)

1. Demaris Hester Ritchey, born January 20, 1819, died November 18, 1855, did not marry.
2. Harriet Ann Ritchey, born March 17, 1820, died May 1863, married George W. Custer, on March 27, 1841.
3. Mary Claire Ritchey, born 1822, died 1878, married Peter B. Hipes, born May 9, 1829, died 1926, the son of Peter Hipes (who died in 1850) and Sara Dodd Hypes.
4. Frances Susan Ritchey, born May 1, 1830, married (1) Edwin I. Walker, on April 28, 1852 and married (2) John Austin, on March 27, 1855, the son of Isaac Austin (Jr) and Susan Adams Austin.
5. Virginia James Ritchey, born June 13, 1838, died January 28, 1866, married Isaac Stewart Austin, on May 13, 1854. After Virginia James Ritchey's death, Isaac remarried twice, (2) Sarah Virginia Kelly, daughter of William and Mary Kelly, born 1842, they married on February 27, 1868; (3) Penelope Switzer, daughter of George and Sarah Ann Finch. Switzer, she the daughter of Barnett and Sarah Webber Finch (Sarah the daughter of John Webber), of Campbell County.
6. Charlotte Ritchey, born May 4, 1821, married John H. Maiden on November 12, 1838.
7. Emmaline Lois Ritchey, born February 27, 1835, died June 21, 1915, married James Austin, on March 7, 1854, he the son of Isaac Austin, Jr., and Susan Adams, Susan the daughter of John Adams, Sr.

(See AUSTIN AND RITCHEY FAMILIES FOR DESCENDENTS)

Related Families of Botetourt Co., Va.

by J. Wm. Austin II & Rebecca H. R. Austin

Oct. 1977

Library of Congress No. 77-90131

Commonwealth Press, Inc.
Radford, Va.

Betty Jo Gilmore
7635 Bar Du Lane
Sacramento, Calif.
95823

HUSBAND Amanuel BECKNER-463

BORN: Abt 1814 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Jun 1866 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV
BUR.: PLACE:
MARR: 5 Jun 1848 PLACE: Monroe Co.,VA
FATHER: John BECKNER-183
MOTHER: Mary DUNCAN-184

PARENTS' MRIN: 84

WIFE Rebecca SMITH-464

BORN: 1823/1824 PLACE: VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1887 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Elizabeth M BECKNER-2742
---- BORN: Abt 1849 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

2. NAME: Mary E BECKNER-2743
---- BORN: Abt 1851 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

3. NAME: Permella J BECKNER-2745
---- BORN: 31 Jan 1853 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

4. NAME: D Ann Medora BECKNER-2753
---- BORN: 6 Jan 1855 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

HUSBAND Amanuel BECKNER-463 Yr of Birth 1814
WIFE Rebecca SMITH-464 Yr of Birth 1823

CHILDREN (continued)

5. NAME: John Jacob BECKNER-2746
---- BORN: 14 Apr 1859 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1895 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Emma BARE-2748
MARR: 1879 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA MRIN: 1148

6. NAME: Charles W BECKNER-2747
---- BORN: Abt 1863 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

Genealogy.com presents GENFORUM

Looking for your ancestors? Just say "aah."

LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART | HELP

Chat | Daily Search | My GenForum | Community Standards | Terms of Service

Find Your Old School Here:

Jump to Forum Go

Home: Surnames: Beckner Family Genealogy Forum

– City – – State – Search

Post Followup | Return to Message Listings | Print Message

Re: Benjamin Beckner, wife Rachel Brooks

Posted by: Karen McNeely (ID *****2594)

Date: October 14, 2007 at 12:31:13

In Reply to: Re: Benjamin Beckner, wife Rachel Brooks by Zandra Horn

465 of 465 Go

Your High School

Jefferson High School

Ridgemont High School

John Hughes High

classmates.com

Rachel and Benjamin Beckner. I am a descendant of Rachel and Benjamin. I am happy to know that you have information about them. I would very much appreciate any information you have regarding this couple and their families. I have just started seriously researching this line and have very little information about the Beckner side. Rachel and Benjamin moved to Mesquite TX where she is buried. They had several children as you know. Their daughter Sarah Ellen was born in LaPorte Co IN in 1844. The family moved from IN to west central MO, around Columbus -not Columbia--The town was the first in the area which was in the huge county of Lafayette. Shortly thereafter the county was broken into several others and Columbus was then in Johnson Co, countyseat is Warrensburg. The county west of there is now Cass Co, formerly Van Buren Co. Rachel Beckner was the daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Davis Brooks. This Henry is the father, not the brother of Dr Lynch Brooks who was one of the first settlers to the area and one of the first physician, postmasters etc. Lynch moved from Johnson Co to Harrisonville in Cass Co. His family is still in that area today. One Cass county record says that Lynch later moved to CA. Family info says that he is buried on his son John's farm in the county. (The Cass Co genealogy section is the largest and most organized I have ever encountered and much is to be found in it).

as I write.

As for the children, I am told by information given me by my father's cousin Ada Margaret Smith, and provided much of it from Dr Thomas D Brooks of Baylor University in Waco, TX. The letter dated Jan 22, 1980.

Rachel and Benjamin Beckner married Oct 5, 1837 in Johnson Co MO. She then would have been 13 years old and he 30. They moved to IN before going to TX as some of their children were born there, one of which is my ggrandmother, Sarah Ellen Beckner. She was born in 1844 (1843?) in LaPorte Co IN. She moved with her parent to Dallas county in 1847. She married first S (Simeon) H Gaines on Dec 20, 1824 and had at least one child, Sim. I have seen that there are 3 children listed but I don't have proof of that myself. Simeon died a few years later, story has it that he froze in a blizzard. Sarah Ellen married Barney B Kemp in 1865. They moved to Mills Co.TX where they were active members of the Baptist church. Sarah died there in 1901. There were 12 children born to this couple. One of them was George Washington Kemp, my grandfather. He and Neva Elnore Bird were married in Farmer's Branch in 1910. My father was born to them in 1913 in Mesquite TX.

The only information I have personally on the other children of Benjamin and Rachel is that most of them were born in IN.

Henry Beckner married Lucy Chenault.
Joe
John was killed in the Civil War in MI.
Brooks
Emma B married Taylor in Texarkana, TX
Josephine married Enoch Bennett in Mesquite TX. They adopted a son whose surname was Moore. He took his former name back after Enoch died. They had no other children.
Emmaline married Tom Beckley
Louise married Tom Hart.
Lydia married Marshall Pense.

All the personal infomation was provided me by correspondence no later than 1980 and most of it was written correspondence between some of them between 1950 and 1960. I am sure much more research has been done in more current years. I did find the information on

University in Waco, TX. The letter dated Jan 22, 1980.

Rachel and Benjamin Beckner married Oct 5, 1837 in Johnson Co MO. She then would have been 13 years old and he 30. They moved to IN before going to TX as some of their children were born there, one of which is my ggrandmother, Sarah Ellen Beckner. She was born in 1844 (1843?) in LaPorte Co IN. She moved with l parent to Dallas county in 1847. She married first S (Simeon) H Gaines on Dec 2(1824 and had at least one child, Sim. I have seen that there are 3 children listed bu don't have proof of that myself. Simeon died a few years later, story has it that he froze in a blizzard. Sarah Ellen married Barney B Kemp in 1865. They moved to Mills Co.TX where they were active members of the Baptist church. Sarah died there in 1901. There were 12 children born to this couple. One of them was Georg Washington Kemp, my grandfather. He and Neva Elnore Bird were married in Farmer's Branch in 1910. My father was born to them in 1913 in Mesquite TX.

The only information I have personally on the other children of Benjamin and Rachel is that most of them were born in IN.

Henry Beckner married Lucy Chenault.
Joe
John was killed in the Civil War in MI.
Brooks
Emma B married Taylor in Texarkana, TX
Josephine married Enoch Bennett in Mesquite TX. They adopted a son whose surname was Moore. He took his former name back after Enoch died. They had nc other children.
Emmaline married Tom Beckley
Louise married Tom Hart.
Lydia married Marshall Pense.

All the personal infomation was provided me by correspondence no later than 198 and most of it was written correspondence between some of them between 1950 a 1960. I am sure much more research has been done in more current years. I did fir the information on Rachel's burial place recently as a Boy Scout troop had made tl effort to restore the cemetery and found her tombstone.

Notify Administrator about this message?

DATA WORK SHEET (For recording genealogical information as it is gathered from various sources.)

Date Search No. Enclosure No.

Printed Record

Vol. Page Location

Document Dated Recorded

Who controls or has record?

Check source or type of record and describe.

- ☐ Bible
- ☑ Census 1850 DALLAS COUNTY TX P.R.O 96 Film No 024889 / 1880 TEXAS PRINTED CENSUS #540
- ☐ Church
- ☐ Correspondence
- ☐ Court
- ☐ Deed
- ☐ History
- ☐ Home
- ☐ Interview
- ☐ Military
- ☐ Obituary
- ☐ Tombstone
- ☐ Vital Record
- ☐ Other
- ☐ Original: ☐ Certified Copy: ☐ Recorded Copy:
- ☐ Transcribed Copy: ☐ Extract:
- ☐ Photo Copy: ☐ Handwritten: ☐ Typewritten: ☐ Printed

Legibility

Form A4. Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah. Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with details and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Name of Subject BENJAMIN BECKNER

Subject's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth						VA.
Chr'nd						
Mar.	5	OCT	1837	JOHNSON		MO
Death						
Burial						

Places of Residence

Occupation COOPER Church Affiliation Military Rec.

Father Mother

Name of Spouse RACHAEL M. BROOKS

Spouse's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth						KEN.
Chr'nd						
Death						
Burial						

Places of Residence

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.

Father Mother

Copy verbatum on this form the information you find in the various records or books as you do your research. (You will find differences in records.) Make a separate sheet for each search or each name or family on your line found in a search. Then, after information has been extracted from all sources, you may easily make comparisons of statements, judge value of each, and record correct data on a permanent form such as A1, F1, F3 or F6. See The Sixth Edition THE HOW BOOK FOR GENEALOGISTS for additional suggestions regarding the use of this sheet.

Sex	Children's names in full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. info. on children
M	1 ★-GGF HENRY D. BECKNER Full name of spouse* LUCY M. CHENAULT	Birth	8	APR	1841			MISSOURI	
		Mar.	14	SEP	1865	DALLAS	DALLAS	TEXAS	
		Death	8	JUL	1923				
		Burial							
M	2 JOHN BECKNER Full name of spouse*	Birth	AGE 13					IA	
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
F	3 ELLEN BECKNER Full name of spouse*	Birth	AGE 11					IA	
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
F	4 JANE BECKNER Full name of spouse*	Birth	AGE 9					IA	
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. info. on children" column. Use space below or reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information.

Wayne County, WV

220 966

John May M # 2. Mrs. [illegible]
[illegible] of — [illegible] dau of Christopher
Keyser.
Children by — Barbara

1 [illegible]
2 Belle — [illegible] Brown
3. Lonnie
4. Ada [illegible]

Mrs Roehl

DANIEL BECKNER I AND ANNA DANNER LATHAM
(Locham pr Lachaw)

In several branches of the BECKNER family genealogical records have been kept, so that we now find it possible to compile some of the genealogy of our BECKNER ancestry. We certainly want to make available to all persons who are interested these records and accounts of Beckner lineage.

The name BECKNER may have been "BECHNER" originally. Names ending in the letters "ner" are not common among German names; this may or may not support the tradition that the name was originally of Huguenot origin, tracing back to families of the Alsace-Lorraine area.

At an early date there were certainly Beckner families in Switzerland and The Palatinate.

Today people by the name of Beckner reside in the Lake Constance area along the border between Germany and Switzerland.

It is recorded that our ancestor, DANIEL BECKNER I was born about 1750 in Germany, possibly in or near Baden-Baden and married Anna Danner Latham (sometimes Locham or Lachaw). To date we have been unable to locate their marriage record, orbirth or baptismal records of their issue. Family records indicate that three sons were born to them as follows:

Daniel Beckner II born Jan. 5, 1789
John Beckner
Nicholas Beckner

In 1809 Daniel Beckner, wife Anna, and sons left their home in Germany and embarked on the hazardous journey to America. Family records indicate that they left an estate in a bank in Baden, Germany and apparently never returned to claim it.

There is another account of our ancestor, and I quote as follows from a letter written in 1953 by Ruth Beckner Lewis of Springfield, Mo., to Orale Hess Brown, Lakeside, California, relative to Beckner records: —

"Daniel Beckner I was born in Baden Germany abt. 1754 and was being educated to be a Catholic Priest but he refused to follow this teaching so to escape this and the anger of his parents, he came, as a stow-a-way, to the American Colonies abt. 1774 Stopping in Penn. and on to Va. where he married Anna Danner Lachlaw abt. 1778 and where their ~~fixxk~~ five children were born. Their youngest, Daniel II was born June 5, 1789, the first white child born in Richmond, Va. He married Mary Lease in 1813 and their seven older children were born in Virginia. About 1827 Daniel II his family and his parents moved into Ohio which they left for Goshen, Ind. abt. 1828, where their four younger children were born and where Daniel I died. Nicholas and John Beckner followed their brother Daniel I to American, they going into Ky. and Tenn. In 1839 Daniel II (known as Judge Beckner) and family left for Springfield, Mo."

Inasmuch as the accounts given above are not in agreement we can only hope that searching in the future may prove fruitful and give us the facts about our ancestor. Thus far we have no death or burial records for Daniel Beckner I, or for his wife Anna, but we do hope that in time they may be found.

It is highly probable that our Daniel Beckner family resided in Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Ohio before coming to Indiana.

BECKNERS IN PENNSYLVANIA

There seems no question but that Daniel Beckner II married MARY LEASE in 1813, quite probably in Pennsylvania.

Mary Lease is recorded as the daughter of Abram and Mary Lease, surely the Abram Lease who served in the American Revolution and is recorded on a York County, Pennsylvania muster roll as having been a member of the 1st Company, 1st Battalion of York County Militia as of April 11, 1778.

In the genealogical record of the Leas family it is stated that Abraham Lease was the fifth child of Leonard and Sara Leas. Abraham Leas was named in the 1782 will of Leonard Leas, and designated as a resident of Reading Township, Pennsylvania - surely Reading Township in the western part of York County, Pennsylvania.

Thus we may conclude that quite probably our Beckners were in this part of Pennsylvania at least in 1813 when Daniel Lease II married Mary Lease.

Our Beckners May possibly have been with relatives in York County, Pennsylvania, as we find Beckners among land owners there and on tax lists.
1779-Lawrence and Nicholas Beckner each owned 150 acres of land in Berwick Township;
1781 - Lawrence and Nicholas were each on the tax list.
1783 - Jacob Beckner owned 300 acres of land in Menallen Township of York County, Pa.

We cannot say whether or not these Beckners of York County were relatives of our Beckners, but such could have been the case, and it may be that our ancestral Beckners were spending a few years near relatives before becoming permanent settlers.

But certainly by September of 1814, when their first child was born, Daniel Beckner II and wife Mary Lease, were residing in Botetpurt County, Virginia.

BECKNERS IN VIRGINIA

When our early Beckner forbears removed to Botitourt County, Virginia, prior September 1814, they were quite possibly going there to join related Beckner feamilies who had been there a number of years and were well established.

Botitourt County was formed from Augusta County in 1769and was for a time an immense county, extending westward and northward to the Mississippi River and the Great Lakes. In early Court Records in Fincastle, Virginia (county seat of Botitourt County) we find that early deeds in the county were made in 1783, chiefly to German families who were looking for good land and had the money to pay for it; these early families included Graybills, Simmons, Keplers, Gish, Stauffers, Sneiders, Harshbargers, Sauers, and Beckners.

In 1787 Nicholas Beckner bought land in Botitourt County.

In 1786 Lawrence Beckner purchased 200 acres on Beckner's Branch of Mill Creek south east of Fincastle. There is record of a Lawrence Beckner homestead 19 miles north of Roanoke just west of the Mill Creek Baptist Chapel located on Beckner's Branch of Mill Creek. (Fincastle is north of Roanoke, so the above two references are to the same neighborhood.) This Lawrence Beckner died in 1802, leaving sons and daughters, including a John Beckner who removed to LaPorte County, Indiana in 1836, and a Daniel Beckner who married Hannah Gross in 1796 and later removed to Montgomery County, Ohio, and are recorded as having been of the German Baptist Brethren faith, as were so many families in Montgomery County, Ohio, and as were at least some of our own Beckner families.

Was it coincidence that our Beckners removed to the same areas of Ohio and Indiana where Beckners had gone before them — possibly relatives? We don't really know the answer. However, the writer's Grandmother Sarah Ann Beckner Hess used to say emphatically that ALL OF THE BECKNERS ARE RELATED.

Note that the same given names occur in both the Virginia Beckner families and our known Beckner lines, namely — Daniel, John, Nicholas, Isaac and Jacob.

We cannot say with certainty how many years our Daniel Beckner II, wife Mary Lease and family remained in Virginia. Nor can we say whether or not his parents, Daniel Beckner I and wife Anna Danner Latham were then living and with them.

Sources disagree as to the birthplaces of children of Daniel Beckner II and wife Mary Lease. But reasonably reliable sources indicate that the family must have remained in Virginia, Botitourt County, until about 1827, when they removed to Montgomery County, Ohio, in the vicinity of Dayton. It is possible that they left Botitourt County sooner, but until proven otherwise we can rather assume that they remained in Virginia during the years 1814-1827, despite the fact that some sources indicate that children born between 1821 and 1827 were born in Ohio. In time we may be able to uncover more evidence as to where they did reside in those years prior 1827.

But there seems no question but that they were in the vicinity of Dayton, Ohio by the year 1828 or 1829, but that they did not remain there long. There seems no question but that their 9th child was born to them in Indiana, Elkhart County, near Goshen in October 1831. And they took up land there in 1834.

p. 308
p. 333

(Rice Cart, Rev. P. S. Chandler)—Wilber F. (Jennie Devers)—James D. (A——— E. Peck, 1879)—George H. (Sarah M. Michie, Mrs. Elizabeth A. Hodge)—Henry C. (Mary W. Crews)—A. W. (m. in Wood)—Elizabeth E. (George Kountz)—Erastus (Margaret Still); by 2d m.—Ballard P. (Elizabeth Harvey)—Samuel F. (Nannie Spangler)—Robert D. (Julia Robertson)—Catharine B. (William Martin)—Dora B. (Walter Dent)—Arthur T.—Willie H. (Charles Stromer). All but the first of the older family are yet living and none is under the age of 58. W. F. and J. D. were in the Confederate army, the former being present in 17 battles. J. D. has spent much time in school work and has served three terms as county superintendent and two as circuit clerk; is now President of Monroe county court. Dr. H. C. studied at Holbrook and Vanderbilt universities and graduated in medicine at the University of Nashville. He has been a practitioner at Scottsburg, Va., since 1885, ranks high in his profession, and is author of several papers on medical topics. Samuel (——— Eddy), brother to W. H. H., married in Monroe. C. of J. D.: Ray P. (Lorna Miller) Mamie (R. M. Steele) and Emile.

BECKNER

Daniel (Elizabeth Evans) came from Botetourt to Sinks Grove about 1820. His children by this marriage were John (dy) and Lewis (1824-1864)

C. of Lewis (Catharine Wickline of Daniel, 1849): Napoleon L. (d)—Ferdinand L. (Amanda C. Baker, 1875)—Julian H.—Josephine M. E. (d)—Alfred A.—D. Powell, 1893—Spurgeon M.—Lewis F.

From 1873 to 1907, F. L. was concerned in the management of Sweet Springs, beginning under Oliver Beirne. J. H., now of Florida, was associated with Beirne and Burnside in the management of a sugar plantation. A. A., now of Baton Rouge, managed a Burnside sugar plantation 27 years. D. P. like A. A., managed the Lewis Place a while, was then transferred to Burnside, La., and at length returned to become manager of Sweet Springs. He was murdered by one John F. Wiley. S. M. is at Easton, Md. L. F., manager of Lewis Place 24 years, is now in Texas.

C. of F. L.—Currie L.—Nelson A.—Minnie B.—Mabel R.—Alfred C. (d)—Tilghman—Robert E.—Fitzhugh L.—John L.—Fred H.—Bessie M.—Lake S. T. and F. L. are foremen of the Myron Stratton Home Farm in Colorado. Their father is one of the most successful farmers of Sweet Springs valley.

The Beckners are of Lancaster county, Pa. Daniel was murdered by rangers in Nicholas.

BEIRNE

Andrew Beirne and his wife, ——— Plunkett, had three sons who built themselves largely into the history of Monroe. He was himself of

the Irish gentry and of classical education and
Andrew, Jr., decided after coming to manhood
old home in county Roscommon and come to A
future for himself in the land that had just ga
by remaining in his native Ireland which was
the British government. At the age of 22 he ar
about $150 in money. This sum he handed to a
him in a while so that he might have opport
knowledge of the new country. The tradesman
was a total loss. Nevertheless the young man
career, and a worthy countryman named Flanag
a few hundred dollars worth of goods. This su
the same Quaker merchant, having faith in the
a larger stock. After about two years of very
found his way to this county and opened a sm
Edward Keenan, whose daughter, Ellen G., he m
roe and the town of Union were established, Mr
into the village, and his brother George arriving
and G. Beirne was formed and it continued ma
Royall speaks of its success as "without a paral
nature of the country."

Andrew Beirne soon became a great landholder
of 2200 acres just north of the county seat, the ha
being unsurpassed even in the famed bluegrass b
is running water in every field and the land is w
an acre. Near the Beirne mill, which is yet sta
which he painted red, and from this circumstanc
"Red House." It has since disappeared. Later he
a large brick dwelling which he painted white, an
as the "White House." As captain of a rifle compa
to Norfolk in 1814, all the more willingly because
injustice of England toward Ireland. But the new
there was any need for his further service. At the
he very generously offered the homebound expenses
company who might need such help, regardless of
or not. Afterward he became colonel of the Monr
cal creed was Democratic and he was repeatedly h
1807 he was a member of the Virginia Assembly.
state senator, a member of the constitutional conve
1836 a Presidential elector. He was also sent to C
Colonel Beirne was not only a great financier but
ners and high education. He took great interest
state and county. He died in 1845, aged 74, while
ville, Ala. His possessions were then worth about $

George Beckner

1890 — — Cleveland County OK
1900 — Bales, Pottawatomie Co. OK

Guy Beckner

1900 - Pleasant Hardin Co. Iowa
1910 -
1920 — Knowles Beaver, OK
1924 - Knowles - Knowles Cemetery, Beaver Co. OK

b-1869 Iowa

1910 George Beckner
Rush Co. IN

1890 OK State Census
Beckner, George Cleveland 56M IN born
Burke, John Beaver 1201 WV
~~George W. Cleveland 888 OH~~

Burke
Stresana

Columbus, OH Dispatch
Pack, Manda Mrs.
d. 30 oct 1936

p. 2a
p. 6a

1850 Middlesex Co Mass Census

Reed, Laura

Middlesex County Mass Marriages
Groton

Gilson, Beulah, Charles Reed – 1-3-1810

Lucy Asa Bixby, Jr – Westford 3-26-1793

Sibyl
Sibyl) — m Roswell Reed - Reed

Beulah
b-
M- 1810 Charles Reed
f
M-

Lucy
b-
M- 1793 Asa Bixby
f- Solomon Gilson
M- mary —

Sibyl
b-
M- Roswell Reed 1813
f-
M-

MAYFLOWER FAMILI

Through

Five Generations

DESCENDANTS OF THE PILGRIMS
WHO LANDED AT
PLYMOUTH, MASS. DECEMBER 1620

369.1241
A326md
V.6

VOLUME SIX

Second Edition

STEPHEN HOPKINS FAMILY

peter Gilson
cutting

John D. Austin, F.A.S.G.

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

Published by

Subj: **George Beckner**
Date: 8/7/2006 11:00:32 PM Pacific Daylight Time
From: CCGS@csbi.org
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com

George Beckner is enumerated alone on the 1890 census. He is also listed in Smith's First Directory of Oklahoma Territory (for the year commencing August 1st 1890). He is shown on the southwest quarter (164 acres) of Section 33, Township 11 North, Range 1 West. This land is in the 2 and 1/2 mile wide
strip of land at the top of Cleveland County that was added to Oklahoma County in September of 1891. George appears in Cleveland County's first tax book which was for the 1891 tax year. After that tax year he should appear on the Oklahoma County tax books until his move to Pottwatomie County sometime before 1900.

We have photcopies of the 1890 census as well as the microfilm census. If you would like a copy of the page where George is enumerated, we would be happy to copy and send for a $2.00
donation to our society. All funds generated by our research committee are used for the support of our genealogy research library and archives.

Our mailing address is:
Cleveland County Genealogical Society
P. O. Box 6176
Norman, Oklahoma 73070

Jean McCracken

Hello

Trying to find anyhtimg that I might be able to learn concering the records for.

Beckner, Guy last name could be spelled Buckner
died: 9 Nov 1924
buried:Knowles Beaver County

Particulary intersted it theer is any records: deed, Probate file and Will on file for him. if so what would be the cost in getting copies of this records?

Sincerely yours,

Zandra

Zandra Horn

Nothing found of record in the Court Clerk's Office.

Sharon Raven
Court Clerk
Beaver County

		Mae	D	WF	Sep 1896	3	IT	KY	AR	
	Ford	Ora	Se	WF	Jan 1878	22	OH	OH	OH	housekeeper
118	Heath	S. S.	Hd	WM	May 1873	27	KY	KY	KY	well digger
		Lizzie	Wf	WF	Jun 1884	25	IN	OH	OH	
		Earsly	S	WM	Dec 1889	10	OK	KY	IN	
		Minnie	D	WF	Sep 1891	9	OK	KY	IN	
		Earnest	S	WM	Oct 1897	2	OK	KY	IN	
		Mae	D	WF	Jan 1900	5/12	OK	KY	IN	
119	Garner	W. W.	Hd	WM	Mar 1850	50	KY	WV	KY	farm laborer
120	VanHoozer	S. T.	Hd	WM	Oct 1827	72	TN	TN	TN	farm laborer
		Sam	S	WM	Oct 1874	25	TN	TN	TN	day laborer
121	Spencer	R.	Hd	BM	1865	35	LA	UNK	GA	farm laborer
		Sarah	Wf	BF	1871	29	TX	UNK	UNK	
		Abigail D.	D	BF	Oct 1890	9	TX	LA	TX	
122	White	Ewers	Hd	WM	Aug 1861	38	OH	OH	OH	farmer
		Mae	Wf	WF	Dec 1876	23	WV	WV	WV	
		Mary B.	Si	WF	Oct 1872	27	KS	OH	OH	
	Scott	T. J.	Bo	WM	Feb 1875	25	AL	AL	AL	farm laborer
123	Young	F. J.	Hd	WM	May 1857	43	MO	IL	IL	farmer
		R. J.	Wf	WF	Jan 1860	40	MO	NC	TN	
		W. H.	S	WM	Apr 1880	20	IT	MO	MO	farm laborer
		J. E.	S	WM	May 1886	14	IT	MO	MO	farm laborer
		L. B.	DIL	WF	Feb 1882	18	TX	TN	VA	
	Elliott	F. W.	Bo	WM	Jun 1880	20	AL	AL	AL	farm laborer
124	Bodine	Emsl	Hd	WM	Dec 1863	36	GER	GER	GER	farmer
	Cooper	Lizzie	Se	WF	Jun 1880	19	AR	GER	TX	housekeeper
125	Pinkston	A. L.	Hd	WM	Dec 1859	40	MS	KY	TN	farmer
		Susan	Wf	WF	Mar 1866	34	AR	TN	TN	
		Bell	D	WF	Sep 1887	12	AR	MS	AR	
		Turner	S	WM	Apr 1890	10	AR	MS	AR	
		Elmer	S	WM	Jun 1893	6	AR	MS	AR	
		Aula L.	D	WF	May 1896	4	AR	MS	AR	
126	Bongal	H. P.	Hd	WM	Jan 1853	47	IL	PA	OH	farm laborer
		Angie	Wf	WF	Jun 1852	47	IL	KY	MD	
		Bessie M.	D	WF	Jun 1879	20	KS	IL	IL	
		Donnie J.	S	WM	Jan 1883	17	KS	IL	IL	
127	Beckner	Geo	Hd	WM	Jun 1840	59	IN	VA	VA	farmer
128	Baldwin	J.	Hd	WM	Sep 1843	56	IN	UNK	UNK	farmer
		Sarah	Wf	WF	May 1861	39	IA	IN	ENG	
		Pearl	D	WF	Aug 1886	13	KS	IN	IA	
	Foster	Will	Bo	WM	Apr 1842	58	MA	NH	FRA	engineer - RR
129	Wharry	Thomas	Hd	WM	Apr 1822	78	VA	PA	IRE	----------
		George	S	WM	Dec 1869	30	MO	VA	PA	cotton ginner
		James	Br	WM	Jan 1821	79	VA	PA	IRE	----------
130	Smith	A. J.	Hd	WM	Mar 1864	36	MS	NC	UNK	farmer
		Allie	Wf	WF	May 1879	21	IT	AL	UNK	
		Joe B.	S	WM	Aug 1891	8	IT	MS	IT	
		Charlie	S	WM	Sep 1897	2	OK	MS	IT	
131	Lamb	A. B.	Hd	WM	Aug 1865	34	IN	IN	IN	Agent - RR
		V.	Wf	WF	Apr 1878	22	IA	IA	IA	
132	Baldwin	Mary A.	Hd	WF	1844	56	MO	UNK	UNK	housekeeping
		Nora	D	WF	Feb 1879	21	KS	MO	MO	
133	Barnett	John A.	Hd	WM	Mar 1860	40	WI	WI	VA	nursery business
		Wiston	Wf	WF	Sep 1861	38	WI	PA	PA	

RESIDENTS OF BALES TOWNSHIP

IN

POTTAWATOMIE COUNTY, OKLAHOMA TERRITORY

DATA FOUND IN

FEDERAL CENSUS TAKEN JUNE 1900

(ENUMERATION DISTRICT 192, MICROFILM T-623, ROLL 1342)

This book may not be reproduced in whole or in extensive portions without permission of the Pottawatomie County Genealogy Club. The contents may be used in reviews, research and reference as desired. For more copies or information regarding this publication please contact the author:

Ralph D. Biddle
Route 2 Box 193A
Tecumseh, OK 74873-9555

COPYRIGHT 2000

COLUMN INFORMATION

1 - DWELLING NUMBER

2 - NAME OF HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD AND PERSONS LIVING WITHIN THE HOUSEHOLD

3 - RELATIONSHIP TO HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD

4 - COLOR AND SEX

5 - MONTH AND YEAR OF BIRTH

6 - AGE

7 - PLACE OF BIRTH

8 - FATHER'S PLACE OF BIRTH

9 - MOTHER'S PLACE OF BIRTH

10 - OCCUPATION

* This surname was not found in soundex.

The quality of the microfilm and the penmanship of the enumerator vary widely in each of the townships for Pottawatomie County. This census information was copied from the microfilm with as much attention to accuracy as possible. Then each head of household was cross-checked using the 1900 soundex to obtain a highly accurate product. Other information, not included in this document, may be found in the census schedule. Such as: date of each enumeration, town, ward or village, martial status of each individual, number of years married, mother of how many children, number of children living, year of immigration, number of years in the United States, naturalization status, number of months employed that year, number of months in school, ability to read, write and speak English, owning or renting property free or mortgaged, farm or house, and number of the farm schedule.

This section was transcribed from original census by Ralph Biddle and cross-checked using the 1900 soundex by Ralph Biddle.

Ancestry.com Discover Your Family Story

Welcome, **Zhorn58228** Log Out Upgrade M

Home My Ancestry Search **Family Trees** Ancestry Community Learning Center Store

A few more Upper State South Carolina Families

Entries: 25295 **Updated:** 2005-09-01 17:11:10 UTC (Thu)

Contact: Robert S Ouzts rawboots@hotmail.com

Home Page: Rawboots Genealogy Homepage

Index | **Individual** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Guy M BECKNER** was born MAR 1869 in Providence, Hardin, Io. He was the son of **2. George BECKNER** and **3. Ruth MOON**.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **George BECKNER** was born 14 AUG 1837 in , Monroe, West Virginia, USA, and died AFT 1880.

3. **Ruth MOON** was born 3 JUN 1843 in , Hancock, Indiana, USA, and died 15 SEP 1911 in Rawlins, Cabon, WY. She was buried 18 SEP 1911 in Rawlins, Cabon, WY. She was the daughter of **6. Jeremiah MOON** and **7. Rachel NIXON**.

Children of Ruth MOON and George BECKNER are:

i. Melinda Jane "Jennie" BECKNER was born 6 APR 1861 in Providence, Hardin, Io, and died 24 JUN 1948 in Torrington, Goshen, WY. She married Eugene M HORTON 24 DEC 1881 in , Hardin, Iowa, USA. He was born <1857> in Providence, Hardin, Io.

ii. John W BECKNER was born 24 JUN 1863 in Providence, Hardin, Io, and died 18 APR 1938 in Omaha, Douglas, NE. He married Anglenie SNEED 22 JAN 1890 in Kansas City, Jackson, Mo. She was born <1869> in Kansas City, Jackson, Mo.

iii. Fred BECKNER was born ABT 1866 in Providence, Hardin, Io.

1. iv. Guy M BECKNER was born MAR 1869 in Providence, Hardin, Io.

v. Cora E BECKNER was born ABT 1872 in Providence, Hardin, Io. She married Edward W WILLIAMS 28 JAN 1889 in Kansas City, Jackson, Mo. He was born <1868> in Providence, Hardin, Io. She married Arthur GRAHAM ABT 1910. He was born <1868> in Providence, Hardin, Io.

vi. Anna M BECKNER was born ABT 1874 in Providence, Hardin, Io. She married Charles WORTH. He was born <1870> in Providence, Hardin, Io.

vii. Mary BECKNER was born ABT 1878 in Providence, Hardin, Io. She married Mr. BURKE ABT 1890. He was born <1874> in Providence, Hardin, Io. She married Charles STRESSNER ABT 1905. He was born <1874> in Providence, Hardin, Io.

viii. Jessie Evlynn BECKNER was born 20 FEB 1880 in Providence, Hardin, Io, and died 1 MAY 1972 in Woodland, Yolo, California, USA. She married James Levi ASHBY 30 JUL 1897 in Coffeyville,

Montgomery, KS. He was born <1876> in Providence, Hardin, Io.

ix. Harry "Cliff" BECKNER was born 3 JUN 1884 in , Laporte, Indiana, USA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

6. **Jeremiah MOON** was born 15 JAN 1800 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. He was the son of **12. Daniel MOON** and **13. Ruth HUDSON**.

7. **Rachel NIXON** was born ABT 1801 in , Hancock, Indiana, USA.

Children of Rachel NIXON and Jeremiah MOON are:

i. Mary MOON was born ABT 1821. She married John BINFORD ABT 1840. He was born ABT 1821.

ii. George H MOON was born ABT 1823. He married Susana OSBORN ABT 1843. She was born ABT 1823.

iii. Ann MOON was born ABT 1825. She married Binnajah BINFORD ABT 1843. He was born ABT 1823.

iv. Jane MOON was born ABT 1826, and died ABT 1838.

v. Elizabeth MOON was born ABT 1828 in Of, , Wayne, Indiana. She married Harvey BEESON 27 NOV 1847. He was born 18 FEB 1829 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 1864.

vi. William Nixon MOON was born ABT 1830. He married Lucinda SHEROD ABT 1850. She was born ABT 1831.

vii. Hanilah MOON was born ABT 1832, and died 1862.

viii. Rachel MOON was born ABT 1834. She married Isaac KLINEFELTER ABT 1855. He was born ABT 1833. She married D G PIERCE. He was born 1832.

3. ix. Ruth MOON was born 3 JUN 1843 in , Hancock, Indiana, USA, and died 15 SEP 1911 in Rawlins, Cabon, WY. She married George BECKNER 25 MAR 1860 in , Hardin, Iowa, USA. He was born 14 AUG 1837 in , Monroe, West Virginia, USA, and died AFT 1880.

x. Barbara Susannah MOON was born 7 MAY 1847 in , Lee, Iowa, USA, and died 29 OCT 1922 in New Sharon, Mahaska, IA. She married Sylvester WIMER 1 SEP 1869 in Newton, Jasper, IA. He was born 26 JAN 1845 in , Licking, Ohio, USA, and died 13 AUG 1919 in New Sharon, Mahaska, IA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

12. **Daniel MOON** was born 27 APR 1773 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 15 APR 1841 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He was the son of **24. Joseph B MOON** and **25. Ann BROWN**.

13. **Ruth HUDSON** was born 5 MAY 1770 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 19 JAN 1852 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was buried in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

Children of Ruth HUDSON and Daniel MOON are:

i. Joseph MOON was born 18 AUG 1791 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA, and died 6 OCT 1845 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Eliza FRAZIER 16 APR 1810 in , Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. She was born 13 JUN 1791 in Lost Creek, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA, and died ABT 1817 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Rachel HOCKETT 1 APR 1818 in , Clinton,

Ohio, USA. She was born 18 OCT 1798 in Newberry Mm, Clinton, Ohio, and died 26 JUL 1879 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

ii. William MOON was born 11 APR 1795 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. He married Anna RATCLIFF 4 AUG 1813 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was born ABT 1796 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA.

iii. Richard MOON was born 12 FEB 1798 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. He married Sarah HOCKETT 8 JAN 1818 in Newberry MM, Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA, daughter of Benjamin HOCKETT and Charity.

6. iv. Jeremiah MOON was born 15 JAN 1800 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. He married Rachel NIXON ABT 1820. She was born ABT 1801 in , Hancock, Indiana, USA.

v. Mary MOON was born 24 FEB 1802 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA, and died 6 MAR 1861. She married Jesse HOCKETT 11 NOV 1819 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He was born 18 APR 1799 in , Grayson, Virginia, USA, and died 13 SEP 1862 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

vi. Sarah MOON was born 10 JAN 1804 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. She married Williamson G. BOLTS 20 MAY 1819. He was born <1801> in , Guilford, North Carolina, USA.

vii. Samuel MOON was born 10 SEP 1805 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA, and died 5 APR 1885 in Leray Township, Blue Earth, Minnesota. He married Mary PRESNALL 31 MAR 1825 in Milford Mm, Wayne, Indiana. She was born 19 AUG 1809 in Back Creek Mm, Randolph, North Carolina, and died 11 DEC 1883 in Leray Township, Blue Earth, Minnesota. He married Mary Sue SNYDER 7 DEC 1841 in , Starke, In. She was born ABT 1819 in , Starke, In.

viii. John MOON was born 24 FEB 1807 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. He married Judith MOON 23 FEB 1826. She was born 24 SEP 1806 in New Garden Mm, Guilford, North Carolina. He married Elizabeth CLAPPER 9 DEC 1841 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was born ABT 1809 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

ix. Zimri MOON was born 12 NOV 1812 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

24. **Joseph B MOON** was born 20 MAR 1750 in Deep River, Guilford, North Carolina, USA, and died 14 APR 1833 in Newberry MM, Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA. He was buried in Newberry Friends Cemetery, Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA.

25. **Ann BROWN** was born 22 JAN 1755 in , , Virginia, USA, and died 31 AUG 1824 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was buried 31 AUG 1824 in Newberry Friends Cemetery, Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was the daughter of **50. Daniel BROWN** and **51. Grace THOMPSON**.

Children of Ann BROWN and Joseph B MOON are:

12. i. Daniel MOON was born 27 APR 1773 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 15 APR 1841 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Ruth HUDSON 29 OCT 1790 in Lost Creek MM, Jefferson, Tennessee, USA. She was born 5 MAY 1770 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 19 JAN 1852 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

ii. Mary MOON was born 30 JAN 1775 in Deep River, Guilford, North Carolina, USA, and died 11 AUG 1840 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She married James BET 1792 AND 1796 in Alamance, Cane Creek, North Carolina. He was born 9 FEB 1772 in Southest, Virginia, Or North, Carolina, and died 29 MAR 1856 in Farmer's Station, Clinton, Ohio, USA.

iii. William MOON was born 25 JAN 1777, and died 10 JUN 1850 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Jane HUTSON ABT 1799 in , , Tennessee, USA. She was born ABT 1780 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, USA, and died 30 NOV 1842 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Hannah HOCKETT 12 NOV 1818 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was born 28 NOV 1796 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA, and died 30 NOV 1842 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

iv. Grace MOON was born 26 JAN 1779 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died BEF 1814 in , , Ohio, USA.

v. Samuel MOON was born 4 APR 1781 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 25 MAR 1846. He married Martha ROUTH 5 MAR 1801. She was born 5 MAR 1781 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 19 FEB 1852.

vi. Joseph MOON was born 19 JUL 1783 in Clinton, Clinton, Ohio, and died 4 NOV 1863 in Old Newberry Cem, Martinsville, Ohio. He married Sarah COMER ABT 1805 in , , Ohio, USA. She was born 12 DEC 1781 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 14 FEB 1846 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

vii. John MOON was born 12 OCT 1786 in , Jefferson, TN Or Nc, and died 14 AUG 1855 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Elizabeth MOUNT ABT 1805 in , , Ohio, USA. She was born ABT 1790 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Elizabeth HADWIN OR HADWEN. She was born <1791> in , , North Carolina, USA.

viii. Jesse MOON was born 30 JAN 1788 in Clinton, Clinton, Ohio, and died 25 MAR 1865. He married Rebecca STEDHAM ABT 1810 in Bush River, Sc, Meeting. She was born 1793 in Bush River Mtg.

ix. Henry MOON was born 29 NOV 1790, and died 25 JUN 1859. He married Sarah MILLS 29 SEP 1814 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was born 1 JAN 1792 in Deep River, Guilford, North Carolina, USA, and died 20 OCT 1873.

x. Jane MOON was born ABT 1795 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 1855 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She married John ROUTH ABT 1815. He was born ABT 1790 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

xi. Thomas MOON was born 14 MAR 1798 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 23 JAN 1867 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Elizabeth HOCKETT 25 DEC 1817 in , , Ohio, USA. She was born 7 MAY 1800 in , Surry, North Carolina, USA, and died 19 FEB 1842 in Newberry Mm, Clinton, Ohio. He married Sarah PRESNALL 22 MAR 1844. She was born 22 NOV 1811 in , Siever, Tennessee, USA, and died 7 AUG 1858.

xii. James MOON was born 19 SEP 1801 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, USA, and died 1858 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Anna HOCKETT ABT 1826 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She was born ABT 1805 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA.

xiii. Solomon MOON was born 21 JUN 1803 in , , North Carolina, USA, and died 9 FEB 1848 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. He married Hannah MCLINN 14 FEB 1823 in , , Ohio, USA. She was born 3 MAR 1803 in , , Ohio, USA, and died 29 DEC 1872.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

50. **Daniel BROWN** was born 1724, and died 1791 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA. He was the son of **100. Henry BROWN** and **101. Mary GILES**.

51. **Grace THOMPSON** was born 15 FEB 1730 in Salem, Salem, New Jersey, USA. She was the daughter of **102. Joseph THOMPSON** and **103. Sarah PENTON**.

Children of Grace THOMPSON and Daniel BROWN are:

i. Henry BROWN was born 1751, and died 5 MAY 1824 in Deep River, Guilford, North Carolina, USA. He married Mary SMITH 1783 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA. She was born 1756.

ii. Samuel BROWN was born 1753, and died JUN 1843 in Deep River, Randolph, North Carolina, USA. He married Content HODGIN DEC 1780.

25. iii. Ann BROWN was born 22 JAN 1755 in , , Virginia, USA, and died 31 AUG 1824 in , Clinton, Ohio, USA. She married Joseph B MOON 13 APR 1772 in , , North Carolina, USA. He was born 20 MAR 1750 in Deep River, Guilford, North Carolina, USA, and died 14 APR 1833 in Newberry MM, Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio, USA.

iv. Sarah BROWN was born 1757. She married John BEDSAUL 9 JUN 1774 in Cane Creek Mm, Orange, North Carolina, USA. He was born 1754.

v. Mary BROWN was born 1761 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 1829 in Rabun Gap, Rabun, Georgia, USA. She married Edward CARTER 1 SEP 1781 in , Chatham, North Carolina, son of Samuel CARTER and Mary BARNES. He was born 29 MAY 1761 in , Bucks, Pennsylvania, USA, and died 11 MAR 1838 in Rabun Gap, Rabun, Georgia, USA.

vi. Jane BROWN was born JAN 1763 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 22 APR 1851 in , Chatham, North Carolina, USA. She married John CARTER 17 MAY 1781 in Cane Creek Mm, Orange, North Carolina, USA, son of Samuel CARTER and Mary BARNES. He was born 6 APR 1759 in , Rockingham, Virginia, USA, and died 25 SEP 1844 in , Chatham, North Carolina, USA.

vii. Daniel BROWN was born 12 APR 1766 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 17 JUN 1852 in Helen, White, Georgia, USA. He married Hannah HOLLINGSWORTH 12 AUG 1788 in , Orange, North Carolina, USA, daughter of Jacob HOLLINGSWORTH and Mary BROOKS. She was born 1771, and died 16 NOV 1842 in Helen, White, Georgia, USA.

viii. William BROWN was born 1768 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA, and died 1829.

ix. Joseph BROWN was born 1770 in , Randolph, North Carolina, USA.

Index | **Individual** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

Corporate Info | Affiliate Program | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Contact Us

Copyright © 1998-2006, MyFamily.com Inc. – Tern

2d Ltr
Beckner
Knowles

Untitled

Hello

I wish to have someone do some research for me there in Beaver County. Would hire the person to check some Court Records and check newspaper for obituary that might have appeared in the paper there. Think that about 1 1/2 to 2 hours will cover the research. Depends on what the person might come up with. Trying to find addtionial inforation on the following person:

Guy Beckner
born: about 1875 Hardin County IA
died: 9 Nov 1924 Beaver County
buried: Knowles Cemetery

1908 bought 160.04 acres in Beaver County from Bureau of Land Management

I think the funeral was a Masonic one, so you might check with their nat'l headqtrs. His tombstone says 1869-1924 AF&AM"

Thanks.

Zandra

Zandra Horn

26 Sep 2007

Dear Zandra—

We find a short notice of Guy Beckner's death in the Beaver Herald-Democrat of 13 Nov 1924:

B. A. Jones & W. T. (Billy) Quinn went to Knowles Monday afternoon where they assisted in conducting the funeral of Mr. Guy Beckner, an old timer of Beaver Co."

There was no obituary.

For the deed to Mr. Beckner's property you can call the Beaver County Clerk at (580) 625-3418.

Jacque Swanner
Beaver Co. Historical Society
(580) 625-4439
bvgenealogy@yahoo.com

HUSBAND ANSON M. MULFORD *

Birth 25 Oct 1827 Place East Bloomfield, N.Y.

*Chr. Place

Death Place

Burial Place

Father Miller Dayton Mulford * Mother‡ Mary Munson

Married 16 Feb 1853 Place La Porte Co., Ind.

[Other Wives (If any)

WIFE HARRIET H. BECKNER

Birth abt 1831 Place of Indiana

*Chr. Place

Death Place

Burial Place

Father Mother‡

[Other Hus. (If any)

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?

Munson Fam. vol. 2 by M.A. Munson 1895 p 1091

Family Representative: Evan Morris Lewis

Name and address of person submitting this sheet.
Sheep Springs Trading Post
Tohatchi, N.Mex. 87325

HUSBAND'S
Name (in full) Anson M. Mulford 1827
Wife Harriet H. Beckner

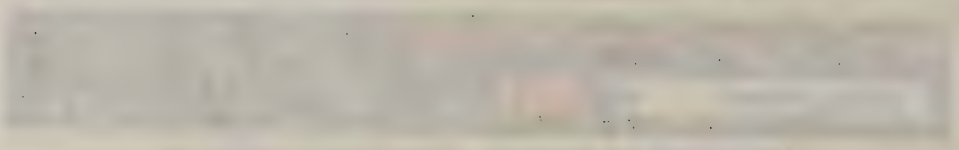
TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND
Baptized 23 Mar 1961
Endowed 28 Apr 1961
5 cou 3r
(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)

WIFE
Baptized 16 JUN 1962
Endowed 15 NOV 1962
Sealed to Husband 13 DEC '66 AZ
5 cou 3r il
(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)

Sex M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	WHERE BORN Town County	State or Country	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet	BAPTIZED (Date)	ENDOWED (Date)	SEALED To Parents Date & Temple
M	1 Joseph B. Mulford	3 Apr 1854	Hardin Co.	Ind.	29 Apr 1855	Date To	child	child	13 DEC '66 AZ
M	2 William C. Mulford	17 Apr 1856	"	"		Date To	16 JUN 1962	15 NOV 1962	13 DEC '66 AZ
F	3 Mary Emily Mulford *	8 Mar 1858	"	"	6 Jan 1946	Date 13 Nov 1884 To Benjamin John Henry Wilson Hutchens	16 JUN 1962	15 NOV 1962	13 DEC '66 AZ
	4					Date To			
	5					Date To			
	6					Date To			
	7					Date To			
	8					Date To			
	9					Date To			
	10					Date To			
	11					Date To			
	12					Date To			
	13					Date To			
	14					Date To			
	15					Date To			

ARCHIVE COPY







Ancestry.com Discover Your Family Story
Welcome, Zhorn58228 Log Out Upgrade M
Home My Ancestry Search Family Trees Ancestry Community Learning Center Store

Ancestral Lines of Gary Miller and Paula Crain

Entries: 44311 **Updated:** 2006-05-20 18:51:21 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Paula Miller pcmiller@apex2000.net

Index | **Individual** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Mack Crow Sneed** was born 1882. He was the son of **2. James Marshall Sneed** and **3. Elizabeth Emeline Cooper**. He married **Gertrude Moore**.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **James Marshall Sneed** was born 31 OCT 1841 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 16 DEC 1921 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. He was the son of **4. John T. Sneed** and **5. Sally Foley**.

3. **Elizabeth Emeline Cooper** was born 7 APR 1843 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 3 AUG 1934 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. She was the daughter of **6. John Cooper** and **7. Nancy Houtchens**.

Children of Elizabeth Emeline Cooper and James Marshall Sneed are:

i. John Wiley Sneed was born 24 JUN 1866, and died 6 SEP 1936. He married Rebecca Hodson.
ii. James Marshall Sneed , Jr. was born 1862. - Jan - MO
iii. Fanny M. Sneed was born 1864.
iv. Mary Carolyn Sneed was born 1868. She married Thomas Seevers.
v. Richard R. Sneed was born 1870. He married Orpha Moore.
vi. Gartin Griffin Sneed was born 1872. He married Rosa Cooper. 1920 - [illegible] MO
vii. George W. Sneed was born 1873.
viii. Nancy Angeline Sneed was born 1875. She married John Beckner. 1-23-1890 Jackson Co MO
ix. William Sneed was born 1877, and died 1877.
x. Samuel Lewis Sneed was born 1880. He married Rosa Unknown. - June MO
1. xi. Mack Crow Sneed was born 1882. He married Gertrude Moore. - MO
Jan

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **John T. Sneed** was born 16 AUG 1816 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 4 OCT 1894 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, West Virginia. He was the son of **8. Samuel Sneed** and **9. Esther Turner**.

5. **Sally Foley** was born BET. 1822 - 1823 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1861 - 1863 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, Virginia (now West Virginia). She was the daughter of **10. James Foley** and **11. Judith Thomas**.

Children of Sally Foley and John T. Sneed are:

i. Samuel J. Sneed was born 30 SEP 1839 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died BEF. 1880. He married Emozella Walker 18 JUL 1861 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), daughter of Council Walker and Nancy Unknown. She was born ABT. 1836 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia).

ii. Elvira Sneed was born BET. 1839 - 1840 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia.

2. iii. James Marshall Sneed was born 31 OCT 1841 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 16 DEC 1921 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. He married Elizabeth Emeline Cooper 14 MAR 1861 in Patrick County, Virginia, daughter of John Cooper and Nancy Houtchens. She was born 7 APR 1843 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 3 AUG 1934 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

iv. Judith Sneed was born 31 DEC 1842 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. She married James M. Clark 22 DEC 1859 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia). He was born 1840 in Franklin County, Virginia.

v. Esther Adaline Sneed was born BET. 1845 - 1846 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 19 MAR 1893 in Raleigh County, West Virginia (burial in Coal City, Raleigh County, West Virginia). She married Bartley Dolphus Cole 25 MAR 1866 in Raleigh County, West Virginia, son of William F. Cole and Elizabeth G. Barrow. He was born 14 FEB 1839 in Brunswick, Virginia, and died 9 SEP 1920.

vi. Richard Francis Sneed was born 30 APR 1848 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 4 JUL 1914 in Lone Jack, Missouri. He married Sarah Jane Findley 5 DEC 1872 in Blue Springs, Jackson County, Missouri, daughter of James Allen Findley and Elizabeth Julia Johnson. She was born 3 FEB 1853 in Lynn County, Missouri, and died 24 APR 1934 in Renton, King County, Washington.

vii. Mary Sneed was born 1850 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died BEF. 1928. She married William Franklin Cole 9 SEP 1869 in Raleigh County, West Virginia, son of Thomas H. Cole and Martha Jane Farley. He was born 1849 in Wyoming County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 4 APR 1928 in Shady Springs, Raleigh County, West Virginia.

viii. Ellen Sneed was born 1848 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia or Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia).

ix. John H. Sneed was born 21 NOV 1854 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia or Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia).

x. Wiley Sneed was born 1856 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia or Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 1919 in (burial in Sneed Cemetery, Nubbins Ridge Road, Mercer County, West Virginia). He married Martha Jane Farley ABT. 1874 in Raleigh County, West Virginia, daughter of Hirim Farley and Mary Unknown. She was born ABT. 1855 in Virginia (now West Virginia).

xi. Charles W. Sneed was born 16 MAR 1859 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 11 JAN 1919 in Mercer County, West Virginia (burial in Lambert-Arrington Cemetery, Mercer County, West Virginia). He married Mary A. Gadd 26 FEB 1880 in Mercer County, West Virginia or Slab Fork, Raleigh County, West Virginia, daughter of Andrew Powhatten Gadd and Delilah Ferguson. She was born 9 MAR 1860 in Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 9 NOV 1934 in (burial in Lambert-Arrington Cemetery, Mercer County, West Virginia).

xii. Barnett Sneed was born ABT. 1861 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died BET. 1895 - 1900. He married Elizabeth Rhoda Gadd ABT. 1880 in Mercer County, West Virginia, daughter of Andrew Powhatten Gadd and Delilah Ferguson. She was born 18 MAY 1862

in Mercer County, Virginia, and died 31 OCT 1921 in West Virginia (burial in Mercer County, West Virginia).

6. **John Cooper**.

7. **Nancy Houtchens**.

Child of Nancy Houtchens and John Cooper is:

3. i. Elizabeth Emeline Cooper was born 7 APR 1843 in Mercer County, Virginia (now West Virginia), and died 3 AUG 1934 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. She married James Marshall Sneed 14 MAR 1861 in Patrick County, Virginia, son of John T. Sneed and Sally Foley. He was born 31 OCT 1841 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 16 DEC 1921 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

---

8. **Samuel Sneed** was born 26 JUL 1793 in Patrick County or Stafford County, Virginia, and died 4 JAN 1856 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. He was the son of **16. John B. Sneed** and **17. Ann Nancy Murrell**.

9. **Esther Turner** was born 26 NOV 1797 in Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1840 - 1849 in Patrick County, Virginia. She was the daughter of **18. Adam Turner** and **19. Mary Pilson**.

Children of Esther Turner and Samuel Sneed are:

i. Mary Ann Sneed was born ABT. 1820 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. She married Wilson C. Nowlan 1 SEP 1840 in Patrick County, Virginia. He was born ABT. 1813 in Patrick County, Virginia.

ii. Abraham Sneed was born 10 JAN 1820 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. He married Rebecca Turner 24 NOV 1840 in Patrick County, Virginia. She was born 20 MAY 1827 in Patrick County, Virginia.

iii. Nancy Sneed was born BET. 1821 - 1824 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia.

4. iv. John T. Sneed was born 16 AUG 1816 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 4 OCT 1894 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, West Virginia. He married Sally Foley 29 JAN 1838 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, daughter of James Foley and Judith Thomas. She was born BET. 1822 - 1823 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1861 - 1863 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, Virginia (now West Virginia). He married Mary J. Ferguson 27 MAR 1863 in Mercer County, West Virginia, daughter of Jeremiah Ferguson and Nancy Unknown. She was born ABT. 1843 in Virginia (now West Virginia).

v. Martha Sneed was born ABT. 1825 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. She married Abram W. Houchens 13 AUG 1849 in Patrick County, Virginia. He was born ABT. 1827 in Virginia.

vi. Samuel Sneed , Jr. was born 20 NOV 1826 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. He married Mary Wright. She was born ABT. 1825 in Virginia.

vii. Jency Sneed was born BET. 1827 - 1829 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia.

viii. Judith Sneed was born ABT. 1830 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. She married John A. Nowlin. He was born ABT. 1828.

ix. James Sneed was born BET. 1831 - 1834 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia.

x. Francis V. Sneed was born ABT. 1835 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. He married Lucretia Caroline Turner 19 JUL 1857. She was born 23 JUL 1839 in Virginia.

10. **James Foley** was born ABT. 1795 in Patrick County, Virginia.

11. **Judith Thomas** was born 1776 in Patrick County, Virginia. She was the daughter of **22. Richard Thomas** and **23. Elizabeth Ferrell**.

Child of Judith Thomas and James Foley is:

5. i. Sally Foley was born BET. 1822 - 1823 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1861 - 1863 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, Virginia (now West Virginia). She married John T. Sneed 29 JAN 1838 in Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, son of Samuel Sneed and Esther Turner. He was born 16 AUG 1816 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 4 OCT 1894 in probably Slab Fork, Raleigh County, West Virginia.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

---

16. **John B. Sneed** was born BET. 1750 - 1753 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia (?), and died 4 AUG 1815 in Patrick County, Virginia. He was the son of **32. Zachariah Sneed** and **33. Martha Nance**.

17. **Ann Nancy Murrell** was born 18 JUL 1757 in Patrick County, Virginia.

Children of Ann Nancy Murrell and John B. Sneed are:

i. William Murrell Sneed was born 8 OCT 1771, and died 10 DEC 1822 in Patrick County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Adams, daughter of William Adams.

ii. Martha Sneed was born 31 AUG 1773 in twin of Richard Sneed, and died ABT. 1869 in Barren County, Kentucky. She married Samuel James 6 APR 1791 in Franklin County, Virginia.

iii. Richard Sneed was born 31 AUG 1773 in Virginia, and died APR 1807 in Harrison County, Kentucky. He married Siney Turner, daughter of Isaiah Turner and Frances Unknown. He married Patsy Adams 5 MAR 1792 in Franklin County, Virginia, daughter of William Adams.

iv. Thomas Sneed was born 15 JAN 1776, and died 6 OCT 1832 in Patrick County, Virginia. He married Cynthia Penn 5 FEB 1798 in Patrick County, Virginia. She was born in Patrick or Henry County, Virginia (?), and died in (burial in Sonoma Valley Cemetery, Sonoma, Sonoma County, California).

v. Smith Sneed was born 31 AUG 1778, and died BEF. AUG 1815.

vi. John Sneed , Jr. was born 20 FEB 1781 in Virginia, and died 21 DEC 1855 in Patrick County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Akers BEF. 1841. He married Nancy E. Pedigo 18 SEP 1841, daughter of Edward Pedigo and Hannah Elkins. She was born ABT. 1789 in Patrick County, Virginia.

vii. Judith Sneed was born 23 NOV 1783, and died 1 SEP 1813 in Barren County, Kentucky. She married Samuel Packwood , Jr. 6 MAY 1800 in Franklin County, Virginia. He was born 9 APR 1775 in Mill Creek, Patrick County, Virginia, and died 18 DEC 1848 in Borden, Clark County, Indiana.

viii. Mary Nancy Sneed was born 31 OCT 1786 in Virginia, and died in Washington County, Indiana. She married Travers Carter.

ix. Jane Sneed was born 14 NOV 1789 in Stafford County, Virginia, and died 14 JUL 1884 in Jennings County, Indiana (burial 15 July 1884 on Chestnut Ridge, Washington Township, Jackson County, Indiana). She married John Carter 1 NOV 1808 in Franklin County, Virginia. He died 23 APR 1859 in Jackson County, Indiana (burial on Chestnut Ridge, Washington Township, Jackson County, Indiana).

8. x. Samuel Sneed was born 26 JUL 1793 in Patrick County or Stafford County, Virginia, and died 4 JAN 1856 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia. He married Esther Turner 14 SEP 1815 in

Thomas [illegible] **Elizabeth Terrell**

Patrick County, Virginia, daughter of Adam Turner and Mary Pilson. She was born 26 NOV 1797 in Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1840 - 1849 in Patrick County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Morgan 5 SEP 1849 in Patrick County, Virginia. She was born ABT. 1805.

xi. Lucy Sneed. She married Stephen Turner 15 FEB 1803 in Franklin County, Virginia.

18. **Adam Turner** was born 6 FEB 1762 in Albermarle County, Virginia.

19. **Mary Pilson** was born 11 FEB 1766 in Albermarle County, Virginia.

Child of Mary Pilson and Adam Turner is:

9. i. Esther Turner was born 26 NOV 1797 in Patrick County, Virginia, and died BET. 1840 - 1849 in Patrick County, Virginia. She married Samuel Sneed 14 SEP 1815 in Patrick County, Virginia, son of John B. Sneed and Ann Nancy Murrell. He was born 26 JUL 1793 in Patrick County or Stafford County, Virginia, and died 4 JAN 1856 in near Elamsville, Patrick County, Virginia.

22. **Richard Thomas**.

23. **Elizabeth Ferrell**.

Children of Elizabeth Ferrell and Richard Thomas are:

11. i. Judith Thomas was born 1776 in Patrick County, Virginia. She married James Foley. He was born ABT. 1795 in Patrick County, Virginia.

ii. Sarah Thomas. She married Unknown Johnson.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

---

32. **Zachariah Sneed** was born 1737 in Henrico County, Virginia, and died 7 JUL 1783. He was the son of **64. John Sneed** and **65. Susannah Poindexter**.

33. **Martha Nance** was born ABT. 1739. She was the daughter of **66. William How Nance** and **67. Martha Unknown**.

Children of Martha Nance and Zachariah Sneed are:

i. Robert Sharp Sneed.

ii. James Sneed was born 29 DEC 1764 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, and died 20 SEP 1853 in Brentwood, Williamson County, Tennessee. He married Unknown. He married Bethenia Harden Perkins 6 FEB 1789 in Virginia, daughter of Charles Perkins and Mary Margaret Tate. She was born 1 AUG 1770 in North Carolina, and died 17 JUL 1812 in Brentwood, Williamson County, Tennessee.

iii. Elizabeth Sneed was born BET. 1750 - 1770 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

iv. William Sneed was born BET. 1750 - 1770 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

v. Zachariah Sneed , Jr. was born BET. 1750 - 1770 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

16. vi. John B. Sneed was born BET. 1750 - 1753 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia (?), and died 4 AUG 1815 in Patrick County, Virginia. He married Ann Nancy Murrell ABT. 1770. She was born 18 JUL 1757 in Patrick County, Virginia.

vii. Alexander Sneed was born BET. 1750 - 1770 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

....viii. Sarah Sneed was born BET. 1750 - 1770 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

Index | **Individual** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

Corporate Info | Affiliate Program | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Contact Us

Copyright © 1998-2006, MyFamily.com Inc. – Te

FamilySearch™ International Genealogical Index v5.0

North America

Family Group Record

Search Results | Download

Husband

James Marshall Sneed — Pedigree

Birth: 31 OCT 1841 , Patrick, Virginia
Christening:
Marriage: 14 MAR 1861
Death: 16 DEC 1921 Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri
Burial: 18 DEC 1921 Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri

Father: John Sneed
Mother: Sally Foley — Family

Wife

Elizabeth Emeline Cooper — Pedigree

Birth: 07 APR 1843 , Mercer, West Virginia
Christening:
Marriage: 14 MAR 1861
Death: 03 AUG 1934 Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri
Burial: 05 AUG 1934 Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri

Father: John Cooper
Mother: Nancy A. Houtchens — Family

Children

1. James Marshall Sneed — Pedigree
Male

Birth: 18 JAN 1862 , , West Virginia
Christening:
Death: 16 MAR 1931
Burial:

2. Fanny M. Sneed — Pedigree
Female

Birth: 18 MAY 1864 , , West Virginia
Christening:
Death: 12 NOV 1885
Burial:

3. John Wiley Sneed — Pedigree
Male

Birth: 24 JUN 1866 , , Indiana
Christening:
Death: 05 SEP 1936
Burial:

4. Unavailable — Pedigree

5. Richard R. Sneed — Pedigree
Male

Birth: 30 OCT 1870 Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death: 07 MAY 1916

Burial:

6. Gartin Griffin Sneed
Male

Pedigree

Birth: 13 FEB 1872 Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death: 08 DEC 1938
Burial:

7. Unavailable

Pedigree

8. Nancy Angeline Sneed
Female

Pedigree

Birth: 24 DEC 1875 Of, Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death: 04 JAN 1921
Burial:

9. William Sneed
Male

Pedigree

Birth: 1877 Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death:
Burial:

10. Samuel Lewis Sneed
Male

Pedigree

Birth: 05 JUN 1880 Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death: 29 DEC 1929
Burial:

11. Mack Crow Sneed
Male

Pedigree

Birth: 30 JAN 1882 Independence, Jackson, Missouri
Christening:
Death: 30 JUN 1930
Burial:

THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

© 1999-2005 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc All rights reserved English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999). Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/27/2006). 28
http://www.familysearch.org v.2.5.0

About Us | Contact Us | Press Room
LDS Church Sites | LDS Country Sites

[illegible] died in Apr 1938 [illegible]

[illegible] of E.M. Eckman [illegible]

Interred [illegible] - Mrs Blanche Henry - [illegible] - [illegible]

- Mrs. E. Hanson - Mabel

in plot are - E.M Eckman

Anna [illegible] Eckman

[illegible]

[illegible] E.M. Eckman

[illegible]

b. 19 Jul 1892
KC, MO
m. 2 Apr 1914 - E[illegible]
d. [illegible], NE

HUSBAND John Floyd BECKNER-450

BORN: 26 Oct 1847 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 27 Dec 1927 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: 29 Dec 1927 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
MARR: 17 Feb 1879 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV
FATHER: Matthew BECKNER-181
MOTHER: Elizabeth CALDWELL-182
PARENTS' MRIN: 83

WIFE Elizabeth A LOWE-451

BORN: Feb 1858 PLACE: VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 29 Nov 1929 PLACE: Louisville,KY
BUR.: Dec 1929 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
FATHER: Lorenza Green LOWE-2675
MOTHER: Martha Ellender HUTCHINSON-2676
PARENTS' MRIN: 1134

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Derise H BECKNER-2677
---- BORN: Nov 1879 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

2. NAME: Otis I BECKNER-2678
---- BORN: Apr 1881 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

3. NAME: William F BECKNER-2679
---- BORN: Aug 1883 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

4. NAME: Luella C BECKNER-2680
---- BORN: Jun 1885 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

HUSBAND John Floyd BECKNER-450 Yr of Birth 1847
WIFE Elizabeth A LOWE-451 Yr of Birth 1858

CHILDREN (continued)

5. NAME: Robert H BECKNER-2681
---- BORN: Jun 1889 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

6. NAME: Mamie B BECKNER-2682
---- BORN: Jun 1889 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

7. NAME: Walter H BECKNER-2683
---- BORN: Oct 1890 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

8. NAME: Frances A BECKNER-2684
---- BORN: Nov 1985 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

9. NAME: Unice G BECKNER-2685
---- BORN: Jun 1897 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

John W. Beckner ----

= M = Snead

--children--
1. Blanche born 1891 married Frank C. ~~Hannon~~ Henry
2. Mabel Mae born 19 Jul 1892 Kansas City Jackson County MO
married Emmet Hannon

31 Oct 1937
Omaha, NE 2353 South 35 Ave
Beckner, John W. age 74 - 1863
Henry, Blanche B. age 46 - 1891
Ellsworth M. age 24 - 1913
Shirley Jean age 7½ months 1937

John W. Beckner's nearest relatves --
Mrs. F.C. Henry and Mrs. E. Hannon

Cemetery Plot
Ellsworth Eckman
Anna H. Eckman - James M. Snead and Elizabeth E. Cooper
John W. Beckner - George Beckner and Ruth Moon

1920 Anna H. Eckman survived by children
Mrs. Emmet Hannon - 3723 Nathan St.
Mrs. F.C. Henry - 3728 Mason

Emmet Hannon
1959 Groves, TX
died (23) Aug 1967 Longview, TX

January 25, 1994

Napa, ...

Dear Zandra,

Some years ago, 13 to be exact, you wrote to me regarding the Beckner family history. Apparently we exchanged several letters and I kept yours. In them I found the enclosed pedigree chart that you sent me that someone else sent you. I wondered if you had heard from this woman lately or know where I might get in touch with her. I tried directory assistance but there was no Anderson listed on Wyoming St. in Bluefield, West Virginia. (Enclosed also is a pedigree chart of mine so you will know where I fit in to the Beckner picture.)

I was particularly interested in this woman's line because she has a Roles and a Beckner line like I do and I'm hoping she may have some more information on generations further back on the Roles side.

When we were writing 13 years ago, I had just gotten married. I now have 4 children between the ages of 5-12. The youngest started school this year and even though I am working full time, I am starting up with the genealogy again. My husband and I are going to the genealogy library in Salt Lake City over the President's day weekend in February just to do research. No kids, nothing else planned, just genealogy. If I find anything wonderful I will let you know.

I would appreciate hearing from you. How did you originally get in touch with this woman? Anything you can suggest would be appreciated! Hope this letter finds you well.

Sincerely your cousin of some degree,

Melinda Roles Jacques

PEDIGREE RESEARCH RECORD

NAPA VALLEY GENEALOGICAL and BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY

B - BORN
M - MARRIED
D - DIED
P - PLACE

NO.
grandparents
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

PEGGY Dove Anderson
1014 Wyoming St.
Bluefield, WV 24701

NO.
James Mordecia Keatley
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
Wilson Keatley
B. 2 Dec 1817
P. Indian Mills, WV
M. 1844
P.
D. 4 Apr 1865
P. Indian Mills, WV

NO.
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD

NO.
Martha Roles
B.
P. Roles Chapel, WV
D.
P.

NO.
Mordecia Roles
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD

NO.
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
Thomas Garland Lowe
B. 14 Sep 1842
P. Red Suphur Springs, WV
M. 22 Feb 1866
P. Indian Mills, WV
D.
P.

NO.
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD

NO.
Amanda McKendra Lowe
B. 26 Jul 1869
P. Indian Mills, WV
D. 2 Mar 1908
P. Indian Mills, WV

NO.
Sarah ~~Sarah~~ Elizaeth Beckner
B. 22 Feb 1844
P. New Castle, VA
D. 9 Oct 1928
P.

NO.
Matthew Elexandria Beckner
B.
P.
M.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
John Beckner
SEE RECORD
NO.
Mary Duncan
SEE RECORD

NO.
Elizabeth Caldwell
B.
P.
D.
P.

NO.
SEE RECORD
NO.
SEE RECORD

RECORD NO. _____

FIRST PERSON ON THIS RECORD IS THE SAME PERSON AS NO. _____ ON RECORD NO. _____

PEDIGREE CHART

2 Oct 1993

Chart No. 1

Ordinance Codes:
B=Baptized
E=Endowed
P=Sealed to parents
S=Sealed to spouse
C=Children's ordinances

1 Melinda Ellen ROLES-1
B: 11 Jun 1955 BE S
P: Long Beach,L.A.,CA
M: 8 Nov 1980 --1
P: Los Angeles,LA,CA
D:
P:

Spouse: Carl Edward JACQUIER-2

2 James William ROLES-6
B: 24 Aug 1913
P: Nettleton,Craighead,AR
M: 23 Jan 1946 --2
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D:
P:

3 Elaine May SMITH-7
B: 22 Oct 1923 BEP
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D:
P:

4 Matthew Green ROLES-13
B: 7 Mar 1882 BEPS
P: Rich Hill twp,C,,MO
M: 2 Jun 1907 --5
P: Nettleton,Craighead,AR
D: 3 Nov 1956
P: Jonesboro,Craighead,AR

5 Cora Catherine COX-14
B: 6 Aug 1882 BEPS
P: Texas City,Saline,IL
D: 21 Jul 1925
P: Nettleton,Craighead,AR

6 Uriah McMurrin SMITH-69
B: 9 Dec 1875 BEPS
P: Pine Canyon,Lakeview,T,UT
M: 1 May 1906 --33
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D: 24 Jan 1943
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT

7 Evelyn GRAY-70
B: 17 Dec 1886 BEPS
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D: 9 Nov 1982
P: Bellflower,L.A.,CA

8 James ROLES-145
B: 22 Jul 1851 BEPS
P: Monroe Co.,VA
M: 2 Dec 1870 --68
P: Monroe Co.,WV
D: 29 Jun 1904
P: Nettleton,Craighead,AR

9 Virginia Ann BECKNER-146
B: 19 Nov 1849 BEPS
P: Botetourt Co.,VA
D: 22 Feb 1923
P: Nettleton,Craighead,AR

10 John William COX-152
B: 30 May 1847 BEPS
P: Posey Co.,IN
M: 10 May 1866 --70
P: Saline Co.,IL
D: 23 Nov 1942
P: Norris City,White,IL

11 Susan Agnes HARRIS-154
B: 23 Apr 1848 BE S
P: Batesville,Independence,AR
D: 30 Aug 1882
P: Texas City,Saline,IL

12 Adam Browning SMITH-174
B: 30 Jan 1832 BEPSC
P: Stewarton,Ayr.,Scotland
M: 30 May 1870 --82
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D: 26 Aug 1916
P: Tooele,Tooele,UT

13 Isabella MCMURRIN-175
B: 23 Nov 1838 BEPSC
P: Glasgow,Lanark,Scotland
D: 17 Mar 1932
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT

14 Fredrick Charles Albert GRAY-273
B: 6 Feb 1864 BEPSC
P: Camberwell,London,Eng.
M: 16 Oct 1884(div) --121
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT
D: 22 Mar 1944
P: Roy,Weber,UT

15 Phoebe REED-274
B: 24 Jan 1868 BEPSC
P: North Point,S/Lk,UT
D: 16 Dec 1920
P: Salt Lake City,S/Lk,UT

16 Green ROLES-189 2
17 Elizabeth MILBURN-190 3
18 Matthew BECKNER-181 4
19 Elizabeth CALDWELL-182 5
20 William COX-279 6
21 Mary CLEVELAND-280 7
22 8
23 9
24 Adam Willey SMITH-943 8
25 Martha BROWNING-944 9
26 Joseph MCMURRIN Sr.-277 10
27 Margaret IRVINE-278 11
28 Albert Lewis GRAY-625 12
29 Elizabeth A JACKSON-626 13
30 Ira Beckwith REED-623 14
31 Margaret PETTIT-624 15

Name and address of submitter:
MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone: (310) 430-0676

PEDIGREE CHART

2 Oct 1993

Chart No. 4

Number 1 on this chart is the same as no. 18 on chart no. 1

Ordinance Codes:
B=Baptized
E=Endowed
P=Sealed to parents
S=Sealed to spouse
C=Children's ordinances

1 Matthew BECKNER-181
B: Abt 1816 BEPSC
P: Botetourt Co.,VA
M: 7 Feb 1842 --83
P: Botetourt Co.,VA
D:
P:

Elizabeth CALDWELL-182
Spouse

2 John BECKNER-183
B: Abt 1780 BEPSC
P: Botetourt Co.,VA
M: 4 Sep 1803 --84
P: Botetourt Co.,VA
D: 1832
P: Monroe Co.,VA

3 Mary DUNCAN-184
B: Abt 1781/1782 BEPSC
P: County Cork,Ireland
D:
P: VA

4 Lawrence BECKNER-185
B: Abt 1739 BEPSC
P: PA
M: Abt 1764 --85
P: PA
D: 1802
P: Botetourt Co.,VA

5 Susanna-186
B: Abt 1743 BE SC
P: PA
D:
P:

6 Robert DUNCAN-247
B: 1741 BE SC
P:
M: 1766 --107
P:
D: Abt 1787/1788
P: Botetourt Co.,VA

7 Cattron-248
B: 1745 BE SC
P:
D:
P:

8 Jacob BECKNER-187
B: Abt 1713 BE SC
P: PA
M: Abt 1738 --86
P: PA
D: 1797
P:

9 Mrs. Jacob BECKNER-455
B: Abt 1717 BE SC
P:
D:
P:

10
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

13
B:
P:
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31

Name and address of submitter:
MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone: (310) 430-0676

J. Kindall
1317 Lumbus St
Boise, Idaho 83705

FAMILY GROUP

Joseph Beckner
Botetourt Co Virg

1842 or 1843 Laporte Co, Ind

John Beckner
Mary Duncan

Melinda Modasset?
Virg

5 July 1880 New Providence, Iowa
buried at Honey Creek Cem., New Providence, Iowa

Her 2nd husb William Crook died May 1, 1888
Judy Kindall

George Beckner		Botetourt Co Virg			Ruth Moon
Harriett Beckner	11 Oct 1830	Monroe Co Virg	9 July 1901	16 Feb 1853	Anson M. Mulford
Joel Beckner	14 Aug 1837	Botetourt Virg	29 Dec 1922	6 Dec 1868	Minerva Freeman
Joseph Beckner		Virg	child when died		

My grandmother new some of these people & knew quite a bit about them because she had a very good memory of these people & dates.
She said there was a child that died in Virg before they move to Ind.
Melinda was from Germany she thought & she said her name was something like Modes had before she came here but was changed to Modasset (sp?) after she was in the U.S. She is buried at that Honey Creek Cemetary in New Providence. I have not been able to find any thing at all on either name or anything near it. Have you ever run across anything like that? over

I have Joel Beckners service papers from the civil war + if you are
interested in these I will have a copy sent to you. They cost $3.00
I also have his death cert. but it doesn't tell anything
I think Melinda + William Crook (or Cooke) may have had a couple children
but I not sure
I sent for Joel Beckners wife's death cert. but its not the
right one that I got back
My grandmother said the Joseph (son) was the one that got
struck by lightning when he was about 5 yrs old.
On chart 61
It also is wrong about Mary marrying a Hutchinson. She married
Hutchens but I guess I've got that on the chart.
All the rest I have is from the book mentioned.
I do have a tax thing + I'll send a copy in this letter.

HUSBAND Joseph BECKNER-458

BORN: Abt 1804 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1842/1843 PLACE: ,La Porte,IN
BUR.: PLACE:
MARR: 13 Nov 1829 PLACE: Monroe Co.,VA
FATHER: John BECKNER-183
MOTHER: Mary DUNCAN-184
PARENTS' MRIN: 84

WIFE Melinda MOTTESHEARD-468

BORN: 1797 PLACE: VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 5 Jul 1880 PLACE: ,Hardin,IO
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Samuel MOTTESHEARD-2749
MOTHER:
PARENTS' MRIN: 1149

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Harriet H BECKNER-2739
---- BORN: 11 Oct 1830 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 9 Jul 1901 PLACE: ,Hardin,IO
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Anson MULFORD-2750
MRIN: 1150
MARR: 16 Feb 1853 PLACE: ,La Porte,IN

2. NAME: Joel BECKNER-2740
---- BORN: 14 Aug 1837 PLACE: ,Monroe,VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 29 Dec 1922 PLACE: ,Spink,SD
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Minerva FREEMAN-2751
MRIN: 1151
MARR: 6 Dec 1868 PLACE: ,Delaware,IO

3. NAME: George BECKNER-2752
---- BORN: 1840 PLACE: ,La Porte,IN
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Ruth MOON-2741
MRIN: 1152
MARR: 25 Mar 1860 PLACE: ,Hardin,IO

4. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

HUSBAND Matthew BECKNER-181

BORN: Abt 1816 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
MARR: 7 Feb 1842 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA has other marriage(s)
FATHER: John BECKNER-183 PARENTS' MRIN: 84
MOTHER: Mary DUNCAN-184

WIFE Elizabeth CALDWELL-182

BORN: Abt 1817 PLACE: John's Creek,Botetourt,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 22 May 1857 PLACE: Sinking Creek,Craig,VA
BUR.: May 1857 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA
FATHER: Robert CALDWELL-245 PARENTS' MRIN: 106
MOTHER: Mary Magdeline SMITH-246

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Mary Magdeline BECKNER-447
---- BORN: 1 Mar 1843 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 22 Dec 1924 PLACE: Forest Hills,Summers,WV
BUR.: 24 Dec 1924 PLACE: Forest Hills,Summers,WV
SPOUSE: Lewis Allen ELLISON-454 MRIN: 207
MARR: 16 Mar 1864 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV

2. NAME: Martha Jane BECKNER-448
---- BORN: 1844/1845 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Henry C CAMPBELL-453 MRIN: 206
MARR: 28 Nov 1861 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA

3. NAME: Sarah Elizabeth "Susan" BECKNER-449
---- BORN: 22 Feb 1846 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 9 Oct 1928 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: 11 Oct 1928 PLACE: Forest Hill,Summers,WV
SPOUSE: Thomas Garner/Garland LOWE-452 MRIN: 205
MARR: 22 Feb 1866 PLACE: Indian Mills,Monroe,WV

4. NAME: John Floyd BECKNER-450
---- BORN: 26 Oct 1847 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 27 Dec 1927 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: 29 Dec 1927 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
SPOUSE: Elizabeth A LOWE-451 MRIN: 204
MARR: 17 Feb 1879 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

Subj: **Re: Fwd: Joseph Beckner & Melinda Mottesheard**
Date: 5/12/02 2:40:49 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: iittlecuzscuz@hotmail.com
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com, iittlecuzscuz@hotmail.com
Sent from the Internet (Details)

This is what the message said. Do the links work? If not, tell me and I'll mess with it til it does.

Joseph Beckner (parents John Beckner and Mary Duncan) was born Abt. 1804 in Botetourt, VA. He died in La Porte, IN.

Joseph married **Melinda Mottesheard** on 13 Nov 1829 in Monroe, VA/Monroe Co., VA. **Melinda** was born Abt. 1807 in VA. She died 5 Jul 1880 in Hardin, IA.

Joseph Beckner and **Melinda Mottesheard** had the following children:

1. **Harriet H. Beckner** was born 11 Oct 1830 in Monroe, IA/Monroe, Jasper Co., IA. She died 9 Jul 1901 in Providence, Hardin, IA.
2. **Joel Beckner** was born 14 Aug 1837 in Monroe, VA/Monroe, Amherst Co., VA. He died 29 Dec 1922 in Redfield, Spink, SD.
3. **George Beckner** was born 14 Aug 1837 in Monroe Co., WV.

Send and receive Hotmail on your mobile device: Click Here

B E C K N E R

LAWRENCE BECKNER who died 1802 Botetourt Co Va; His Will probated in October 1802, Botetourt Co Va, giving name of children: DANIEL; JONATHAN; JACOB; ELIZABETH SIMMONS; SUSANNAH GORMAN & JOHN

JONATHAN BECKNER b ca ca 1785; m 5 Nov 1810 Franklin Co Va Mary/Polly Sink(Surety, Stephen Sink, her father); D/o Stephen Sink & Susan( )Sink; were married by Edwin G Cabaniss- Had issue:

1. ASENATH BECKNER b 1811 Fr Co; died 1890 Putnam Co WVa; m 1 Dec 1828 in Franklin Co Va JOHN BIRD b 1801 Fr Co; d 1889 Putnam Co WVa; s/o William & Hannah-Thornton Bird of Franklin Co Va- Had issue

2. JULIA BECKNER b .. m 4 Apr 1845 Franklin Co Va to Lott Wray (Marriage Bond states she d/o Jonathan & Mary Beckner
No further info

3. SUSAN BECKNER b ... m 26 Oct 1846 Meredith Wray (m in Franklin Co) (Johnathan signed Surety for Marriage)
No further info

4. ANNA BECKNER b.... m 25 July 1843 Franklin Co William R Waid/Wade (d/o Jonathan, per Marriage record)
No further proven record)

5. SALLY BECKNER b ...m 18 Feb 1837 Franklin Co Va Silas Hartwell (Jonathan signed Surety)

(Above info- marriage dates, taken from "Marriage Bonds of Franklin Co" by Marshall Wingfield (Marriage dates 1786-1858)

Zandra, I found in Franklin Co Marriage Bk, where a JOSEPH BECKNER m 30 Dec 1817 Susanna Seacrist, a d/o John Seacrist

Your record of Jonathan' m to Susannah Sauers is puzzling. Could he have married more than once...?

Or, is my JONATHAN a son of some one else besides Lawrence... the only thing I have to go on was Lawrence's Will of Oct 1802, Botetourt Co.

H E L P !!


J. H. Buck
COFFEYVILLE
KAS.


Rochester
Photographic Rooms.

Original House Bill No. 26

(TWELFTH LEGISLATURE OF THE STATE OF WYOMING)

Enrolled Act No. 5, House of Representatives,
STATE OF WYOMING

AN ACT making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner.

BE IT ENACTED BY THE LEGISLATURE OF THE STATE OF WYOMING:

Section 1. That the sum of $2,500.00 is hereby appropriated out of any funds in the State Treasury not otherwise appropriated for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the killing of her husband by prisoners escaping from the State Penitentiary in Rawlins, Wyoming, during the outbreak occurring October 13th, 1912.

Sec. 2. This Act shall take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Martin L. Pratt
Speaker of the House.

Bunnett Hoge.
President of the Senate.

I hereby certify that the within Enrolled act originated in the House.

J. A. L. Cheney
Chief Clerk.

OFFICE OF
THE SECRETARY OF STATE,
RECEIVED FROM THE GOVERNOR
AND FILED THIS eleventh DAY
OF February A. D. 1913.

Fred L. Harris
SECRETARY OF STATE.

by T. H. Wescott
Deputy.

1913 House Journal

House Bill No. 14, by Mr. Winkelman, Misrepresentation by life insurance companies.
Pages 50, 64, 121, 124, 128, 169, 218, 228, 244, 250, 266, 421.
Enrolled Act No. 40. Pages 464, 480.
House Bill No. 15, by Mr. Tilton, Open season for catching fish.
Pages 50, 64, 246, 352, 416, 438, 465.
House Bill No. 16, by Mr. Winkelman, Fraternal benefit societies.
Pages 50, 64, 121, 128, 151, 162, 176, 186, 193, 440.
Enrolled Act No. 43. Pages 486, 487, 497.
House Bill No. 17, by Mr. Allred, Sale of intoxicating liquors.
Pages 50, 65, 136, 151.
House Bill No. 18, by Mr. Gates, County Treasurers.
Pages 51, 65, 108, 115, 126, 144, 148, 299.
Enrolled Act No. 9. Pages 321, 326, 350.
House Bill No. 19, by Mr. Winkelman, Insurance agents.
Pages 51, 65, 108, 114, 126, 128, 144, 148, 149, 305.
House Bill No. 20, by Mr. Tilton, Election records and returns.
Pages 51, 65, 137, 151.
House Bill No. 21, by Mr. Tilton, Collection of taxes.
Pages 51, 65, 131, 151, 170, 219, 229, 244, 252, 362.
House Bill No. 22, by Mr. Tilton, Road districts.
Pages 51, 65, 158, 184, 191, 203, 208, 209, 400, 401, 406, 427, 480.
Enrolled Act No. 61. Pages 497, 498, 508, 514.
House Bill No. 23, by Mr. Gray, Appropriation for the State Fair.
Pages 51, 65, 137, 162, 177, 186, 191, 365.
Enrolled Act No. 30. Pages 401, 402, 405.
House Bill No. 24, by Mr. McGrew, Legal reserve of life insurance companies.
Pages 51, 65, 108, 114, 120, 123, 127, 186, 194, 305.
House Bill No. 25, by Mr. Schmidt, District attorneys.
Pages 51, 65, 170, 219, 232, 336, 526, 529.
House Bill No. 26, by Mr. Anderson, Relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner.
Pages 51, 65, 109, 115, 126, 144, 148, 238.
Enrolled Act No. 3. Pages 258, 266, 316, 317, 318.
House Bill No. 27, by Mr. Thorley, Licensing billiard and pool halls and vehicles.
Pages 51, 65, 122, 124, 127, 144, 150, 334, 335.
Enrolled Act No. 20. Pages 354, 355, 359, 364.
House Bill No. 28, by Mr. Tilton, Tax notices.
Pages 51, 65, 109, 115, 127, 158, 160, 263.
Enrolled Act No. 7. Pages 285, 290, 295.
House Bill No. 29, by Mr. Schmidt, District judges.
Pages 52, 66, 170, 232, 336.
House Bill No. 30, by Mr. Grieve, Shoshone County.
Pages 52, 66, 158, 195, 204, 223, 229, 230, 365.
Enrolled Act No. 33. Pages 401, 402, 406, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463.
House Bill No. 31, by Mr. Schmidt, Office of District Attorney.
Pages 52, 66, 170, 232, 315, 336, 526, 529.
House Bill No. 32, by Mr. Schmidt, Judicial Districts.
Pages 52, 66, 122, 132, 133, 145, 173, 178, 179, 528.
House Bill No. 33, by Mr. Sullivan of Albany County, Unexpended balances of certain University funds.
Pages 52, 66, 121, 127, 144, 147, 238.
Enrolled Act No. 4. Pages 258, 266, 327.

316-318

51-1 66-1 109-1 115-1 126-1 144-1 148-1 238-1 258-1 266-1

House Bill No. 18, introduced by Mr. Gates—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 1181 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, relating to the election, term of office and bond of County Treasurer".

Referred to Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means.

House Bill No. 19, introduced by Mr. Winkelman—"A bill for an act concerning insurance agents, firms or corporations, solicitors or representatives of corporations or associations".

Referred to Committee No. 8 on Corporations.

House Bill No. 20, introduced by Mr. Tilton—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2239 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes of 1910, relating to election records and returns".

Referred to Committee No. 10 on Elections.

House Bill No. 21, introduced by Mr. Tilton—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2406 of the Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, providing for the collection of taxes".

Referred to Committee No. 2 on Judiciary.

House Bill No. 22, introduced by Mr. Tilton—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2547 of the Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, providing that counties may be divided into road districts".

Referred to Committee No. 9 on County Affairs and County Boundaries.

House Bill No. 23, introduced by Mr. Gray—"A bill for an act appropriating funds for the purpose of providing premiums and paying the expenses of the State Fair for the years 1913 and 1914 and for the purpose of making permanent improvements on the State Fair grounds and for the purpose of paying the indebtedness of the State Fair Commission for the year 1912".

Referred to Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means.

House Bill No. 24, introduced by Mr. McGrew—"A bill for an act providing for the investment of the legal reserve of life insurance companies arising from premiums received from residents of this state."

Referred to Committee No. 8 on Corporations.

House Bill No. 25, introduced by Mr. Schmidt—"A bill for an act directing the Governor of the State of Wyoming to appoint district attorneys in each of the judicial districts of the State of Wyoming and providing for the election of such attorneys at the next general election".

Referred to Committee No. 2 on Judiciary.

House Bill No. 26, introduced by Mr. Anderson—"A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner."

Referred to Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means.

House Bill No. 27, introduced by Mr. Thorley—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Paragraph 10th, Section 1578, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, enumerating the specific corporate powers of town councils and granting the power to license, tax, regulate, suppress and prohibit billiard table halls, pool table halls, etc."

Referred to Committee No. 4 on Revenue.

House Bill No. 28, introduced by Mr. Tilton—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2407, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, relative to giving notice to delinquent taxpayers".

Referred to Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means.

entitled Fraternal Beneficial Societies, and all acts or parts of acts in conflict with the provisions of this act.

House Bill No. 17. Introduced by Mr. Allred.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2833 of the Compiled Statutes of 1910, relating to the sale of intoxicating liquors.

House Bill No. 18. Introduced by Mr. Gates.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 1181 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, relating to the election, term of office and bond of County Treasurer.

House Bill No. 19. Introduced by Mr. Winkelman.
A bill for an act concerning insurance agents, firms or corporations, solicitors or representatives of corporations or associations.

House Bill No. 20. Introduced by Mr. Tilton.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2239 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes of 1910, relating to election records and returns.

House Bill No. 21. Introduced by Mr. Tilton.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2406 of the Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, providing for the collection of taxes.

House Bill No. 22. Introduced by Mr. Tilton.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2547 of the Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, providing that counties may be divided into road districts.

House Bill No. 23. Introduced by Mr. Gray.
A bill for an act appropriating funds for the purpose of providing premiums and paying the expenses of the State Fair for the years 1913 and 1914 and for the purpose of making permanent improvements on the State Fair grounds and for the purpose of paying the indebtedness of the State Fair Commission for the year 1912.

House Bill No. 24. Introduced by Mr. McGrew.
A bill for an act providing for the investment of the legal reserve of life insurance companies arising from premiums received from residents of this state.

House Bill No. 25. Introduced by Mr. Schmidt.
A bill for an act directing the Governor of the State of Wyoming to appoint district attorneys in each of the judicial districts of the State of Wyoming and providing for the election of such attorneys at the next general election.

House Bill No. 26. Introduced by Mr. Anderson.
A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner.

House Bill No. 27. Introduced by Mr. Thorley.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Paragraph Tenth, Section 1578, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, enumerating the specific corporate powers of town councils, and granting the power to license, tax, regulate, suppress and prohibit billiard table halls, pool table halls, etc.

House Bill No. 28. Introduced by Mr. Tilton.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2407, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, relative to giving notice to delinquent taxpayers.

The Legislature of the State of Wyoming.
House of Representatives
Cheyenne, January 29, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means, to whom was referred House Bill No. 26, respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that the bill do pass.

H. B. GATES,
Chairman.

The Legislature of the State of Wyoming.
House of Representatives
Cheyenne, January 29, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 3 on Ways and Means, to whom was referred House Bill No. 28, respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that same be amended as follows:

Strike out the words "tax payers" in line two, section one, and insert the word "taxes". Strike out the word "sixty", in line three, section one, and insert the word "thirty".

Without recommendation.

H. B. GATES,
Chairman.

The Legislature of the State of Wyoming.
House of Representatives
Cheyenne, January 29, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 7 on Stock Raising and Stock Laws to whom was referred Bill No. 10, respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that bill be amended as follows:

Section 1, line three, insert after word "age", the following: "of registered or pure breed"; and after fourth line in Section 1, after the word "cows" insert "of breeding age", and with such amendments do be passed.

C. C. BELKNAP,
Chairman.

House of Representatives,
Cheyenne, Wyo., Jan. 28, 1913.

Honorable Speaker of the House.

Sir:—Your Committee on Printing begs leave to report the following House Bills correctly printed for the members of the Legislature:

House Bill No. 36. Introduced by Mr. Brock.

A bill for an act, authorizing certain cities or towns organized under a separate charter from the Legislature to surrender their charter and organize under the provisions of the general laws relative to the in corporation of towns and prescribing the method for so doing.

Referred to Committee No. 8 on Corporations.

House Bill No. 37. Introduced by Mr. Burns.

A bill for an act to provide for the inspection of neat cattle, and providing penalty for the violation of the provisions of this act, and repealing Sections 2707, 2708, 2709, 2710 and 2711 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, and all laws in conflict herewith.

House Bill No. 38. Introduced by Mrs. Miller.

A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 5812 of Compiled Statutes of Wyoming, 1910, relating to the abandonment of children and the non-support of wife and providing punishment for such offenses.

That House Bill No. 18. Introduced by Mr. Gates.

A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 1181 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, relating to the election, term of office and bond of County Treasurer, be amended as follows:

In line six strike out the words "three or more" and insert after the word "sufficient" the words "surety of". And as so amended, do pass.

That House Bill No 26. Introduced by Mr. Anderson.

A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner, be amended in Section 1, line one, by striking out figures "$1,000" and insert in lieu thereof figures "$2,500"; and as so amended, do pass.

That House Bill No. 28. Introduced by Mr. Tilton.

A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2407, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming of 1910, relative to giving notice to delinquent taxpayers, be amended as follows: Strike out the words "taxpayers" in line two, Section 1, and insert the word "taxes". Strike out the word "sixty" in line three, Section 1, and insert the word "thirty". And as so amended, do pass.

That House Bill No 10. Introduced by Mr. Belknap.

A bill for an act requiring any person, company or corporation turning cows upon the open range to provide at least one bull for each twenty-five cows, be amended as follows:

In Section 1, line three, insert after the word "age" the following: "of registered or pure breed".

In Section 1, line four, after the word "cows", insert "of breeding age", and with such amendments, do pass.

That Senate Joint Memorial No. 1.

Memorializing Woodrow Wilson, President-elect of the United States, to appoint a Wsetern man as Secretary of the Department of the Interior and urging the name of Hon. John E. Osborne for that office, do pass unanimously.

That H. J. R. No. 3. Introduced by Mr. Schmidt.

House Joint Resolution, providing for an investigation and fixing the responsibility for the failure of a certain bill to reach the hands of the Governor after having passed both branches of the Eleventh Wyoming Legislature, do pass.

F. C. HUNTER,
Chairman.

Mr. Hunter moved that the report of the Committee of the Whole be adopted, which motion prevailed.

Suspension of the Rules.

Mr. Hunter moved that the rules be suspended, that Senate Joint Memorial No. 1 be placed upon second reading, considered the engrossed copy, and placed upon third reading and final passage, which motion prevailed.

Thereupon, Senate Joint Memorial No. 1, memorializing Hon. Woodrow Wilson, President-elect of the United States, to appoint a Western man as Secretary of the Department of the Interior and urging the name of Hon. John E. Osborne for that office, was read the second and third

This Sentence is not complete and ends with Mrs. It doesn't pickup the Sentence on the next page.

roads or other common carriers within the State of Wyoming for failure to furnish reasonable services or for discrimination in rates charged for the transportation of passengers, freight, messages or other commodities or things. Referred to Committee No. 10.

Senate File No. 36. Introduced by Mr. Carpenter.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 2864, Wyoming Compiled Stautes of 1910, relating to the duties of county and prosecuting attorneys, sheriffs and other officers, and providing a penalty for the violation of the provisions of this act. Referred to Committee No. 8.

Senate File No. 37. Introduced by Mr. Powers.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Chapter 180 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes and to repeal Chapter 180 of the Wyoming Compiled Stautes of 1910, relating to cattle inspection. Referred to Committee No. 7.

Senate File No. 38. Introduced by Mr. Hadsell.
A bill for an act providing the method of filling any vacancy which may occur in the council of any city or town in this State, whether incorporated under the general laws or by special act of Legislature. Referred to Committee No. 9.

Senate File No. 39. Introduced by Mr. Brandbury.
A bill for an act making an appropriation of the surplus in the fund known as building for female patients at the Wyoming State Hospital for the Insane Fund. Referred to Committee No. 5.

Senate File No. 40. Introduced by Mr. Martello.
A bill for an act regulating and concerning the conducting, keeping and maintaining of slaughter houses and slaughter yards; providing for inspection of places where meat and meat food products are prepared and for inspection fees and certificates; prohibiting the operation of the places mentioned in this title without a certificate; providing for the sanitary handling, care and insepction of meat and meat products and the condemnation of the same; providing penalties for the violation of the said provisions and regulations. Referred to Committee No. 17.

Very respectfully,
E. L. EMERY,
Chief Clerk.

Bills on Second Reading.

Under suspension of the rules the following bills were read the second time and ordered engrossed for third reading:

H. J. R. No. 1. Introduced by Mr. Diers.
House Joint Resolution ratifying an amendment to the Constitution of the United States, providing for the direct election of Senators.

House Bill No. 19. Introduced by Mr. Winkelman.
A bill for an act concerning insurance agents, firms or corporations, solicitors or representatives of corporations or associations.

House Bill No. 18. Introduced by Mr. Gates.
A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 1181 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, relating to the election, term of office and bond of County Treasurer.

Mary Stressner.
House Bill No. 26. Introduced by Mr. Anderson.
A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The House re-convened at 2 o'clock P. M., Mr. Speaker in the chair.

Bills on Third Reading.

House Bill No. 18,—"A bill for an act to amend and re-enact Section 1181 of the Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1910, relating to the election, term of office and bond of County Treasurer."

Was read third time, placed upon its final passage and passed by the following vote:

Ayes—Allred, Anderson, Black, Booker, Brock, Brough, Burns, Cranney, Evers, Eynon, Fisher, Gates, Gray, Grieve, Hirsig, Hopkins, Hunter, John, Kelly, Manson, Mason, Miller, Perry, Schmidt, Sherman, Shingle, Sibley, Sullivan (of Albany), Sullivan (of Big Horn), Thorley, Tilton, Tobin, Valleau, Van Winkle, Wendt, White, Wilson (of Fremont), Wilson (of Uinta), Winkelman, Yoder, Young, Mr. Speaker—42.

Noes—Belknap, Caple, Davis, Decker, Diers, Hensinger, Kelleher, Kindler, Metz, Sproul, Truax, Wood—12.

Excused—Cambell, McGrew—2.

Absent—McAllister.

And so the bill having received the affirmative votes of a majority of all the members elected to the House, Mr. Speaker declared House Bill No. 18 passed.

House Bill No. 26,—"A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner."

Was placed upon its final passage and passed by the following vote:

Ayes—Allred, Anderson, Black, Booker, Brock, Brough, Burns, Caple, Cranney, Decker, Diers, Evers, Eynon, Fisher, Gates, Gray, Grieve, Hensinger, Hirsig, Hopkins, Hunter, John, Kelleher, Kelly, Kindler, Manson, Mason, Miller, Perry, Schmidt, Sherman, Sibley, Sproul, Sullivan (of Albany), Sullivan (of Big Horn), Thorley, Tilton, Tobin, Truax, Valleau, Van Winkle, Wendt, White, Wilson (of Fremont), Wilson (of Uinta), Winkelman, Wood, Yoder, Young, Mr. Speaker—50.

Noes—Belknap, Davis, Metz, Shingle—4.

Excused—Cambell, McGrew—2.

Absent—McAllister—1.

And so the bill having received the affirmative votes of a majority of all the members elected to the House, Mr. Speaker declared House Bill No. 26 passed.

At this point, Mr. Sullivan of Albany County, read a letter to the House written by His Excellency, the Governor of Wyoming, to Mrs. Mary Stressner, with relation to the subject of her relief.

House Bill No. 19,—"A bill for an act concerning insurance agents, firms or corporations, solicitors or representatives of corporations or associations."

Was read third time, placed upon its final passage and passed by the following vote:

Ayes—Allred, Anderson, Belknap, Black, Booker, Brock, Brough, Burns, Caple, Davis, Decker, Diers, Eynon, Fisher, Gates, Gray, Grieve, Hensinger, Hopkins, Hunter, John, Kelleher, Kelly, Kindler, McAllister, Manson, Mason, Metz, Miller, Perry, Schmidt, Sherman, Shingle, Sibley, Sullivan (of Albany), Sullivan (of Big Horn), Thorley, Tilton, Tobin, Truax, Valleau, Van Winkle, Wendt, White, Wilson (of Fremont), Wilson (of Uinta), Winkelman, Wood, Yoder, Young, Mr. Speaker—51.

S. F. No. 42. Introduced by Committee on Education and Public Libraries.

A bill for an act entitled, "An act to amend and re-enact Section 1988, Compiled Statutes of Wyoming, 1910, relating to school funds".

Ayes, 25; noes, 0; absent, 2.

Very respectfully yours,
E. L. EMERY,
Chairman.

Message No. 42.

Cheyenne, Feb. 8, 1913.

The Honorable Speaker of the House of Representatives,
Twelfth State Legislature,
State of Wyoming.

Sir:—I have the honor to inform your honorable body that the following House Bills, having been read three several times in the Senate, were this day put upon their final passage and passed by the following vote:

H. B. No. 60. Introduced by Mr. Van Winkle.

A bill for an act entitled, "An act prohibiting the chasing or running of cattle by dogs and providing a penalty therefor".

Ayes, 24; noes, 2; absent, 1.

H. B. No. 33. Introduced by Mr. Sullivan of Albany.

A bill for an act directing the deposit of unexpended balances of certain appropriations.

Ayes, 25; noes, 0; absent, 2.

H. B. No. 26. Introduced by Mr. Anderson.

A bill for an act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner.

Ayes, 21; noes, 0; absent, 2.

Very respectfully yours,
E. L. EMERY,
Chief Clerk.

Message No. 43.

Cheyenne, Feb. 8, 1913.

The Honorable Speaker of the House of Representatives,
Twelfth State Legislature,
State of Wyoming.

Sir:—I have the honor to inform your honorable body that the following House Joint Resolution, having been read three several times in the Senate, was this day put upon its final passage and passed by the vote indicated:

H. J. R. No. 1. Introduced by Mr. Diers.

A resolution asking that the amendment to the Constitution of the United States proposed by the Sixty-second Congress of the United States, whereby in lieu of the first paragraph of Section 3 of Article 1 of the Constitution of the United States, and in lieu of so much of paragraph 2 of the same section as relates to the filling of vacancies, a substitution be made.

Ayes, 25; noes, 0; absent, 2.

Very respectfully yours,
E. L. EMERY,
Chief Clerk.

On motion of Mr. Sullivan of Big Horn the House adjourned.

J. A. L. CHENERY,
Chief Clerk.

S. J. R. No. 5. Introduced by Senator Powers.
Relating to the reclassification and adjustment of salaries of postal clerks. Referred to Committee No. 15.

Very respectfully yours,
E. L. EMERY,
Chief Clerk.

On motion of Mr. Metz the House stood in recess until seven-thirty p. m.

EVENING SESSION.

The House re-convened at seven-thirty p. m., Mr. Speaker presiding.

Privileged Report.

The following report from the Committee on Enrollment was received and read:

Cheyenne, Feb. 10, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 20 on Enrollment beg leave to report the following House Bills correctly enrolled:

H. B. No. 60 as E. A. No. 2;
H. B. No. 26 as E. A. No. 3;
H. B. No. 33 as E. A. No. 4.
H. J. R. No. 1 as E. J. R. No. 1.

S. L. CAPLE,
Chairman.

Signing of Enrolled Act.

Mr. Speaker announced that he was about to sign the following entitled enrolled acts:

Enrolled Act No. 2, House, "An act prohibiting the chasing or running of cattle by dogs and providing a penalty therefor", also

Enrolled Act No. 3, House, "An act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner", also

Enrolled Act No. 4, House, "An act directing the disposition of the unexpended balances of certain appropriations", also

Enrolled Jooint Resolution No. 1, House, "Resolution ratifying an amendment to the Constitution of the United States providing for the direct election of Senators".

And Mr. Speaker did, in the presence of the House, affix his official signature to each and all of said enrolled acts.

Committee of the Whole.

On motion of Mr. Sullivan of Big Horn the House resolved itself into Committee of the Whole for the consideration of Bills on the General File.

Mr. Mason in the Chair.

On rising the Committee submitted the following report:

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee of the Whole, having had under consideration bills on the General File, respectfully report same back to the House of Representatives with the following recommendations, that

S. F. No. 24. Introduced by Mr. Taylor.
A bill for an act relating to the amendment and repeal of Statutes. Referred to Committee No. 1. Do pass. That,

Reports from Standing Committees.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee on Printing beg leave to report the followings House Bills correctly printed for the use of the members of the Legislature: House Bills Nos. 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233 and House Resolution No. 1.

S. D. PERRY,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee on Engrossment beg leave to report the following entitled House Bills correctly engrossed and returned to Chief Clerk: House Bills No. 73, 98, 87, 118, 130, 129, 86, 96, 127, 101, 126 and 69.

T. C. DIERS,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee on Engrossment beg leave to report the following entitled House Bills correctly re-engrossed and returned to the Chief Clerk: House Bills Nos. 77, 114, 78, 14 and 99.

T. C. DIERS,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee on Enrollment respectfully reports that at 10:30 o'clock a. m. this day the following entitled Enrolled Acts were presented to the Governor for his approval:

E. A. No. 2, House, "An act prohibiting the chasing of cattle by dogs, etc."

E. A. No. 3, House, "An act making an appropriation for relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner".

E. A. No. 4, House, "An act directing disposition of unexpended balances of certain appropriations".

E. H. J. R. No. 1, "Ratifying an amendment to the Constitution of the United States providing for the direct election of Senators".

S. L. CAPLE,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 17 on Medical and Sanitary Affairs, to whom was referred House Bill No. 112, respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that it do pass with the following amendments: That Section 3 be stricken out and the following inserted in its stead: "Section 3. The label required by this act shall clearly and distinctly state the name and residence of the manufacturer of the paint, or the distributor thereof, or of the party for whom the same is manufactured. Said label to clearly state, in addition to the before-mentioned matter, the quantity contained in the package, this in the case of liquid or mixed paints, to be designated in U. S. standard gallons or fraction thereof, and in the case of paste or semi-paste paints such as commonly sold by weight, to be shown by weight avoirdupois. Said label shall be printed in the English language in plain, legible type.

E. F. FISHER,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, Feb. 11, 1913.

Mr. Speaker:—Your Committee No. 17 on Medical and Sanitary Af-

H. B. No. 151, "A bill for an act appropriating $3,491.96 for the relief of Park County", do pass. That,

H. B. No. 159, "A bill for an act authorizing the district court or judge to remove officers not liable to impeachment, for misfeasance, malfeasance or nonfeasance in office and providing the method of procedure therefor", be amended as follows: In the title, after the word "judge" insert the word "thereof". In the title, after the word "remove" insert the word "county". Line 1, Section 1, after the word "any" add the words "County Commissioner, County Clerk and". Line 2, Section 1, after the word "judge" add the word "thereof". Line 8, Section 6, strike out the word "Specialty". In line 9, strike out the word "for". Line 13, Section 7, after the word "expense" insert comma. Line 14, Section 7, after the word "defense" insert the words "to be paid", and as so amended the bill do pass. E. J. SULLIVAN.

On motion of Mr. Thorley the report of the Committee of the Whole was adopted as read.

Message from the Governor.

13 February, 1913.

To the Honorable Speaker and Members of the House of Representatives:

Gentlemen:—I herewith return to you, without my approval, Enrolled Act No. 3, House of Representatives, entitled: "An act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner". Such an appropriation as is provided in this act is clearly unconstitutional and I could not be a party to such an assault as it makes upon the fundamental law of the state.

From the discussion of the bill in the two houses it was evident that the members of the legislature did not understand the circumstances concerning the killing of Charles L. Stressner, the husband of Mrs. Mary Stressner. They overlooked the constitutional provision forbidding such an appropriation; I do not know that the constitutionality of the appropriation proposed was raised.

I have investigated the matter as fully as I could and I gain my knowledge from those who were in a position to know and from the testimony of the coroner's inquest held upon the body of Mr. Stressner.

On the day of the shooting Stressner borrowed a shotgun from one person and shells from another. He left his home and went in pursuit of some escaping convicts—not trap shooting, as is generally believed. He tried to halt the fleeing convicts; they refused to stop and he shot one convict named Richardson in the legs, and another convict by the name of Burke in the back. Neither shot did any particular damage to the fleeing convicts because the shells used were loaded with very fine shot. Richardson then turned and ordered Stressner to throw down his gun, which he did not do. Elliott, one of the escaping convicts, had a 30-40 rifle which he had wrested from one Bert Talbot. Richardson told Elliott to shoot Stressner; this he did not do. Richardson then took the rifle from Elliott and shot Stressner, the bullet taking effect just below the eye. The shot was the fatal one.

The place where the shooting occurred was a block and a half away from Stressner's home.

Stressner was not an employee of the state; he was not of a posse pursuing the prisoners, nor did he in any manner belong to the police force of the city of Rawlins. His statement before leaving his home leaves no doubt that he started out voluntarily to pursue those who had escaped from the penitentiary.

Section 6, Article
prohibits donations of
A like section in
California) has been p
a legislature has not
the bill provided. The
forbidden by the cor
money for which ther
rests alone in some m
a generous or even j
prompt him to recogr
regarded as held for
dispose of them excep
If any of the me
their attention to the
The claim of neg
lieve there was any n
this connection I quo
the John Marshall ty
Gibbons vs. U. S.
of the United States,
liable to individuals f
of power by its office
"In the languag
antee to any person t
employs, since that w
barrassments, and di
the public interests'"
In this connectio
establish such a prec
law. It would come
I feel sorry for M
so far as to be a par
which the constitutio
The outbreak at
in some penitentiarie
and certain small-mi
the people at the gen
misrepresentations w
accidents or misfor
usually lend their ass
I received a lett
husband, in which sh
to refute the untruth
tion, I herewith quot
the correspondence I

"Mrs. Mary Stressn
"Lock Box
"Rawli
"My Dear Mrs.
deeply than I do in
which I can make
this: If the people
grace and dishonor

Section 6, Article 16, of the Constitution of the State of Wyoming prohibits donations of the kind attempted in the bill under consideration.

A like section in the constitution of other states (especially in California) has been passed upon by the courts and it is well settled that a legislature has not the power to make such donation or gift as is in the bill provided. The well settled rule seems to be that gifts which are forbidden by the constitution include all appropriations from public money for which there is no authority or any forcible claim, or which rests alone in some moral or equitable obligation which in the mind of a generous or even just individual dealing with his own money might prompt him to recognize as worthy of reward. Public monies must be regarded as held for public purposes, and the legislature is forbidden to dispose of them except for such purposes.

If any of the members care to look up the matter, I especially call their attention to the decisions of California courts made on this subject.

The claim of negligence cuts no figure in the matter. I do not believe there was any negligence upon the part of any state officer, but in this connection I quote from the decision of Justice Miller, a judge of the John Marshall type.

Gibbons vs. U. S.; 8th Vol. Wallace's Reports of the Supreme Court of the United States, page 274. "No government has ever held itself liable to individuals for the misfeasance, laches, or unauthorized exercise of power by its officers and agents.

"In the language of Judge Story, 'It does not undertake to guarantee to any person the fidelity of any of the officers or agents whom it employs, since that would involve it in all its operations in endless embarrassments, and difficulties, and losses, which would be subversive of the public interests' ".

In this connection I may add that the legislature cannot afford to establish such a precedent as this bill would make if it should become a law. It would come back to embarrass every future legislature.

I feel sorry for Mrs. Stressner, but I could not let my sympathies go so far as to be a party to taking money out of the treasury of the state which the constitution of the state expressly forbids.

The outbreak at the penitentiary—almost an everyday occurrence in some penitentiaries in the United States—was made a political one, and certain small-minded and narrow men made it a pretext to influence the people at the general election then about to be held. Falsehoods and misrepresentations were resorted to to deceive the public. At times of accidents or misfortunes good citizens, of whatever party affiliation, usually lend their assistance to a state and its officers.

I received a letter from Mrs. Stressner soon after the death of her husband, in which she asked if some aid could not be given to her. In order to refute the untruthful statements made on this floor to influence legislation, I herewith quote my reply to Mrs. Stressner in full. This covers all the correspondence I had on the subject of charity to her.

"21 November, 1912.

"Mrs. Mary Stressner,
"Lock Box 290,
"Rawlins, Wyoming.

"My Dear Mrs. Stressner:—No one can sympathize with you more deeply than I do in the loss of your husband. There is no fund out of which I can make a contribution for your relief. However, I will do this: If the people of Rawlins, especially the men who have tried to disgrace and dishonor the state, because of the unfortunate outbreak of the

prisoners, will deposit $900 in one of the banks for your benefit, I will deposit $100. If they will not do this and will deposit $450 in the bank I will give $50 to make it $500. In other words, up to $1,000 I will give one-tenth if nine-tenths is contributed by Rawlins people.

"I will send a copy of this letter to James Rumsey, William Daley and George Brimmer, who were so active and expressed so much feeling after the escape of the convicts and the death of your husband. They probably will take hold of this matter and raise the money, which they can do in a few hours if they undertake it.

"Very sincerely yours,
(Signed) "JOSEPH M. CAREY."

I have no doubt if those who were mentioned had really felt the amount of sympathy their lachrymose countenances indicated at the time, the $1,000 would have been quickly raised. It is not too late now to act. In connection with others I am willing to help Mrs. Stressner, as I deeply sympathize with her, as I have suggested in my letter quoted above. However, I can not, and will not be a party to a violation of the constitution of my state.

As I am informed that two-thirds of each house voted for the measure, I return the measure with the hope that there may be a test vote on this veto, in order that it may be recorded as to who is willing to vote the money of the people of this state after he understands that to do so would be in direct violation of the provisions of the constitution.

As for me—even if sympathy and charity may gain me popularity, I will not knowingly subvert the constitution I swore to uphold.

Very truly yours,
JOSEPH M. CAREY,
Governor.

On motion of Mr. Sullivan of Big Horn the communication from His Excellency, the Governor, was accepted and placed on file.

On motion of Mr. Wilson of Fremont the House adjourned.

J. A. L. CHENERY,
Chief Clerk.

TWENTY-FOURTH DAY.

Hall of the House of Representatives,
Cheyenne, Wyoming, February 14, 1913.

The House convened at ten o'clock A. M., pursuant to adjournment of yesterday, Mr. Speaker presiding.

Roll call:

Present—Allred, Anderson, Belknap, Black, Booker, Brock, Brough, Burns, Cambell, Caple, Cranney, Davis, Decker, Diers, Evers, Eynon, Fisher, Gates, Gray, Grieve, Hensinger, Hirsig, Hopkins, Hunter, John, Kelleher, Kelly, Kindler, McAllister, McGrew, Manson, Mason, Metz, Miller, Perry, Schmidt, Sherman, Shingle, Sibley, Sproul, Sullivan (of Albany), Sullivan (of Big Horn), Thorley, Tilton, Tobin, Truax, Valleau, Van Winkle, Wendt, White, Wilson (of Fremont), Wilson (of Uinta), Winkelman, Wood, Yoder, Young, Mr. Speaker—57.

Absent—None.

Prayer by the Chaplain, Rev. George Davidson.

The journal of the proceedings of yesterday was approved as read.

yenne Rise Phoenix-Like From the Ashes

YENNE STATE LEA

CHEYENNE, WYOMING. FRIDAY MORNING, FEB. 14, 1913.

COMPLETELY ED BY FIRE; ES FROM BURNS

Hurt in the Desperate e Result of Careless y a Smoker

pted to his de- burned. White in the r Mr. ugh the s burn- out by building a solid as soon ames.

und the , lying ie was ouse a chem- Tuesday howing e it.

en the put in building year, ng and ter. No ements. realize l flash another uff. It with a doubt- lives."

ed over toward the east side just across from us and Mr Beaman was at work on the booth of the East Side bottling works. He was crowned down fixing the bunting and I crossed over and leaned on the rail and asked him if he was going to get ready in time. Before answering he struck a match, lighted his pipe and tossed the match somewhat back of him.

"Instantly it started up and I yelled at Beaman. He took his two hands and tried to brush down the fire, but it only burned the faster. I then took the chemical extinguisher from the hook and got it working, and Mr Loomis had one also, but we couldn't do a thing.

"I saw this instantly and started for the booth in the committee room up in front to telephone to the fire department. I took the receiver down, but saw then that I was in danger of burning up and as the door next me was locked I ran across the room to get out at the other door. It stuck fast, and I pulled it open with difficulty. It was while getting out of there that I was burned and had my clothing scorched."

Mr. England, being in the front of the building all of the time, did not see anything of Mr. Newton, who was in the rear at the start.

Nearly every person in the building was burned more or less. Even

GOVERNOR VETOES STRESSNER BILL

Governor Carey yesterday returned, without his approval, the bill appropriating $1,000 to Mrs. Stressner whose husband was killed by escaping convicts at Rawlins last October.

The veto goes into the history of the shooting and the governor's reasons for withdrawing his approval.

February 12, 1913.

To the honorable speaker and members of the house of representatives.

Gentlemen:

I herewith return to you, without my approval, Enrolled Act, No 2, house of representatives entitled "An act making an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Stella Stressner." Such an appropriation as is provided in this act is clearly unconstitutional and I could not be a party to such an assault as it makes upon the fundamental law of the state.

From the discussion of the bill in the two houses it was evident that the members of the legislature did not understand the circumstances concerning the killing of Charles L. Stressner, the husband of Mrs. Mary Stressner. They overlooked the constitutional provision forbidding such an appropriation. I do not know that the constitutionality of the appropriation proposed was raised.

I have investigated the matter as fully as I could and I gain my knowledge from those who were in a position to know and from the testimony of the coroner's inquest held upon the body of Mr. Stressner.

On the day of the shooting Stressner borrowed a shot gun from one person and shells from another. He left his home and went in pursuit of some escaping convicts—not trap shooting, as is generally believed. He tried to halt the fleeing convicts; they refused to stop and he shot one convict named Richardson in the legs, and another convict by the name of Burke in the back. Neither shot did any particular damage to the fleeing convicts because the

MADERO'S FORCES DIAZ AGGRESS FIGHTING GO

Terrible Havoc Being W ican Club Riddled; Range; Fight

MEXICO CITY, Feb. 13—President Madero's reiterated threat that he would crush Diaz today was in no way fulfilled. Instead General Diaz succeeded in increasing his zone of operations. Only at times was the bombardment as heavy as the average of yesterday, and the heaviest fire was from the rebel guns.

The federal fire was slow but persistent. General Diaz ordered his men to conserve their ammunition. No opportunity was lost, however, to throw shells at the troublesome federal batteries. Machine guns and riflemen effectually prevented the approach of government troops from the rear.

The rebel marksmanship is excellent and was used to be at advantage in silencing the big guns of the federals.

Diaz's greatest energies were displayed in directing the line of rifle fire toward the palace, where the big guns played havoc with the scarred walls and doors of the ancient structure. The battle lasted all day, broken only at brief intervals.

MEXICO CITY, Feb. 14.—General Diaz tonight demanded the surrender of the national palace. All through the day the rebel batteries with heavy guns [illegible]

hush hills
been vigor
government
munition

MEXIC
the legat
the federa
second, h
no appro
defense).
threaten
the gov
shooters
buildings
side of
heaviest
the all a

General
telegrafo
fortifica
empire
points of
great ba
The Am
shells to

LATE
eral tele
cation w
night w
was con
such blo
the right
that city
bayonets

those at work in the rear annex in the dry farm booth were injured somewhat. They did not know at first what was the matter, but when

(Continued on page 8).

N BILL CARRIED
OUSE FOR $50,000.
NI CO. PASSES SENATE

ulate and improve the class of operators the railroad company employ, and I do not think we should turn back now and interfere with the very tools these operators use.

"The railroad companies of today are installing every safety device that has merit, and they are providing extra tracks to relieve congested traffic and prevent the loss of life by wrecks.

"I believe in giving the railroad companies room to carry on this great work. Therefore, I wish to introduce the amendment preventing other companies constructing telephone or telegraph lines between a railroad track and these railroad lines, and to keep other companies' lines at least 50 feet from the railroad, telegraph or block signal lines.

"As this bill reads now, it will permit other lines within five feet of the railroad, telegraph block signal lines.

"Where the right of way is too narrow to permit this grant, the other lines should stay off, for the lives of people are more valuable to the state than these concessions would be to a thousand telegraph or telephone companies."

The house yesterday morning passed the following bills:

H. B. 52, Sherman, a "blue sky" act.

H. B. 73, Metz, relating to service of summons.

H. B. 151, Sherman, prohibiting misrepresentation.

H. B. 4, Wilkerson, regulating railway passenger rates on second reading, was amended on the motion of Representative Sullivan of Albany county, to exclude from its provisions railroads less than 125 miles in length.

The house in the afternoon session passed the following bills on third reading:

H. B. 119, Kelly, relative to the creation of a department of labor.

H. B. 115, Brough, relative to the adulteration of linseed oil.

H. B. 168, Committee on Irriga

(Continued on page 8).

shells were loaded with very fine shot. Richardson then turned and ordered Stressner to throw down his gun, which he did not do. Elliott, one of the escaping convicts, had a .30-40 rifle which he had wrested from one Guy Talbot. Richardson told Elliott to shoot Stressner, this he did not do. Richardson then took the rifle from Elliott and shot Stressner, the latter taking effect just below the eye. The shot was a fatal one.

The place where the shooting occurred was a block and a half away from Stressner's home.

Stressner was not an employe of the state, was not of a posse pursuing the prisoners, nor did he in any manner belong to the police force of Reading. His statement before leaving his home leaves no doubt that he started out solicitously to pursue those who had escaped from the penitentiary.

Section 7, Article 16, of the constitution of the state of Wyoming prohibits donations of the kind attempted in the bill under consideration.

A like section in the constitution of many state, especially in California, has been passed upon by the courts and it is well settled that a legislature has no power to make such a donation or gift as is in the bill provided. The well settled rule seems to be: Gifts which are forbidden by the constitution include all appropriations from public money for which there is no authority or any fortuitous claim, or which create no valid moral or equitable obligation which in the mind of a generous or even just individual, seeking with his own money, might prompt him to recognize as worthy of reward. Public moneys must be regarded as held for public purposes, and the legislature is forbidden to dispose of them except for such purposes.

If any of the members care to look up the matter I especially call their attention to the decisions of California courts made on this subject.

The rights of contingent claimants figure in the matter. I do not believe there was any negligence upon the part of the state officers and in this connection I quote from the decision of Justice Miller, a judge of the Taney Marshall type:

"Nothing in U. S. 210 Fed. Wallace's Reports of the Supreme Court, page 473. No government has ever held itself liable to individuals for the unfortunate failure of conditional contracts of agent by its officers and agents."

"In the language of Judge Jones: 'It does not undertake to guarantee to any person the fidelity of any of the officers or agents whom it employs, since any result would involve it in

(Continued on page 8).

of Kusanol around the palace. Federal soldiers were compelled to move to enter. Before dark the fire on

COUNT BERNSTORFF
EMBASSADOR TO
EULOGIZES ABR

SPRINGFIELD, Ill., Feb. 12. Count von Bernstorff, German ambassador to the United States, was guest of honor at the banquet given by the Lincoln centennial association tonight. Abraham Lincoln as the statesman regarded him was the subject of his address. In addition to showing that the Germans were warmly sympathetic with the character and purpose of Lincoln, the ambassador quoted a number of statistics to show that a friendship of sincere friendship existed between the United States and the United States to [illegible] the [illegible] with the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Solo—Mr. Heins

Instrumental music — Quartette from fort.

Dialogue—"The First Trip on the Cars," Mr. Tatlock and Miss Jensen.

GOVERNOR VETOES STRESSNER BILL

(Continued from Page 1.)

all the operations in endless embarrassments and difficulties, and losses which would be subversive of the public interests."

In this connection I must add that the legislature cannot afford to establish such a precedent as this bill would make if it should become a law. It would come back to embarrass every future legislature.

I feel sorry for Mrs. Stressner, but I could not let my sympathies go so far as to be a party to taking money out of the treasury of the state which the constitution expressly forbids.

The outbreak at the penitentiary — almost an every day occurrence at some penitentiary in the United States—was made a political one, and certain small minded and narrow men made it a protext [redacted] deceive the people at the general election then about to be held. Misstatements and misrepresentations were resorted to to deceive the public. At time of accidents of disturbances most citizens of whatever party affiliation usually lend their assistance to a state and its officers.

I received a letter from Mrs. Stressner soon after the death of her husband in which she asked if some aid could not be given to her. In order to refute untruthful statements made on the floor to influence legislation I herewith quote my reply to Mrs. Stressner in full. This cuts off all the correspondence I had on the subject of charity to her.

"24 November, 1913.

"Mrs. Mary Stressner, Lock Box 710

"Rawlins, Wyoming

"My dear Mrs. Stressner:

"No one can sympathize with you more deeply than I do in the loss of your husband. There is no relief out of which I can make a contribution for your relief. However I will do this. If the people of Rawlins, especially the men who have responded to Wagner and dishonor the state because of the unfortunate outbreak of the prisoners, will deposit $500 in one of the banks for your benefit, I will deposit $100. If they will not do this and will deposit $150 in the bank I will give $50 to make a fund in other words up to $1,000 I will give one-fourth if nine-tenths is contributed by Rawlins people.

"I will send a copy of this letter to James Rumsey, William Daley and George Brunner, who were so active and expressed so much feeling after the outbreak, and ask them to see what they can do. Very truly yours,

"(Signed) JOHN E. OSBORNE."

I will send a copy of this letter to James Rumsey, William Daley and George Brunner, who were so active and expressed so much feeling after the outbreak, and ask them to see what they can do. Very truly yours,

"(Signed) JOHN E. OSBORNE."

H. B. 102, Winkleman, relative to the report of the bureau of child and animal protection.

The house then resolved itself into committee of the whole with Mr. E. J. Sullivan in the chair. The following bills were considered:

H. B. 172, put over one day.

H. B. 193, withdrawn by the author for one day.

H. B. 6, the Winkleman railroad commission bill was, after much discussion laid over for 24 hours.

H. B. 62, Sproul, relative to the national guard of the state was recommended to pass.

H. B. 182 was laid over for 24 hours.

H. B. 163, was on motion of its author indefinitely postponed.

H. B. 21 was laid over for one day without prejudice.

H. B. 118, Mason, relative to the salary of the first county clerk in the new counties was recommended to pass.

H. B. 121, Pratt, appropriating $3,491 for the relief of the schools of Park county was recommended to pass.

H. B. 139, Belknap, relative to the removal of county officers by district judges was recommended to pass.

After the clerk had read the veto of governor Carey on Enrolled Act No. 2 or H. B. 24, which is published elsewhere the house adjourned.

The Senate

One bill was introduced in the senate yesterday by Senator Stone. It is S. F. 110 and was introduced at the request of the Cheyenne Merchants' credit association. I provides that both husband and wives shall be liable for the debts contracted for the necessities of life.

The following bills were passed the forenoon:

S. F. 12, Hall relating to alimony and loan companies acting as administrators and executors.

S. F. 21, Shepard, relating to the appointment of deputy county treasurers.

S. F. 27, Irvine, relating to the duties of water commissioners.

H. F. 61, Hicks, providing for rights of way of county roads and ditches across school lands.

In the afternoon session in the committee of the whole with Senator Sellers in the chair the following bills were recommended to pass:

S. F. 31, Stone, relative to the posting of notices on streets.

S. F. 50, Irvine, relative to the fees to be charged for the filing of incorporation papers.

S. F. 51, Sartwell, relative to the levying of a tax on live stock.

S. F. 84 Hunt relative to the taxing of attorneys' fees in justice courts.

S. F. 93, Carpenter, relative to the collection of damages from railroads.

ing the inflammable and combustible decorative material of the various booths in its wake," said Professor Watson.

—"We heard no explosion and it seemed that some strong air current, probably from opening the front door at the critical instant, created a sudden draft, which intensified the fire amid the flimsy material into a sudden conflagration.

"Our impulse, of course, was to get out and go the nearest way. We tried to open the big back door, but found it securely locked. With a hammer I had in my hand I smashed a window and pulled my mother and Miss Johnston out.

"We looked around and saw a man running frantically in our direction with his clothing all ablaze. We also helped him through the window, took off our coats and extinguished his burning clothes. Some other man who got out uninjured helped look after Newton.

"Mr. Newton was reduced to his underwear. The injured man was taken as quickly as possible across the alley to Mr. Rose Lawlor's residence at the corner of Eighteenth and Central, where after a lapse of a few minutes an ambulance was called, but meantime Dr. A. W. Barber had arrived and was giving attention to the suffering man. I understand this man was Fred Newton and that he lives at 406 West Eighteenth street.

"I took my mother across to the office of Dr. Guthrie in the Detling building, where her injured arm, which was cut in going through the ragged window, was dressed. We had smelled no smoke and had no warning whatever when there was a cry of fire and a rush of flames. Newton showed great fortitude under the trying conditions. I received only a scratch on my hand."

F. C. Beaman's Story.

Mr. Beaman's story of the fire is as follows:

"Mr. England and I had been talking and he was just turning to go. I consider that I was smoking but I do not recall anything about having lighted my pipe. The first I knew of the fire was when Mr. England spoke to me and I saw him fighting it. I tried to put it out with my hand at first thinking that would be easy as the flames were slight. Mr. England ran for the extinguisher and tried to use it but it would not work. He dropped it and ran and I picked it up. It started and stopped again. Some one else was there and tried to use another extinguisher and it worked just the same way.

"We couldn't conquer the flames so then I started for the door. I had seen Mr. England go out before that. When I got to the door two or three more were there and it was all that we could do to open it. I don't know what was the matter

F THE
E SALE
ON
purchase at
stock from
arked down
ESERVED
6 P. M.
ry Goods Co

Where a joyful time you will be given.

Come, if you can, at half past seven

Music, dialogues and something to eat

Only twenty-five cents for all this treat.

The following program will be given by the members of the Win One class at the M. E. church Saturday evening, Feb. 15. All are invited:

Instrumental music — Quartette from fort band

Reading—"Counting Eggs." Miss Stevick

Male quartette—Messrs. Millard, Tatlock, Woolston and Heins

Reading—"Last Spring's Bazaar." Miss Logan.

Cornet solo—Mr. Graves. (Miss Johnston, accompanist.)

Dialogue—"Pat and Nora." Mr. McGill and Miss Becker.

Male quartette—Messrs. Millard, Tatlock, Woolston and Heins

Reading—"A Class Prophecy." Miss Fager, as a gypsy maid.

the escape of the convicts and the death of your husband. They probably will take hold of this matter and raise the money, which they can do in a few hours if they undertake it.

"Very sincerely yours,

"(Signed) Joseph M. Carey."

I have no doubt if those who were mentioned had really felt the amount of sympathy their lachrymose countenances indicated at the time, the $1,000 would have been quickly raised. It is not too late now to act. In connection with others I am willing to help Mrs. Stressner, as I deeply sympathize with her, as I have suggested in my letter quoted above. However, I can not, and will not be a party to a violation of the constitution of my state.

As I am informed that two-thirds of each house voted for the measure I return the measure with the hope that there may be a test vote on this veto, in order that it may be recorded as to who is willing to vote the money of the people of this state after he understands that to do so would be in direct violation of the provisions of the constitution.

As for me, even if sympathy and charity may gain me popularity, I will not knowingly subvert the constitution I swore to uphold.

IMMIGRATION BILL CARRIED IN THE HOUSE FOR $50,000

(Continued from page 1).

tion relative to the correction of mistakes in the records of the state engineer.

H. B. 138, Thorley, relative to the repeal of cases upon insufficient grounds.

H. B. 157, Metz, relative to final proof on Carey act lands.

H. B. 120, Wendt, relative to the settlement of estates.

H. B. 141, Hunter, relative to the transferral of the Albany county penitentiary funds to the Carbon county funds.

H. B. 68, Mrs. Miller, relative to child labor.

H. B. 147, Brough, relative to water rights.

H. B. 124, Kindler, relative to the spread of bee diseases.

H. B. 158, Diers, relatives to the issuance of marriage licenses.

H. B. 38, Miller, relative to wife desertion.

H. B. 134, Gates, relative to the appointment of a state highway commissioner.

H. B. 41, Sibley, providing for the creation of Golden Prale county out of the eastern portion of Laramie county.

H. B. 140, Fisher, relative to the compensation of the state board of

S. F. 86, Kendrick, relative to the distribution of water.

H. B. 30, Brock, relative to organization of towns.

H. B. 35, J. R. Sullivan, relative to the tax to be levied for the university.

H. B. 99, Thorley, relative to the office of county superintendent of schools and providing for the location of the same.

H. B. 118, McGrew, relative to the reserve to be maintained by insurance companies.

H. B. 23, Gray, relative to an appropriation for the state fair.

H. B. 66, Schmidt, relative to the payment of county fees.

H. B. 30, Grieve, creating the new county of Shoshoni.

H. B. 73, Young, relative to fire bosses.

Initiative and Referendum on Table.

H. B. 44, Metz, relative to a constitutional amendment for the initiative and referendum was laid on the table.

H. B. 48, 94, and 55 were indefinitely postponed.

After the committee arose H. B. 69, introduced by Mr. Gates and making an appropriation for the industrial institute at Worland was passed under suspension of the rules.

"MADE IN CHEYENNE" COMPLETELY DESTROYED

(Continued from Page 1.)

roused by Mr. England's cry of fire, then ran to the main aisle. They at once saw the flames and saw Mr. Newton running with his clothes on fire. They then rushed through the booth between them to the window and were out, but at that, Mrs. Mary Watson, mother of Superintendent Watson, had her clothes somewhat scorched. Mr. Loomis was also singed about the face.

Sam Watson the sign painter, was one of the principals in assisting Mr. Newton out. It appears that he risked his life also in helping Newton, for the latter, even after he was thrown through the window, was still ablaze and was picked up by A. J. Gereke and firemen who were early on the scene.

Newton was still conscious when picked up and carried to the Lawlor residence.

Professor Watson Saw It.

Professor E. H. Watson, superintendent of the state experimental farm, his mother, Mrs. Mary Watson, and Miss Gussie Johnston of the United States Irrigation investigation's office, were decorating the dry farm and irrigation exhibit in the rear of the building.

"Without any warning whatever, I heard the cry of 'Fire,' and a great sheet of fire swept from the front of the building toward the rear, rising and following the ceiling, and carry-

HUSBAND Matthew BECKNER-181

BORN: Abt 1816 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
MARR: 29 May 1860 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA has other marriage(s)
FATHER: John BECKNER-183 PARENTS' MRIN: 84
MOTHER: Mary DUNCAN-184

WIFE Belinda/Malinda WEBB-241

BORN: Abt 1826 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: William WEBB-258 has other marriage(s)
MOTHER: Mary-259 PARENTS' MRIN: 113

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Ellen BECKNER-2731
---- BORN: Abt 1861 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: John HENLEY-2732 MRIN: 1146
MARR: 22 Sep 1930 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA

2. NAME: William L. BECKNER-1181
---- BORN: 1862 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Alice B. "Babe" HUFFMAN-1179 MRIN: 1075
MARR: 28 Aug 1884 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA

3. NAME: Belinda E. or Elmira M. BECKNER-242
---- BORN: 21 Apr 1864 PLACE: Sinking Creek,Craig,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

4. NAME: Amanda M. BECKNER-1180
---- BORN: 1867 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Wilbur W. CRAWFORD-2513 MRIN: 1084
MARR: 1 Mar 1891 PLACE: Craig Co.,VA

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

HUSBAND Matthew BECKNER-181 Yr of Birth 1816
WIFE Elizabeth CALDWELL-182 Yr of Birth 1817

CHILDREN (continued)

5. NAME: Virginia Ann BECKNER-146
---- BORN: 19 Nov 1849 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 22 Feb 1923 PLACE: Nettleton,Craighead,AR
BUR.: 23 Feb 1923 PLACE: Jonesboro,Craighead,AR
SPOUSE: James ROLES-145 MRIN: 68
MARR: 2 Dec 1870 PLACE: Monroe Co.,WV

May 23, 1994

Dear Zandra,

Was happy to received your letter-came just before we went to Salt Lake in Feb. I wrote to the Beckner Historical Society after I came home and received a nice letter from Brenda Beckner. Said she had written to me years ago but couldn't get in touch with me. Must have been during one of our numerous moves! Anyway I am going to supply her with info on our line for her Beckner book that is supposed to be coming out this summer. Thank you for the lead!

In going through my Beckner things I came across the enclosed family group sheet and wondered if you have any more info on this family now? If you do, could you just fill it in and send it back to me. Would appreciate it!

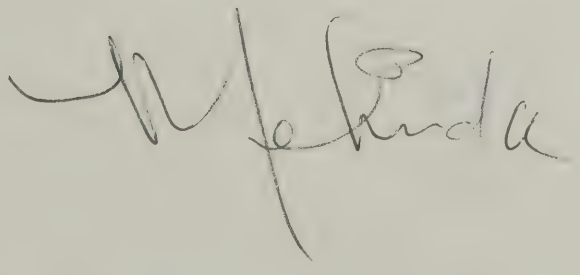
Did you get to Salt Lake in April? I had a good time when we went. Actually found some things out on my grandfather Matthew Beckner and his 2nd wife Malinda/Belinda. Found that they had a son William who married a girl that was related to the Caldwell's (Elizabeth Caldwell was Matthew's first wife). Anyway made a contact on the Caldwell line in the Salt Lake area and received a bunch of info on that family. That family really did a lot of marrying cousins, inlaws etc. Good thing I have a computer program to figure it all out!

You mentioned finding a marriage date for Matthew and Malinda on 29 May 1865-odd I have their marriage certificate and the date is 29 May 1860. Wonder if the person transcribing the original records mistook the "0" for a "5".

I am enclosing a Family Group Sheet on Joseph and Matthew Beckner's brother Amanuel. Do you have any more info on this line? I am wondering if his wife Rebecca Smith was a relative of Elizabeth Caldwell's mother-she was Mary Smith. Also enclosed for you are the new updated Family Group Sheets I have on Matthew and his two wives and families. Don't know if you have this or even want it but here it is anyway.

Seems like there has been a serge on the Beckner research, at least for me, in the last few months. Amazing 25 years ago when I started I didn't even know grandma Virginia Ann Beckner Roles maiden name was Beckner and now I have oodles of info and have heard from several nice people like you. Guess genealogy is a game of patience!

Thanks again for your help and leads. Let me know if I can help you with anything.



1883

Marcus Blair, one of the pioneers of Hardin county, Iowa, was born in Randolph county, North Carolina, January 29, 1815, where he was reared on a farm, and received his schooling in the log cabins of his native State—the times when they cut out a log and pasted greased paper over the opening for lights. Mr. Blair gives a reminiscence of his school life. He said that his folks used to do a great deal of weaving, and one day as he sat on a board, which was split, he began to pass this board under his legs and slam it together. He was caught in the act, and was called out, and a little of the oil of birch applied to his jacket. In 1835 he married Miss Nancy Elliott, who was born in North Carolina. There was a family of eight children, six of whom are living—Bartling, Enos, Anna, Marcus, Jr., Nancy R., and Daniel. In 1843 he left North Carolina, and came to Hendricks county Indiana, coming through with teams. Here he remained until 1855, when he again started out with his prairie schooner, and landed in Providence, Hardin county, Iowa, where he now resides. On the 20th day of March, 1879, Mrs. Blair departed this life, leaving her husband to plod along alone for a short time. Mr. and Mrs. Blair were members of the Society of Friends. She was a Christian in every sense of the word, and did much to build up the cause. She was a kind and loving wife and an indulgent parent.

W. H. Crook was born in Lycoming county, Pennsylvania, December 22, 1808; son of Malachi and Sarah Hews Crook, natives of England, who emigrated to the United States in 1807, locating in the backwoods of Pennsylvania. His father died from a gunshot wound in his leg, accidentally received while hunting deer in the winter of 1809. When Wm. H. was fourteen years old, he commenced to learn the trade of a saddler. In 1836 he came to LaPorte, Indiana, where he married Emily Rook. By this Union there were two children, both of whom died in infancy. Mrs. Crook died January 2, 1846. He returned to Pennsylvania and brought his mother out, who kept house for him for some time. For his second wife he married Malinda Beckner, a widow of Joseph Beckner by whom she had three children —Joel, Harriet and George. In the fall of 1855 he came to Hardin county and located in Providence township. Mr. Crook suffered by the cyclone of 1860, having the first residence he built blown away. Mrs. Crook died July 5, 1880, she was a member of the Congregational Church and respected by all. November 29, 1881 he married Eliza Furman for his third wife, born May 20, 1808. She was the widow of J. A. Miller, by whom she had thirteen children, five of whom are living—John F., Ruth E., Franklin R., Charles H., Olive A. Mr. Miller died in 1856. After living a widow fifteen years, she married Henry Cline, who died within eighteen months from the time they were married. Mr. Crook has 223 acres of land, valued at $40 per acre; home property valued at $1,500. Mr. Crook is a member of the Congregational Church.

J. B. McCormick was born in Decatur county, Indiana, on the 28th day of September, 1845. His parents were Bailey and Patsy (Brady) McCormick, natives of Lincoln county, New York, where two children were born—Wm. and Mary. In an early day they emigrated to Indiana,

Sutro Library, San Francisco

Ancestry.com Discover Your Family Story

Welcome, **Zhorn58228** Log Out Upgrade My Account Help

Home My Ancestry Search **Family Trees** Ancestry Community Learning Center Store

You are here: Trees > OneWorldTree[SM] > **Melinda Jane Beckner** Go to Bookmarks | Recently Viewed People

PERSONAL INFORMATION

See Pedigree View

Melinda Jane Beckner

Born: 6 Apr 1861
Providence, Hardin, IA, USA

Died: 24 Jun 1948
Torrington, Goshen, WY, USA

Edit person's info

George Beckner

Ruth Moon

Joseph Beckner
M Mottesheard
Jeremiah Moon
Rachel Nixon

Suggested parent OneWorldTree | I've added/accepted | Alternates | I've added/modified | Suggested by

PAGE TOOLS

- Edit person's info
- Bookmark this Person
- Contact Ancestry members interested in this person

Family **Source Records** **Family Facts**

Family Groups

Spouse

Remove this family

Eugene Marion Horton Edit
Born: 15 Apr 1854 in Clinton, [county], IA, USA
Died: 15 Apr 1934 in Evanston, [county], WY, USA

Marriage: 24 Dec 1881 in Hardin, [county], IA, USA Edit

Children	Sex	Birth	
Florence H Horton	F		Edit
Mable H Horton	F	13 Jul 1885 in [city], [county], KS, USA	Edit
Marion H Horton	F	Jul 1888 in [city], [county], KS, USA	Edit
George Beckner Horton	M	3 Aug 1893 in Saratoga, [county], WY, USA	Edit
Horton	M	3 Aug 1893 in Saratoga, [county], WY, USA	Edit
Ruth H Horton	F	2 May 1895 in [city], [county], WY, USA	Edit
Helen H Horton	F	11 Aug 1900 in [city], [county], WY, USA	Edit
Margaret H Horton	F	11 Aug 1900 in [city], [county], WY, USA	Edit

Add a child

Add a spouse

WHAT DO I DO NEXT?

- Search the 1930 United States Federal Census
- Search the 1880 United States Federal Census
- Search newspapers from birth, marriage, or death year
- Search all records for Melinda Jane Beckner
- Contact people who submitted this information

SOURCE RECORDS

- 2 User-submitted trees

More info »

Over —

1

Florence Horton
b-
M- 1. Harlan E. Herndon 2nd 2. _____ Davis
D. b- 8 Mar 1895

2, Mabel Horton
M. Roscoe C. Fortune
d- 8 Jul 1937
Laramie, Wy

3. Marion Horton
M- Russell R. Kletzing
#2. Charles M. Brader

4. George Rockner Horton
M- Harlon Cloretta Hill
d- 7 Nov 1953

5. infant Horton
d- 3 Aug 1893
Saratoga, Wy

6. Ruth Horton
M- Suiber
d- 5 May 1982
Torrington Goshen Co. Wy

7. Helen Horton
M- ____ Byrnes
d- 4 Feb 1985 - Alameda County Ca

8. Margaret Horton
M- ~~29 May 19~~ Raymond M. Johnson
d- 29 May 1986 -
alameda County CA
Oakland

2-24-94

Dear Mrs. Howe,

I do not believe I have the kind of information you want. I can give you memories of my grandparents since I lived in Wyoming most of my childhood with my Mother's Dakota relatives, there: Melinda Jane Beckner Horton & her children. But I have no dates that you do not have.

My Aunt Ruth Lurber's son, Claude, had most of the family memoirs & would probably know. Don't know if he's still living but the last address was

E. Claude Lurber
1521 East 21st St.
Tulsa, Okla 74114

His daughter:

Mrs. Dena Argenbar

I knew Aunt Cora (Cora Belcher Graham) very well from '42 - '48. About 1953 she moved to Los Angeles. Don't know when she died.

My Mother, now 105½ years old, no longer remembers much. Too bad; she kept in touch with Cora.

I should be interested in knowing who's grandchild you are. I remember Jessie + Lee and thought their family I guess were so pretty + glamorous when I was 7 years old. Never saw them again.

I hope I may have been the very slightest bit of help.

Very truly yours,
Marion
(Mrs. John Mattes)

MADD
DRIVE SMART
DRIVE SOBER

Access UK databases
Your last name: Click Here
Ancestry.com

Beckner

Messages posted to this board also appear in the "BECKNER-L@rootsweb.com" mailing list.

Search all Ancestry.com databases for "Beckner" records

Johan Nicholas Beckner

Author: Connie Beckner-Koontz **Date:**2 Feb 2001 12:01 PM GMT

InReplyto: Johan Nicholas Beckner **by:** Joyce Ann Beckner

PostReply | MarkUnread | ReportAbuse PrintMessage

Johan nicholas Beckner came here from Bade Baden Germay. Some where around the 1700's . He was naturalized in Philadelphia , PA . Some of his family moved to Kentucky, Caldwell County . My father was born in Princeton, KY . His father was Roy McNary Beckner, my greatgrandfather was Calley Hill Beckne any of these people in your husbands family . My father was Glenward Ray Beckne family in Kentucky called him James or Jimmy . Ring any bells . Thanx

PostReply | MarkUnread | ReportAbuse PrintMessage

View replies listed by: Thread (collapsed)

- Johan Nicholas Beckner : Joyce Ann Beckner – 3 Feb 2001
  - Re: Johan Nicholas Beckner : Dorothy Cook – 19 Jan 2002

<<Thread • Previous • Next • Thread>>

Copyright © 1998-2001 MyFamily.com, Inc. and its subsidiaries. All rights reserved.


Add branches to YOUR family tree
Enter an ancestor's name:
Ancestry.com
Click Here

RootsWeb.com
The oldest and largest FREE genealogy site, supported by An

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords
MessageBoards
Zandra Horn | MyProfile | MyFavorites | MyNotific
Search: GO! AllBoards GeneralBoard AdvancedSearch

General

BECKNER, DANNER, HARSHBARGER, NOFFSINGER, SAUERS, GORSLINE

Author: Kate Schmidt
Date:13 Aug 1998 12:00 PM GMT
Classification: Query

PostReply | MarkUnread | ReportAbuse PrintMessage

Am looking for information concerning JOHAN NICHOLAS BECKNER, born in 1704 in Baden. He sailed
to America (Philadelphia) in 1743 with son Johan Nicholas Beckner (age 15) aboard the "Lydia."
We believe other children may have accompanied him --- Lawrence, Marillis, John, Michael, and Peter. No spouse is listed. He may have been traveling with the DANNER, HIRSCHBERGER (HARSHBARGER), NOFFSINGER, or SAUERS families.

Am also interested in the name GORSLINE. Dalmer D. GORSLINE was born in Union Valley, NY, U.S.A. in 1857 and settled in Marion County, OR, U.S.A.

Any information would be welcomed. We have information about the descendants of the Beckner, Harshbarger, and
Beckner families that we will gladly share.

PostReply | MarkUnread | ReportAbuse PrintMessage

View replies listed by: Thread (collapsed)

- BECKNER : PAm -- 29 Dec 1998
- BECKNER relatives : Lorie Angel -- 30 Dec 1998
  - surname : Daniel B Beckler -- 28 Jan 1999
  - Gisz family in Australia : Zillah Gisz -- 29 Jun 1999
    - Gish from Germany : Andrea Abbott -- 12 Sep 2000
- Sauers : Dianne Marcucci -- 25 May 1999

<<Thread • Previous • Next • Thread>>



Genealogy.com FamilyTreeMaker Online
LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART | ? HELP

[Home Page | First Page | Previous Page | Next Page | Last Page]

Descendants of Johann Nicholas Beckner Sr.

Generation No. 1

1. JOHANN NICHOLAS[1] BECKNER SR. was born Abt. 1704 in Baden, Germany, and died Bef. 1779 in Pennsylvania.

Notes for JOHANN NICHOLAS BECKNER SR.:
Johan Nicholas Beckner Sr. came abroad the Lydia, Sailing from Rotterdam, last from Dover with 180 passengers . On passenger manifest he was listed as age 36 . Only other family member listed was his son Johnan Nicholas Jr. age 15. He wa s naturalized in Phildelphia in 1743 and apperars on a tax list there in April 1743 . He is next found in York County,Pa . In 1770, he was named as a single m ember of the Great Conewago Church of the Brethren. It is belived that he died before 1779. As he is not on the tax lists of York County, as are his sons .

Children of JOHANN NICHOLAS BECKNER SR. are:

2. i. JOHAN NICHOLAS[2] BECKNER JR., b. 1725, Germany; d. Abt. 1812, Boutetourt County, VA.
ii. MARILLIS BECKNER, b. 1730, Germany.
3. iii. LAWRENCE BECKNER, b. Abt. 1733, Baden, Germany; d. Abt. 1802, Boutetourt County, VA.
4. iv. JOHN BECKNER, b. 1734, Germany; d. 1822, Botetourt, VA.
v. MICHAEL BECKNER, b. 1736, Germany.
5. vi. PETER BECKNER, b. 1738, Germany; d. Bet. 1810 - 1820.
vii. MAGDALINA BECKNER, b. 1745, PA; m. CHRISTOPH FUCHS, June 04, 1765, York , PA.
6. viii. HENRY BECKNER, b. 1750, PA; d. Bet. 1798 - 1800.

[Home Page | First Page | Previous Page | Next Page | Last Page]

About Site Terms of

GenealogyBank.com
Battle Impends with Escaped Convicts - 30 Loose, Spread Terror *(News Article)*
Date: 1912-10-14; Paper: Olympia Daily Recorder
This entire product and/or portions thereof are copyrighted by NewsBank and/or the American Antiquarian Society. 2004.

BATTLE IMPENDS WITH ESCAPED CONVICTS--30 LOOSE, SPREAD TERROR

RAWLINS, Wyo., Oct. 14.—Armed with shot guns, rifles, revolvers, clevers and butcher knives, six or more of the most dangerous criminals in the West are said to be trapped in a canyon just south of Rawlins, and a battle with a posse of 100 men is expected.

The men in hiding were among the dozen convicts who escaped from the state penitentiary here yesterday, taking weapons with them after overpowering the guards. Charles Stressner, a barber, was shot dead by the convicts while he was walking along the street unaware the convicts had escaped.

Antone Pazo, leader of the convicts, was shot dead by a deputy sheriff.

Five convicts were captured. Reports that several men were killed in the fight inside the prison are untrue.

The outbreak yesterday was the second within 24 hours. About 3 o'clock Saturday 20 prisoners escaped and nine were recaptured before 8 o'clock. At 2:30 yesterday afternoon a party of life termers overpowered the cell house keeper, took his keys and released their comrades from the cells. Every prisoner willing to risk a battle with the guards made a rush for the gates.

Rush to Livery Stable.

A moment later the citizens of the town heard a fusillade of shots inside the walls. A bedlam of shouts and yells echoed from the prison. A few seconds later more than a dozen men dashed down the main street, armed with guns and knives. Holding the few citizens on the streets at bay with revolvers, they charged into a livery barn, held up the proprietor and saddled and bridled the horses.

A huge negro with a revolver was left as guard on the outside. Charles Stressner, a barber, had heard the commotion and came down the street with a shotgun. The negro shot him through the head, killing him instantly.

At the sound of the shot the convicts swarmed from the barn, some with stolen horses and some afoot. A Mexican wantonly stabbed the proprietor in the face, severely wounding him and a few seconds later paid for the deed with his life. Hugh Rogers, a deputy sheriff, shot him twice, killing him almost instantly.

Leaving their dying comrade, the convicts made a dash for the rocky hills south of town.

Wyoming State

CHAPTER		PAGE
117	APPROPRIATION FOR REMOVAL OF UINTA COUNTY FISH HATCHERY	187
118	RELIEF OF T. D. CAIN	188
119	APPROPRIATION FOR DEPREDATIONS OF GAME ANIMALS	188
120	APPROPRIATION TO REIMBURSE PURCHASER OF LANDS IN ERROR	190
121	RELIEF OF GEORGE BASHORE	190
122	APPROPRIATION FOR REPAIRS AT NEWCASTLE ARMORY	191
123	APPROPRIATION FOR REPAIRS AT LANDER ARMORY	191
124	RELIEF OF HENRY D. MOORE	192
125	APPROPRIATION FOR REPAIRS AT RIVERTON ARMORY	192
126	APPROPRIATION FOR BURGLARY INSURANCE	192
127	PURCHASE OF STATE FLAGS	193
128	APPROPRIATION FOR RELIEF ON ACCOUNT OF RATE MEETING	193
129	DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE AND INDUSTRY	194
130	APPROPRIATION FOR GRANDSTAND AT STATE FAIR GROUNDS	196
131	LEGAL ACTION TO ESTABLISH RIGHT OF STATE TO TAX WATER RIGHTS	196
132	GENERAL APPROPRIATION ACT	198
133	ADDITIONAL APPROPRIATION ACT	209
134	RELIEF OF MRS. MARY STRESSNER	212
135	RELIEF OF MRS. ANNA C. MILLER	213

RESOLUTIONS AND MEMORIALS

HOUSE JOINT RESOLUTION NO. 3—Funds for National Guard 215

HOUSE JOINT RESOLUTION NO. 2—Ascent of Grand Teton 215

SENATE JOINT MEMORIAL NO. 2—Grazing Fees on National Forests 216

SENATE JOINT MEMORIAL NO. 6—Delivery to States of Unappropriated Land 217

HOUSE JOINT MEMORIAL NO. 1—640-Acre Homestead Act 223

APPROPRIATIONS, GENERAL—Continued

Page

Wyoming-Idaho Boundary Line 16
Wyoming Industrial Institute 206
Wyoming State Hospital for the Insane 205
Wyoming State Penitentiary 206
Wyoming State Training School 206
Wyoming Tuberculosis Sanatorium 206

APPROPRIATIONS, SPECIAL AND ADDITIONAL

Additional Compensation House Employees 210
Additional Compensation Senate Employees 210
Additional Contingent, Commissioner Public Land 210
Additional Contingent, Secretary of State 209
Additional Contingent, State Auditor 209
Armory at Lusk 210
Armories at Sheridan and Casper 49
Burglary Insurance 192
Census of 1880, Copying 47
Contingent Bee and Insect Inspection 210
Depredations of Game Animals 188
Deputy State Geologist 211
District Court, Ninth Judicial District 210
Effecting Delivery of Public Land to State 185
Governor's Conference 186
Grandstand at State Fair Grounds 196
Legal Action to Establish Right of State to Tax Water Right 196
Lincoln County Fish Hatchery 211
Official Reporter, Ninth Judicial District 210
Purchase of State Flags 193
Relief of Bryant S. Cromer 211
Relief of David Dickie 190
Relief of Fred C. Lebhart 210
Relief of Fred Pattee 184
Relief of George Bashore 190
Relief of Harry B. Henderson 209
Relief of H. A. McCraken 211
Relief of Henry D. Moore 192
Relief of Marvin Thomas 186
Relief of Mildred Mertz 209
Relief of Mrs. Anna C. Miller 213
Relief of Mrs. George Bacus 187
Relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner 212
Relief of T. D. Cain 188
Relief of Account of Rate Meeting 193
Removal of Uinta County Fish Hatchery 187
Repairs of Lander Armory 191
Repairs of Newcastle Armory 191
Repairs of Riverton Armory 192
Statutes and Session Laws 211
Uinta County Fish Hatchery 211
Vouchers 211

ARBITRATION ACT, UNIFORM

Agreement of Parties 119
Appeal 123
Appointment of Arbitrators 119
Award of Arbitrators 121
Contents of Agreement 119
Definition 119
Depositions 121
Effect of Judgment or Decree 123
Failure to Appear 120
Filings to be Made with Motion 123
Hearing of Application 120
Interpretation 123
Judgment or Decree 122
Notice of Motion to Vacate, Modify or Correct 122
Order Confirming Award 121

Enrolled Act No. 80, original House Bill No. 230.
Enrolled Act No. 81, original House Bill No. 234.
Enrolled Act No. 82, original House Bill No. 232.
Enrolled Act No. 83, original House Bill No. 235.
Enrolled Act No. 84, original House Bill No. 231.

Your Committee on Enrollment respectfully reports that at 11:30 o'clock p. m., this day, the following entitled Enrolled Acts were presented to the Governor for his approval:

Enrolled Act No. 46, original House Bill No. 171.
Enrolled Act No. 48, original House Bill No. 184.
Enrolled Act No. 47, original House Bill No. 177.
Enrolled Act No. 50, original House Bill No. 155.
Enrolled Act No. 53, original House Bill No. 92.
Enrolled Act No. 54, original House Bill No. 140.
Enrolled Act No. 55, original House Bill No. 151.
Enrolled Act No. 56, original House Bill No. 157.
Enrolled Act No. 49, original House Bill No. 219.
Enrolled Act No. 57, original House Bill No. 51.
Enrolled Act No. 51, original House Bill No. 90.
Enrolled Act No. 58, original House Bill No. 60.
Enrolled Act No. 59, original House Bill No. 89.
Enrolled Act No. 62, original House Bill No. 96.
Enrolled Act No. 63, original House Bill No. 120.
Enrolled Act No. 64, original House Bill No. 67.
Enrolled Act No. 52, original House Bill No. 154.
Enrolled Act No. 61, original House Bill No. 40.
Enrolled Act No. 65, original House Bill No. 65.
Enrolled Act No. 66, original House Bill No. 91.
Enrolled Act No. 67, original House Bill No. 95.
Enrolled Act No. 68, original House Bill No. 139.
Enrolled Act No. 70, original House Bill No. 146.
Enrolled Act No. 76, original House Bill No. 225.
Enrolled Act No. 77, original House Bill No. 226.
Enrolled Act No. 83, original House Bill No. 235.
Enrolled Act No. 84, original House Bill No. 231.
Enrolled Act No. 78, original House Bill No. 227.
Enrolled Act No. 79, original House Bill No. 228.
Enrolled Act No. 80, original House Bill No. 230.
Enrolled Act No. 81, original House Bill No. 234.
Enrolled Act No. 82, original House Bill No. 232.
Enrolled Act No. 60, original House Bill No. 200.

ouse Bill No. 73, a Bill for an Act authorizing the loaning of by the Wyoming Farm Loan Board on mineral bearing of proven value within the State of Wyoming, empowering rm Loan Board to regulate the granting of such loans and fy the terms upon which loans may be made; limiting the mount of money that may be loaned on such proven mineral lands, and defining the duties of the State Geologist in g said Board in ascertaining the value of mineral bearing

definitely postponed.

(Signed) C. M. COLTRANE,
Chairman.

Mr. Coltrane moved that the report of the Committee of the e be adopted. The motion prevailed.

Reconsideration of Vote

Mr. Lane moved for a reconsideration of the vote on House No. 61, a Bill for an Act to specify the duties of pawnbrokers requiring the keeping of records of all articles pawned or ased.

Mr. DeLoney moved that the motion of Mr. Lane to recon- the vote on House Bill No. 61 be laid on the table. The mo- prevailed.

Introduction of Bills

The following entitled House Bills were introduced, read the ime, ordered printed, and referred to committees indicated:

House Bill No. 88. Introduced by J. C. Underwood.
A Bill for an Act providing for the foreclosure of instalment gages and trust deeds upon real estate and repealing all acts parts of act in conflict herewith.
Referred to Judiciary Committee.

House Bill No. 89. Introduced by J. C. Underwood.
A Bill for an Act providing for Labor by Prisoners in County and Repealing Sections 7694 and 7695, Wyoming Compiled utes, 1920, and all acts and parts of acts inconsistent here- th.

Referred to Judiciary Committee.

House Bill No. 90. Introduced by Educational Committee.
A Bill for an Act to creat and define First Class School Dis- ts, to prescribe the manner of carrying on the Annual School ction in such districts and to define the powers of the Boards of stees of such Districts.
Referred to Committee on Education and Public Libraries.

House Bill No. 91. Introduced by Carbon County Delegation.
A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the s of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912.
Referred to Committee on Ways and Means.

Repeal.

Section 21. All Acts and parts of Acts inconsistent with the provision of this Act are hereby repealed; and no money shall be paid out by the State Treasurer during the period covered by this Act, for the purpose herein provided in excess of the appropriation hereby made, or otherwise especially provided by law.

Section 22. This Act shall take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Approved March 5, 1927, except as noted.

CHAPTER 134.

Original House Bill No. 91.

RELIEF OF MRS. MARY STRESSNER.

AN ACT for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing the duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912.

Be It Enacted by the Legislature of the State of Wyoming:

Section 1. That the sum of Four Thousand ($4,000.00) is hereby appropriated out of any fund in the State Treasury, not otherwise appropriated, to compensate Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband who died while performing the duties of posseman during the penitentiary break of 1912.

Section 2. The sum of money hereby appropriated shall be paid to the widow of the said Chas. Stressner in monthly installments of One Hundred ($100.00) Dollars without interest, by the State Treasurer, who shall be and is hereby designated as the Trustee of the fund herein above appropriated; said fund to be known as the "Chas. Stressner Fund."

Section 3. This Act shall take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Became a law March 8, 1927, without the approval of the Governor.

George Bacus, who was injured by a state fish hatchery truck from which injury he died on the 25th day of October, A. D. 1925,
respectfully reports same back to the House without recommendation.

House Bill No. 91, A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing the duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912,
respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that same DO PASS.

House Bill No. 95, A Bill for an Act providing for an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Anna C. Miller, for the loss of her husband, who was killed in line of duty as sheriff in 1903,
respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that same DO PASS.

House Bill No. 163, A Bill for an Act for the relief of V. S. Christensen for loss of pure bred dairy animals condemned by State Veterinarian,
respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that same DO PASS.

(Signed) J. C. UNDERWOOD,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, February 12, 1927.

Mr. Speaker:

Your Committee No. 10, on Bridges and Highways, to whom was referred House Bill No. 141, A Bill for an Act to amend and re-enact Section 2977, Wyoming Compiled Statutes, 1920, as amended and re-enacted by Section 1, Chapter 100, Session Laws of Wyoming, 1921, relating to public roads.
respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that it DO PASS.

(Signed) R. H. EMBREE,
Chairman.

Cheyenne, February 11, 1927.

Mr. Speaker:

Your Committee No. 19, on Railroads, to whom was referred House Bill No. 110, A Bill for an Act relating to railroads, and providing for recovery of damages sustained by and reimbursement of losses to employees of railroads, due to changing division points or terminals,
respectfully reports same back to the House with the recommendation that it be indefinitely postponed.

(Signed) A. B. CADY,
Chairman.

Bills on Second Reading

The following entitled House Bills were read a second time as amended, and ordered engrossed for third reading:

House Bill No. 154. Introduced by C. S. Mils, by request.
A Bill for an Act relating to Building and Loan Associations,

House Bill No. 139, a Bill for an Act providing for an ... priation for the relief of Marvin Thomas for loss of hea... tracted while in the service of the State as a State Milit...
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 146, a Bill for an Act for the relief ... George Bacus and her minor child for the loss of husba... father, George Bacus, who was injured by a state fish h... truck from which injury he died on the 25th day of Oct... D. 1925,
be amended as follows:

Page 1, line 1, change "$4000.00" to read "$3000.00"
and as so amended, it DO PASS.

House Bill No. 163, a Bill for an Act for the relief ... Christensen for loss of pure bred dairy animals conden... State Veterinarian,
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 95, a Bill for an Act providing for an ... ation for the relief of Mrs. Anna C. Miller, for the loss of ... band, who was killed in line of duty as sheriff in 1903,
be amended as follows:

Page 1, line 1, strike out "($4000.00)" and ... "($2000.00)" in lieu thereof,
and as so amended, it DO PASS.

House Bill No. 91, a Bill for an Act for the relief ... Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stress... was killed while performing the duties of posseman and ... reason thereof in 1912,
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 224, a Bill for the relief of George ... who lost his arm while performing service for the State ... ming,
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 233, a Bill for an Act for the relief ... D. Moore, and to purchase six State Flags,
be indefinitely postponed.

House Bill No. 235, a Bill for an Act for the relief ... D. Moore,
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 181, a Bill for an Act providing for ... of Memorial Hospital of Natrona County,
DO PASS.

House Bill No. 40, a Bill for an Act to create a ... known as the Revolving Fund for the Wyoming Industr... for the purpose of purchase of live stock,
the Standing Committee Amendments be adopted, ... amended, DO PASS.

House Bill No. 163. Introduced by R. S. Grier.
A Bill for an Act for the relief of V. S. Christensen for loss of pure bred dairy animals condemned by State Veterinarian.

House Bill No. 91. Introduced by Carbon County Delegation.
A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing the duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912.

House Bill No. 224. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act for the relief of George Bashore, who lost his arm while performing service for the State of Wyoming.

House Bill No. 235. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act for the relief of Henry D. Moore.
House Bill No. 181. Introduced by Natrona County Delegation.
A Bill for an Act providing for the relief of Memorial Hospital of Natrona County.

House Bill No. 40. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee, by J. C. Underwood.
A Bill for an Act to create a fund to be known as the Revolving Fund for the Wyoming Industrial Institute for the purpose of purchase of live stock.

House Bill No. 162. Introduced by Uinta County Delegation.
A Bill for an Act making an appropriation for the removal of the Uinta County Fish Hatchery to a new site within the confines of Uinta County.

House Bill No. 232. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act making appropriations for relief for the two years ending March 31, 1927, for the following: Chamber of Commerce at Casper, Wyoming; Chamber of Commerce at Sheridan, Wyoming; Chamber of Commerce at Buffalo, Wyoming; The Mills Company, Mountain States Telephone and Telegraph Company, Burroughs Adding Machine Company, Mrs. T. B. Hood and Dildine Garage Company.

House Bill No. 231. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act requiring all State property to be inventoried and appraised annually.

House Bill No. 234. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act to purchase six State Flags.

House Bill No. 225. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.
A Bill for an Act making an appropriation for repairs and

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 146, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

House Bill No. 163. Introduced by R. S. Grier.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of V. S. Christensen for loss of pure bred dairy animals condemned by State Veterinarian.

Ayes—Messrs. Allan, Amoretti, Beck, Becklinger, Bishop, Breitenstein, Burnsmier, Cady, Carroll, Clark, Cobb, Coltrane, DeLoney, Dilts, Embree, Georges, Gibson, Gilleard, Goodrich, Grier, Guyer, Hansen, Hasbrouck, Helvey, Hemingway, Hemmert, Hoover, Hubbell, Jack, Kastor, Knight, Lane, Lazear, Lehmer, Mann, Maxwell, Mills, McMicken, Nefsy, Nicholson, Pearson, Persson, Robertson, Rochelle, Roedel, Rollins, Russell, Saunders, Simpson, Sims, Tarrant, Thain, Thorley, Underwood, Vance, Wilde, Worth, Wright, Mr. Speaker.

Noes—Messrs. Grenier and Michels.

Excused—Mr. Buckle.

Ayes—59; Noes—2; Excused—1.

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 163, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

House Bill No. 95. Introduced by D. W. Nefsy.

A Bill for an Act providing for an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Anna C. Miller, for the loss of her husband, who was killed in line of duty as sheriff in 1903.

Ayes—Messrs. Allan, Amoretti, Beck, Becklinger, Bishop, Breitenstein, Burnsmier, Cady, Carroll, Clark, Cobb, Coltrane, DeLoney, Dilts, Embree, Georges, Gibson, Gilleard, Goodrich, Grenier, Grier, Guyer, Hansen, Hasbrouck, Helvey, Hemingway, Hemmert, Hoover, Hubbell, Jack, Kastor, Knight, Lane, Lazear, Lehmer, Mann, Maxwell, Michels, Mills, Nefsy, Nicholson, Pearson, Robertson, Rochelle, Rollins, Russell, Saunders, Simpson, Sims, Tarrant, Thain, Thorley, Underwood, Vance, Wilde, Worth, Wright, Mr. Speaker.

Noes—Messrs. McMicken, Persson, Roedel.

Excused—Mr. Buckle.

Ayes—58; Noes—3; Excused—1.

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 95, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

House Bill No. 91. Introduced by Carbon County Delegation.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing the duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912.

Ayes—Messrs. Allan, Amoretti, Beck, Becklinger, Bishop, Breitenstein, Burnsmier, Cady, Carroll, Clark, Cobb, Coltrane, DeLoney, Dilts, Embree, Georges, Gibson, Gilleard, Goodrich, Grenier, Grier, Guyer, Hansen, Hasbrouck, Helvey, Hemingway, Hemmert, Hoover, Hubbell, Jack, Kastor, Knight, Lazear, Lehmer, Mann, Maxwell, Michels, Mills, Nefsy, Nicholson, Pearson, Robert-

son, Rochelle, Rollins, Russell, Saunders, Simpson, Sims, Tarrant, Thain, Thorley, Underwood, Vance, Wilde, Worth, Wright, Mr. Speaker.

Noes—Messrs. Lane, McMicken, Persson, Roedel.

Excused—Mr. Buckle.

Ayes—57; Noes—4; Excused—1.

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 91, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

House Bill No. 224. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of George Bashore, who lost his arm while performing service for the State of Wyoming.

Ayes—Messrs. Allan, Amoretti, Beck, Becklinger, Bishop, Breitenstein, Burnsmier, Cady, Carroll, Clark, Cobb, Coltrane, DeLoney, Dilts, Embree, Georges, Gibson, Gilleard, Goodrich, Grenier, Grier, Guyer, Hansen, Hasbrouck, Helvey, Hemingway, Hemmert, Hoover, Hubbell, Jack, Kastor, Knight, Lane, Lazear, Lehmer, Mann, Maxwell, Michels, Mills, McMicken, Nefsy, Nicholson, Pearson, Persson, Robertson, Rochelle, Roedel, Rollins, Russell, Saunders, Simpson, Sims, Tarrant, Thain, Thorley, Underwood, Vance, Wilde, Worth, Wright, Mr. Speaker.

Excused—Mr. Buckle.

Ayes—61; Excused—1.

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 224, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

House Bill No. 235. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of Henry D. Moore.

Ayes—Messrs. Allan, Amoretti, Beck, Becklinger, Bishop, Breitenstein, Burnsmier, Cady, Carroll, Clark, Cobb, Coltrane, DeLoney, Dilts, Embree, Georges, Gibson, Gilleard, Goodrich, Grenier, Grier, Guyer, Hansen, Hasbrouck, Helvey, Hemingway, Hemmert, Hoover, Hubbell, Jack, Kastor, Knight, Lane, Lazear, Lehmer, Mann, Maxwell, Michels, Mills, McMicken, Nefsy, Nicholson, Pearson, Persson, Robertson, Rochelle, Roedel, Rollins, Russell, Saunders, Simpson, Sims, Tarrant, Thain, Thorley, Underwood, Vance, Wilde, Worth, Wright, Mr. Speaker.

Excused—Mr. Buckle.

Ayes—61; Excused—1.

Thereupon, Mr. Speaker declared that House Bill No. 235, having received the affirmative vote of a majority of the members elected to the House, said House Bill had passed the House.

The following entitled House Bill:

House Bill No. 181. Introduced by Natrona County Delegation.

A Bill for an Act providing for the relief of Memorial Hospital of Natrona County,

under suspension of rules, was considered engrossed, placed on third reading, and Mr. Cobb offered the following amendment:

In line 1, commencing with the word "funds" strike out

and Section 14, Chapter 60, Session Laws of Wyoming, 1923, as amended by Section 5, Chapter 124, Session Laws of Wyoming, 1925, all relating to Compensation for injuries or death resulting from injuries of workmen in accidents, occurring in extra-hazardous employments, and providing for a Deferred Payment Account, to be alone liable for the payment of monthly payment awards,

Enrolled Act No. 61, original being House Bill No. 40.
House Bill No. 40. Introduced by Ways and Means Committee, by J. C. Underwood.

A Bill for an Act to create a fund to be known as the Revolving Fund for the Wyoming Industrial Institute for the purpose of purchase of live stock.

Enrolled Act No. 65, original being House Bill No. 65.
House Bill No. 65. Introduced by Converse County Delegation.

A Bill for an Act making an appropriation for the construction of a grandstand at the State Fair Grounds, Douglas, Wyoming, with a storeroom for the use of the National Guard underneath.

Enrolled Act No. 66, original being House Bill No. 91.
House Bill No. 91. Introduced by Carbon County Delegation.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner for the loss of her husband, Chas. Stressner, who was killed while performing the duties of posseman and died by reason thereof in 1912.

Enrolled Act No. 67, original being House Bill No. 95.
House Bill No. 95. Introduced by D. W. Nefsy.

A Bill for an Act providing for an appropriation for the relief of Mrs. Anna C. Miller, for the loss of her husband, who was killed in line of duty as sheriff in 1903.

Enrolled Act No. 68, original being House Bill No. 139.
House Bill No. 139. Introduced by Converse County Delegation.

A Bill for an Act providing for an appropriation for the relief of Marvin Thomas for loss of health contracted while in the service of the State as a State Militiaman.

Enrolled Act No. 69, original being House Bill No. 142.
House Bill No. 142. Introduced by Mr. DeLoney.

A Bill for an Act authorizing actions and proceedings to establish and maintain the right of the state and the several counties to tax water rights and reservoir rights originating in the state and not assessed and taxed with lands in this state, and making an appropriation for such purpose.

Enrolled Act No. 70, original being House Bill No. 146.
House Bill No. 146. Introduced by Committee on Ways and Means.

A Bill for an Act for the relief of Mrs. George Bacus and

GenealogyBank.com
State to Pay for Convict's Crime. Widow of Murdered Man Living with Relatives at Stillwater *(News Article)*
Date: 1913-01-31; **Paper:** The Daily Oklahoman
This entire product and/or portions thereof are copyrighted by NewsBank and/or the American Antiquarian Society. 2004.

STATE TO PAY FOR CONVICT'S CRIME

Widow of Murdered Man Living With Relatives at Stillwater.

Cheyenne, Wyo., Jan 30.—(Special.)—It is the sentiment of the Wyoming legislature that if a citizen is shot down in the street by a convict at large through fault of the state, the commonwealth should not be niggardly in its dealing with his widow. This was emphasized in the house Thursday afternoon when a bill appropriating $1,000 for the relief of Mrs. Mary Stressner, came before the committee of the whole.

It not only was the unanimous opinion of the representatives that Mrs. Stressner should be assisted with money from the public treasury, but that $1,000 was not a sufficient sum to express the state's regret for her misfortune. Therefore, the amount of the appropriation was increased to $1,500 and the bill, as amended, recommended for passage. Sentiment similar to that in the house exists in the senate and the bill will have smooth sailing when it reaches the upper body.

Mrs. Stressner at present is in Stillwater, Okla., residing with relatives. Her husband, Charles Stressner, a barber, was killed by Lorenzo Paseo at the time of the penitentiary break at Rawlins Oct. 13, 1912.

STATE OF COLORADO

cdhs

Colorado Department of Human Services
people who help people

OFFICE OF BEHAVIORAL HEALTH AND HOUSING
George Kawamura, Manager

COLORADO MENTAL HEALTH INSTITUTE AT PUEBLO
1600 West 24th Street
Pueblo, Colorado 81003
Phone 719-546-4000
TDD 719-546-4628
FAX 719-546-4484
www.cdhs.state.co.us

Bill Owens
Governor

Marva Livingston Hammons
Executive Director

RE: McCormick, Ruth
Case#
Discharged:

Dear Ms. Horn:

This is to acknowledge receipt of your request for information.

I had your email address and I lost it. Could you please give me a call at 719-546-4185. I have some questions regarding your request. Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

Phyllis Montoya

Phyllis Montoya

no results for Ruth McCormick

Alex
Henderson

STATE OF COLORADO

cdhs

Colorado Department of Human Services
people who help people

OFFICE OF BEHAVIORAL HEALTH AND HOUSING
George Kawamura, Manager

COLORADO MENTAL HEALTH INSTITUTE AT PUEBLO
1600 West 24th Street
Pueblo, Colorado 81003
Phone 719-546-4000
TDD 719-546-4628
FAX 719-546-4484
www.cdhs.state.co.us

Steve Schoenmakers

Bill Owens
Governor

Marva Livingston Hammons
Executive Director

RE: McCormick, Ruth (aka Beckner, Ruth)
Case#
Discharged:

Dear Ms. Horn:

This is to acknowledge receipt of your request for information.

We have researched the information you have given us and we are unable to come up with any information concerning the above-named client. We are sorry for any problems this may cause you.

Sincerely,

Carmen DeBiaso

Carmen DeBiaso, RHIT
Interim Director
CMHIP

CD:pm

No results for Ruth McMorick.

History of Lancaster Co PA 1803

page 720

West Cocolice Twp. - Becker Family In about 1737, Peter Becker, settled a tract of 50 acres of land west of Ulrich Shirk's land. This tract is now owned by Ezra Becker, a descendant of the first settlers. In 1736, a tract of land containing 147, acres was surveyed west of Ulrich Shirk's land and north of Peter Becker's land.

page 721

Tax 1780 West Cocolico

Peter Becker - 120 acres, 2 horses, 2 cows; value 200, tax 65.
Widow Becker - 150 acres, 3 horses, 4 cows; value 492, tax 105.

Peter Becker and his mother, Widow Becker, lived 1½ miles south of Schoneck, near Indian Creek, on the farm now owned by Martin Beckner, a decendant of Peter Becker.

Dallas County Pioneer Association



- Home
- Event & Meeting Calendar
- Photo Gallery
- Stories of the Pioneers
  - Pioneer Stories
  - Historical Stories
  - La Reunion Stories
  - Civil War Stories
  - WW I Stories
  - WW II Stories
  - Obituaries
  - Submit a Story
- Frequently Asked Questions
- Links
- Publications
- About Us

SEARCH GO

Stories of the Pioneers » **Pioneer Stories**

Bennett, Enoch Noah

Enoch Noah Bennett

Enoch Noah Bennett was born 4 November 1854 in Dallas County, to Sarah Dougan (Bennett) and Hiram Bennett. He was the fourth child of his mother and the fourteenth child of his father. When he was about ten years old, his family moved to White River Township, Washington County, Arkansas, which was about ten miles southeast of Fayetteville. Among the closest neighbors were the Vinzant family: mother, father, and six daughters.

Jehu Milton Vanzant/Vinzant, born in 1825 in Tennessee, probably McMinn County, was the son of Jacob and Elizabeth Vanzant, both born about 1790 in North Carolina. They were residing in Carroll County, Arkansas in the 1860s. Sarah (Paris) Vanzant was the daughter of Dorcas (Pickens) and William M. Paris. Her mother was the daughter of Dorcas (Hallum) and Robert Pickens (captain in the Revolutionary War and cousin of General Andrew Pickens). Her father was the son of Elitha (Payne) and Henry Paris.

Jehu also owned land in Marion County, Arkansas, and died on one of his trips there in 1868. That left Sarah with six unmarried daughters to support.

Sarah?s sister and brother-in-law, Lucinda and John J. Payne, lived near her. (John?s grandfather was a brother to Sarah?s and Lucinda?s grandmother, Elitha.) Enoch?s older brother, Solomon Monroe, married Elvy Narcissus Payne, daughter of Lucinda and John. The three families were close, both as family and as neighbors.

Enoch married the third Vanzant daughter, Mary Ann, on 23 September 1872, about five weeks before his eighteenth birthday. Mary Ann was born on 8 January 1854 in McMinn County, Tennessee. Their only child, William Paris, was born on 27 January 1874, and Mary Ann died on January 30th. Sarah

Pioneer Stori

- Allen, Bascom
- Adkins, R.V.
- JIMTOWN
- Akard, William
- Allen, Walter L
- Alvey, Ludie
- Anderson, Will
- Arnold, James
- Armstrong, Wi
- Bennett, Enocl
- Bennett, Jame
- Bethrum, Robe
- Boll, Jacob
- Bourquin, Julu
- Bureau, Allyre
- Bishop Arts Bu
- Bachman, Johi
- Bailey, J. Mose
- Baird, John Ba
- Barker, Charle
- Barker, Charle
- Barland, Nancy
- Bast, C. A.
- Bolton, Evan V
- Brawley, Scott
- Bozman, Marci
- Brandenburg,
- Brown, Thoma
- Browder, Edwa
- Browder, Ishai
- Buhrer,Jacob
- Buher, Walter
- Butcher, Georg
- Butler, Robert
- Campbell, Rob
- Cantley, Samu
- Chenault, Willi
- Chewning, Jac
- Cochran, John
- Cochran, John
- Cochran, Willia
- Cochran, Wm.
- Cochran, Willia
- Cochran, Willia
- Coit, Henry Wi
- Coit, John Tay
- Cockrell, Alexa
- Cole, Calvin G.

took the infant grandson and raised him.

Two years later, on 12 March 1876, Enoch married Jane, the fifth Vanzant daughter, who was born in 1858 in Washington County, Arkansas. Their only child, Jehu Milton, was born on 17 January 1877 in Washington County and Jane died a few days after his birth.

William ?Willy? told his granddaughter that his father had proposed to a third sister, who promptly told Enoch that she wouldn?t marry him if he were goldplated and studded with rubies. Enoch took his son, ?Mit,? and moved to Franklin County, Arkansas, and returned to Dallas County after 1880. ?Willy? remained with Sarah in Washington County.

Enoch married Rachel Josephine Beckner, daughter of Rachel Brooks and Benjamin Beckner, in Dallas County on 29 June 1883. Rachel was born in Dallas County on 13 March 1857. Rachel and Enoch had no children.

Enoch lived close to his brothers in Mesquite. ?Willy? remained with his grandmother until her death 7 December 1889, when he returned to Dallas and lived with his father, stepmother, and brother.

?Willy? married Hattie Middleton on 13 January 1901 in Dallas County. She was born on 24 August 1883 in Rylie, Dallas County, the daughter of Lovenia Johnson and George Albert Middleton. They had five children, all deceased. Hattie died on 17 Oc-tober 1951 in Dallas County and ?Willy? died on 13 January 1962 in Collin County. Parents and four of the children are buried in Bennett Cemetery, now part of Laurel Oaks Memorial Park. One child is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery.

Jehu Milton Bennett married Mamie S. Barrentine in January 1900 in Dallas County. She was born 20 October 1882 in Mississippi, Carroll County, since that is where her parents, Melissa J. George and J.D. Barrentine, were married.

?Mit? and Mamie Bennett had three children: Hiram Henry, Lorena Gertrude, and Iva Jane. Iva Jane (Bennett) Burch is the sole survivor of her family. Parents, Henry and Gertrude, are buried in Mesquite City Cemetery.

Enoch died on 1 November 1905 and is buried beside his parents in Old Bennett Cemetery. Rachel, his wife, married W.J. Hull and was widowed a second time.

This information was obtained from marriage records, Middleton

- Cole, Gallison
- Cole, George (
- Cole, James M
- Cole, Dr. John
- Cole, John Hig
- Collins, Lee Or
- Compton, Bish
- Compton, Eliza
- Compton, Sam
- Cook, John Co
- Coomer, Marg
- Cook, John Co
- Cooper, Williar
- Cox, Howard
- Crabtree, Ella
- Cross, J. Elmer
- Dallas County
- Dallas Co. Pior
- Dallas County
- Dallas County
- Dallas County
- Daniel, France
- Flowers, Marth
- Flowers, Thom
- Forster, James
- Forster, Georg
- Garrison, Augu
- Garrison, Willi
- Green, Nina M
- Goodnight, Jar
- Groves, Charle
- Harry, Dewitt
- Hatley, Miley -
- Herring, Elizab
- Horton, James
- Horton, Robert
- Houston, Geor
- Howell, John M
- Huffines, Chris
- Keeley, Annie
- Keeley, James
- Kidd, Lila McD
- Knight, Obadia
- Kirby, Andrew
- Kirby, John M.
- Kirby, John R.
- Kirby, Kibbie A
- Leake, Anthon
- Lively, Patrick
- Long, Benjami
- Love, Osborn
- Loving, James
- Lucas, Alfred K
- Manner, Georg
- Merritt, Oscar
- Merritt, Robert

and Bennett family Bibles, and interviews with William Paris Bennett, Henry and Gertrude Bennett, Marguerite (Guest) Middleton (sister-in-law of Hattie Bennett) and Iva Burch.

By **Lynell Bennett Moss**

- McClain, Jack
- McClain, Sarah
- McCallum, Lan
- McCallum, Will
- McDaniel, Willi
- McCommas, A
- Minnis, J. B. -
- Myers, Marvin
- Newman, Eliza
- Newman, Dr. (
- Newman, Harr
- Nelson, Adam
- Nelson, Mrs. C
- Newman, Eliza
- Nelson, Evalin
- Nelson, Willian
- Newman, Geo
- Oak Lawn Met
- Parker, James
- Patrick, Callow
- Pelton, Harry F
- Pelton, Cheste
- Pelton, Charlot
- Pelton, Neal
- Poovey, Augus
- Rector, James
- Raney, Harmo
- Raney, Mark C
- Raney, Mary I
- Reed, Catherir
- Riek, Ferdinan
- Rogers, Mrs. G
- Ross, Mary E.
- Ross, Samuel
- Sachse, J. K.
- Sebastian, Wil
- Sims, Elisha
- Stemmons, Le
- Swim, T. J.
- Thomas, John
- Toppin, Anania
- Trinity River N
- Tuggle, Dee W
- Wells, Ernest E
- Williams, Mari
- Perry, Alexand
- Wilson, Willian
- Wolford, Wylie
- Wood, Ben
- Work, Thomas
- Yeargan, Nath

© 2006 Dallas County Pioneers Association
info@DallasPioneers.org Privacy Policy Un/Subscribe to our emai

STOCK NO. GA-2

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER: DATES: 14 Apr 1794 PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt.

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the person submitting the sheet, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND Thomas Garland Lowe

Born 14 September 1842 Place Red Sulphur Springs, W.Va.

Chr. Place

Marr. 22 February 1866 Place

Died 23 January 1922 Place Indian Mills, W.Va.

Bur. Place Forest Hill, W.Va.

HUSBAND'S FATHER Alexander Lowe

HUSBAND'S MOTHER Adeline Hutchison

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES

Husband

Wife

Ward Examiners: 1. 2.

Stake or Mission

WIFE Sarah Elizabeth Susan Beckner

Born 22 February 1844 Place New Castle, Va.

Chr. Place

Died 9 October 1928 Place Indian Mills, W.Va.

Bur. Place

WIFE'S FATHER Matthew Elexandria Beckner

WIFE'S MOTHER Elizabeth ?

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names	SURNAME	WHEN BORN DAY	MONTH	YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	Josephine Corilda		21	Oct	1866				Lorenzo B. Noble	20	Jan	1962
2	Nina L.		15	Jan	1868				R. L. C. Foster	25	May	1935
3	Amanda McKendra		26	July	1869				James Mordecia Keatley	2	Mar	1908
4	John W.		7	Mar	1871				Della Roles	2	Feb	1968
5	James Earl		4	Aug	1875					10	Apr	1968
6	Finley Pierce		22	Sept	1881				Quinn	26	Oct	1952
7	Wurt T.		17	May	1884					21	June	1966
8	Charles L.		19	Sept	1888				22 Feb 1918 Bessie Mann	9	Nov	1951
9	Anne				1872				T. Ed Thompson			
10	Grace								Cantbury			
11												

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

©1972 The Genealogical Society of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Inc.

HUSBAND Thomas Garner/Garland LOWE-452

BORN: 14 Sep 1842 PLACE: Red Sulpher Spr.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 23 Jan 1922 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: Jan 1922 PLACE: Forest Hill,Summers,WV
MARR: 22 Feb 1866 PLACE: Indian Mills,Monroe,WV
FATHER:
MOTHER:

WIFE Sarah Elizabeth "Susan" BECKNER-449

BORN: 22 Feb 1846 PLACE: Botetourt Co.,VA
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 9 Oct 1928 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: 11 Oct 1928 PLACE: Forest Hill,Summers,WV
FATHER: Matthew BECKNER-181
MOTHER: Elizabeth CALDWELL-182
PARENTS' MRIN: 83

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Josie LOWE-2686
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mr NOBLE-2790
MARR: PLACE:
MRIN: 1168

2. NAME: Nina LOWE-2687
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mr FOSTER-2791
MARR: PLACE:
MRIN: 1169

3. NAME: Anna LOWE-2688
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mr THOMPSON-2792
MARR: PLACE:
MRIN: 1170

4. NAME: Wirt LOWE-2689
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

MELINDA E. (ROLES) JACQUIER
11525 Martha Ann Dr
LOS ALAMITOS CA 90720

Phone:(310) 430-0676

HUSBAND Thomas Garner/Garland LOWE-452 Yr of Birth 1842
WIFE Sarah Elizabeth "Susan" BECKNER-449 Yr of Birth 1846

CHILDREN (continued)

5. NAME: John LOWE-2690
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

6. NAME: Earl LOWE-2691
---- BORN: PLACE: ,Monroe,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

7. NAME: Amanda McKendra LOWE-650
---- BORN: 26 Jul 1869 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 2 Mar 1908 PLACE: Indian Mills,Summers,WV
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: James Mordicia KEATLY-648
MARR: PLACE: MRIN: 304

8. NAME: James E LOWE-2692
---- BORN: Aug 1875 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

9. NAME: Rosa A LOWE-2693
---- BORN: Jul 1877 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

10. NAME: Finely B LOWE-2694
---- BORN: Sep 1881 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

HUSBAND Thomas Garner/Garland LOWE-452 Yr of Birth 1842
WIFE Sarah Elizabeth "Susan" BECKNER-449 Yr of Birth 1846

CHILDREN (continued)

11. NAME: Thomas W LOWE-2695
---- BORN: May 1884 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

12. NAME: Charles Lewis LOWE-2696
---- BORN: 19 Sep 1888 PLACE: ,Summers,WV
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 10 Nov 1951 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MARR: PLACE:

STOCK NO GA-032

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER: PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt.
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the person submitting the sheet, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND James Mordecia Keatley

Born 12 Oct 1859 Place Indian Mills, W.Va.
Chr. Place
Marr. 31 May 1888 Place Hinton, W.Va.
Died 25 Sept 1939 Place Hinton, W.Va.
Bur. Place Indian Mills, W.Va.

HUSBAND'S FATHER Wilson Keatley
HUSBAND'S MOTHER Martha Roles
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES Alwilda Oceana Emaline Raines Shanklin

Husband
Wife
Ward Examiners: 1. 2.
Stake or Mission

WIFE Amanda McKendra Lowe

Born 26 July 1869 Place Indian Mills, W.Va.
Chr. Place
Died 2 March 1908 Place Indian Mills, W.Va.
Bur. Place Indian Mills, W.Va.

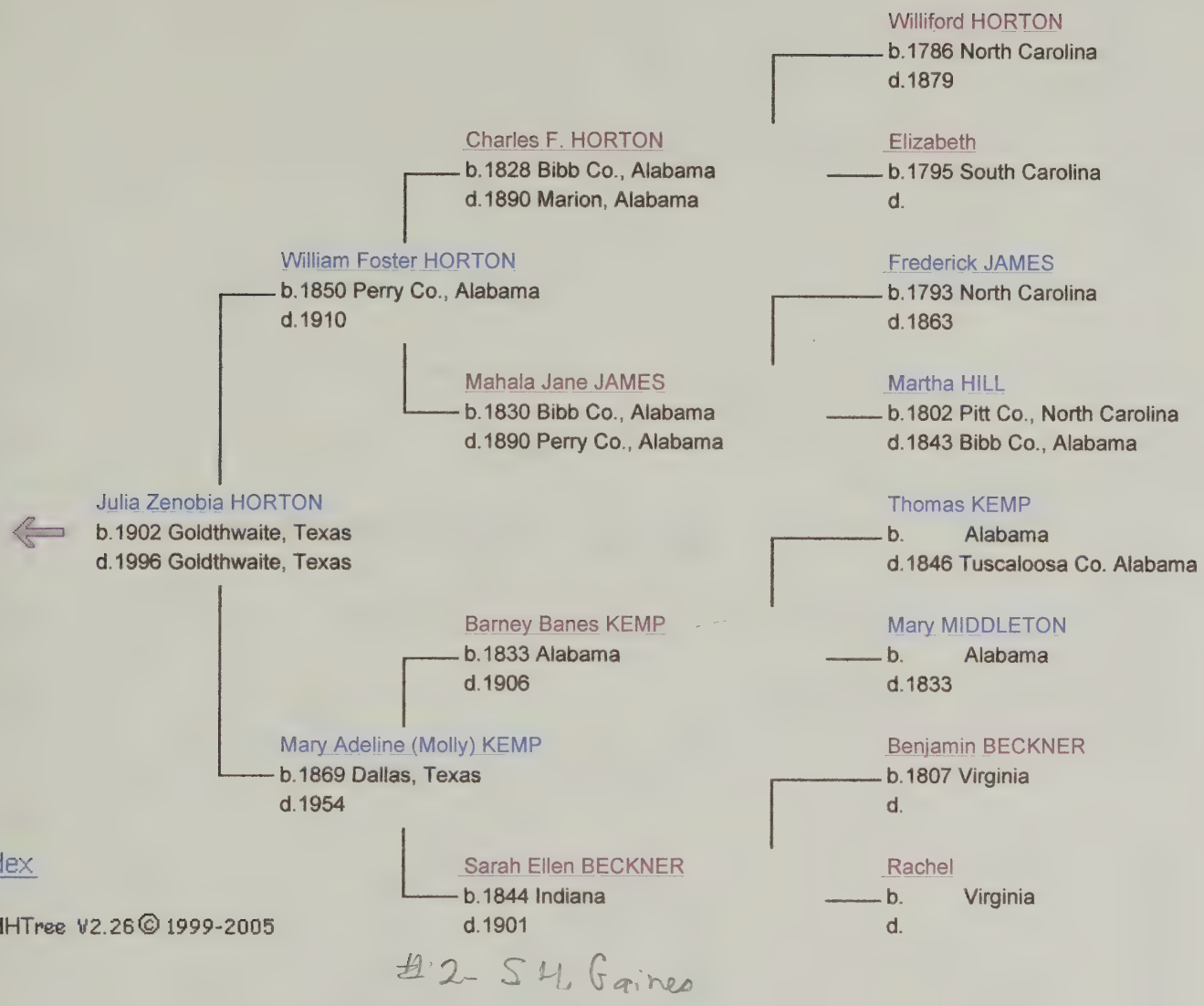
WIFE'S FATHER Thomas Garland Lowe
WIFE'S MOTHER Sarah Elizabeth Susan Beckner
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth — Given Names	SURNAME	WHEN BORN DAY	MONTH	YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	Martha Elizabeth		30	June	1889				22 Dec 1909 Willie L. Stennett			
2	Thomas Wilson		27	May	1891				12 Apr 1916 Ethel May Campbell	6	July	1973
3	Orpha Bell		26	May	1893				William A. Campbell			
4	Ada Clare		13	Mar	1896				14 June 1916 Charles Fleshman			
5	Clara Adeline		13	Dec	1897				3 June 1923 George Washington Dove			
6	Nellie Pearl Bryant		20	May	1900				James Edward McClay			
7	Edna Lowe		16	Feb	1902				Oran Beckett			
8	Lessie Mae		11	June	1904				George Rhodes			
9	James Charlton		10	Mar	1906				Thela Wills			
10												
11												

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

©1972 The Genealogical Society of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Inc.



Index

GedHTree V2.26 © 1999-2005

#12 - 54, Gaines

.75. 583
O2b

BOTETOURT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, CHILDREN

VOL.NO. 1

researched by

Charles T. Burton

CHARLES T. BURTON
R.2 BOX 111
TROUTVILLE,VA.24175

DATE MICROFICHED
AUG 2 6 1992
19

PROJECT and FICHE # 2083-105 #1219.2
G.S. CALL # 6101002

GE... DEPARTMENT
OF TH... ARCHIVIST
...
SALT LA... UTAH



BEALE,JOHN (continued)
JOHN WILLIAM a child age under 14 on 9-13-1808,gdn. his father, was age over 14 on 1-9-1810,gdn.James M.H.Beale, and on 9-18-1812 a new gdn.John Jordan
ELIZA ANN a child age under 14 on 9-13-1808,gdn. her father, and was age under 14 on 1-9-1810,gdn.James M.H.Beale
ROBERT a child age under 14 on 9-13-1808,gdn. his father, and was age under 14 on 1-9-1810,gdn.Charles Beale
CHARLES T. an orphan age under 14 on 1-9-1810,gdn.Charles Beale
MARY S. an orphan age under 14 on 1-9-1810,gdn.Charles Beale
------ children age under 14 on 10-9-1820,gdn.Allen Taylor
BEAMER,EDWARD RICHARD(b.Bot.Co.ca.1885)& JANE AMANDA WILLIAMSON(b.Bot.)
ALICE NORINE b.2-28-1916
BEAMER,EMMET J.(b.Va.)& ETTA Z.LYONS(b.Va.)
(female) b.4-17-1916
BEAR,HENRY (d.by10-11-1815)
HENRY a child on 4-13-1814,bound to Daniel Arnold
BARBARA a child on 4-13-1814,bound to Daniel Arnold
ABRAHAM an orphan on 10-11-1815, bound to Samuel Arnold
BEAR,HENRY
MARY MAGDALINE b.6-14-1826, d.5-24-1860(m.---Jones)(see Death Book)
BEARD,JOHN & AMANDA
MARY b.4-15-1853
BECKLEY,HENRY M. & MARY A.
GILBERT LEE b.7-31-1866
CLARENDA J. b.3-12-1868
BECKNER,----- & SALLY KIMBERLING,unmarried
MANY a child age about 3 on 3-11-1822,bound to Henry Stair
BECKNER,ABRAM & CHRISTIANA
JOHN b.ca.1799, d.11-10-1866(see Death Book)
BECKNER,CHARLES IRVINE(b.Bot.Co.ca.1884)& SALLIE KATE POPS(b.Bot.or Rke.)
NANIE EILEEN b.1-20-1913
DELBERT MOOMAW b.3-22-1915
BECKNER,DANIEL & HANNAH
DAVID b.ca.1797, d.5-21-1868(see Death Book)
HANNAH b.ca.1813, d.6-8-1869(m.--- Obenshain)(see Death Book)
BECKNER,DANIEL & MARY JANE
JOHN A. b.5-9-1859, d.7-15-1870(see Death Book)
CHARLES D. b.9-10-1867
BECKNER,EDWARD & MARY ANN
CHARLES b.1-1-1856
JOHN ANTHONY b.1-5-1857
BECKNER,JACOB (d.by 8-13-1802)
ELIZABETH an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
POLLY an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
JOSEPH an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
JOHN an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
CATHERINE an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
JACOB an orphan on 8-13-1802, named in suit
BECKNER,JACOB B. & BARBARA
MAGDALIN b.4-16-1854
BECKNER,JOEL & ELLEN
(female) b.10-24-1853
BECKNER,JOHN & SUSAN
CHRISTINE b.ca.1791, d.4-7-1870(m.----Obenshain)(see Death Book)

BOTETOURT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, CHILDREN

BECKNER,JOHN S.(b.Bot.Co.ca.1799, d.11-10-1866)& ELIZABETH P.
  JAMES SAMUEL b.6-27-1859, d.6-28-1859(see Death Book)
  GRACE LEE b.6-27-1859, d.6-28-1859(see Death Book)
BECKNER,JONATHAN(b.Bot.Co.,Va.)& MARGARET(or NANCY) OBENSHAIN(b.Bot.Co.,Va.
  DANIEL O. b.ca.1833, d.8-29-1862(see death Book)
  ABSOLEM D. b.9- -1836, d.12-3-1861(see Death Book)
  ELLEN b.1-16-1844, d.1-17-1917(m.---Harris)(see Death Certificate)
  W. O. b.7-10-1847, d.1-20-1915(see Death Certificate)
BECKNER,PAUL SAMUEL(b.Bot.Co.ca.1889)& ANNIE LEONA SHIRLEY(b.Bot.Co.ca.1893
  EMORY DOOD b.3-14-1916
BECKNER,SAMUEL O. & SUSAN
  ERRA J. b.2-8-1868
  NANCY E. b.6-25-1869
  CHRISTIAN b.7-15-1870
BECKNER,WALTER O.(b.Bot.Co.ca.1847)& MARY ALSINDA MOOMAW
  TONIE b.9-15-1893, d.9-12-1914(see death Certificate)
BECKNER,WHEELER H.(b.Floyd Co.,Va.)& BESSIE ALIFF(b.Floyd Co.,Va.)
  ERMA RUTH b.5-20-1916
BECKNER,WILLIAM & MARY J.
  JAMES E. b.8-22-1859
BECKNER,WILLIAM & NARCISSA E.
  VIRGINIA T. b.4-11-1854, d.12-16-1855(see Death Book)
  NANNIE b.10-7-1859
  BLULONA b.1-4-1867
BECKNER,WILLIAM B. & MARIAH J.
  TABITHA b.ca.1855, d.2-27-1856(see Death Book)
  GRANDON L. b.4- -1864, d.9-1-1868(see Death Book)
BECKNER,WILMER(or WILLIAM) CLEVELAND(b.Bot.Co.ca.1887)&
  EDITH WILLARD POBST(b.Bot.or Rke.Co.,Va.
  GEORGIE LUCILE b.12-31-1912
  PAUL D. b.7-11-1914, d.4-28-1915(see Death Certificate)
  GLADYS LOUISE b.3-11-1916
BELHYMER,ISAAC & MARY
  THOMAS b.ca.1850, d.11-15-1853(see Death Book)
  (male) b.12-1-1854
BELL,CHARLES A.(b.Bot.Co.,Va.)& JOSEPHINE WHITTEN
  GRACE ANN b.8-21-1883, d.8-8-1915(see Death Certificate)
BELL,JAMES B.(b.w.Va.)& MAGGIE ELLEN STOKES(b.Bot.Co.ca.1887)
  WILBERT WOODROW b.& d.1-9-1917
BELL,JOHN C. & MARTHA E.
  MARY N. b.12-13-1856
BELL,JOHN H. & SARAH ANN
  HORACE b.6- --1857
BELLAMY,SARAH
  ROBERT a child on 1-13-1789
BENNETT,MOSES (d.by 1-10-1804)
  WILLIWM an orphan age over 14 on 1-10-1804,gdn.John Allen
  CHARLOTTE an orphan age over 14 on 1-10-1804,gdn.John Allen
BENNETT,WALTER FRANK(b.Bot.Co.ca.1886)& OLLIE MAY PAINTER(b.Bot.Co.ca.1888
  RAPPIE PRESTON b.12-18-1912
  JOHN SAUL b.7-12-1917
BENNETT,WILLIAM A.
  REBECCA F. b.11-12-1857
BERMAN,ANDREW C. & ELIZABETH
  EMMET JACKSON b.9-1-1858

FEENEY,CHARLES W.(b.Mich.)& FLORENCE A. KAUFMAN(b.Pa.)
CHARLES W.,JR. b.6-5-1914
FELLERS,MRS.------
WILLIAM B. a child on 1-8-1844
FELLERS,ALEXANDER(b.Bot.Co.,Va.)& ELIZABETH COOK(b.Bot.Co.,Va.)
MALINDA b.1-3-1841, d.2-25-1913(m.---Deel)(see Death Certificate)
FRANCES CHRISTMAS b.12-25-1853
FELLERS,GEORGE W.(b.ca.1840,d.9-10-1868)& PAULINE W.
THEUS EVELYN b.10-16-1861
EFFY C. b.11-11-1868
FELLERS,JOHN & NANCY
SILAS T. b.1-12-1816, d.7-15-1858(see Death Book)
FELLERS,LEWIS & BARBARA A.
GEORGE W. b.ca.1840, d.9-10-1868(see Death Book)
FELLERS,LEWIS P. & MARY
JOHN b.7-16-1831, d.7-24-1862(see Death Book)
SARAH E. b.ca.1832, d.3-19-1869(m.---Burger)(see Death Book)
ANNA B. b.ca.1846, d.3-29-1867(see Death Book)
FELLERS,SILAS T.(b.1-12-1816,d.7-15-1858)& JANE
SILAS TAYLOR b.12-19-1854
FELLOWS,NANCY
PETER a child on 3-14-1831
FERGUSON,JOSEPH & JANE
ROBERT H. b.4-8-1829, d.9-11-1853(see Death Book)
FERGUSON,LEWIS
THOMAS a child on 9-12-1815
ELIZABETH a child on 9-12-1815
FERREL,CHARLES EDWARD(b.Ind.)& NORA ETHEL MEAD(b.Ky.)
(male) b. & d. 1-10-1913
FERRILL,DAVID
JAMES JOHNSTON a child on 6-16-1841,age over 14
WILLIAM SMITH a child on 6-16-1841
JOHN A. a child on 6-16-1841
ERASTUS M. a child on 6-16-1841
SARAH E. a child on 6-16-1841
ALFRED J. a child on 6-16-1841
ELIZABETH A. a child on 6-16-1841
MARY M. a child on 6-16-1841
FERRIS,MARSHALL A.(b.Bot.Co.ca.1870)&
VICTORIA THOMAS(or VIRGINIA AMANDA DONALD)
JOHN b.6-12-1912, d.7-29-1912(see Death Certificate)
JOHN SAMUEL b.7-24-1913
ABS RAMEN b.1-12-1915
FESLER,CATHERINE,unmarried & JOHN EDDY
------ a child on 8-9-1824,maintainence bond signed on 10-11-1824
FIELDS,JOHN (d.by 10-13-1812)
MARY an orphan age over 14 on 10-13-1812,gdn.John Watkins
FIELDS,POLLY,unmarried
MARY a child age 5, bound to George Lemmon on 3-11-1822
FIGGAT,JAMES M. & SUSAN W.
(female) b.11-20-1853
FILSON,ROBERT
SARAH J. a child on 3-14-1836
FINCH,CORNELIUS B.(or B. C.) & SARAH MARGARET
EARNIE P. b.7-7-1867
LEONARD O. b.9-7-1868
(male) b.12-29-1869
SELMA A. b. - -1871

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name
Alva BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-1T) Pedigree

Born: 31 Dec 1853 **Place:** <Of, , Wayne, Indiana>

Father: Harvey BEESON (AFN:82XC-RR) Family
Mother: Elizabeth MOON (AFN:8RZ5-XC)

Wife's Name
Ann LOGGAN (AFN:2MXV-ZT) Pedigree

Born: 14 Feb 1857 **Place:** Polk City, Polk, Ia
Died: 6 Jun **Place:**

Father: Robert LOGGAN (AFN:2MXV-N9) Family
Mother: Catherine Sarah Jane Ann PICKARD (AFN:2MXV-PG)

Children

1. **Sex Name**
M Guy BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-QG) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1879 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

2. **Sex Name**
M Robert BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-RM) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1881 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

3. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-SS) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1883 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

4. **Sex Name**
F Ida BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-T0) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1885 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

5. **Sex Name**
F Julia BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-V5) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1887 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

6. **Sex Name**
F Ethel BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-WB) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1889 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

7. **Sex Name**
M Omar BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-XH) Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1891 **Place:** <Polk City, Polk, Ia>

8. **Sex Name**
M Fred BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-ZN) Pedigree

```
<!DOCTYPE HTML PUBLIC "-//W3C//DTD HTML 4.0 Transitional//EN">
<HTML
__IE_DisplayURL="http://www.in.gov/cgi-bin/icpr/cgi-bin/name.pl"><HEAD><META
content="text/html; charset=windows-1252" http-equiv=Content-Type>
<BASE HREF="http://www.in.gov/cgi-bin/icpr/cgi-bin/name.pl">
<STYLE> HTML { font-family : "Times New Roman" } </STYLE><TITLE>Result of search for beckner.</TITLE></HEAD>
<BODY>
<H1>Result of search for beckner in the La Porte/Winamac Database.</H1>Sun, May
27 2007 - 11:20 PM EST
<HR>
<PRE>Beckner, Daniel              Elkhart          IN      1836/09/17□
Beckner, Emanuel             Monroe           IN      1839/03/16
Beckner, Jacob               Rush             IN      1851/10/13
Beckner, Jacob Jr.           Elkhart          IN      1850/12/13
Beckner, Jonathan            Laporte          IN      1839/02/28
Beckner, Joseph              Cass             IN      1836/07/11
</PRE>
<HR>
</BODY></HTML>
```

From: Kay Johanson <cajohan@telus.net>
To: 'Zandra' <ZHorn58228@aol.com>
Subject: Sills History
Date: Mon, Aug 31, 2009 7:52 pm

Hi Zandra

We got lucky!! Several years ago communities compiled local histories and published books and that was the case in 1987 when the book Sod Shacks and Wagon Tracks was published. I found the Sills history in that and will copy all the info I can find. Under another email, I am forwarding the obituary of Mrs. Sills. I will also send photos of some of the Sills' girls, also a photo of the Edgars. There is more info on the Edgar children if you want, I can copy that also.

SILLS

The Sills family arrived in Penhold in April 1911. Mr. Sills arrived the week before to find lodging for the family. When they left Washington spring was well on the way so it was quite a shock to find a foot of snow on the ground at Penhold. The Sills lived in many places but finally built a large frame house on NE 24-37-1-W5.

Mr. Sills bought and operated the first steam threshing machine. He went from farm to farm never forgetting to blow his whistle which always thrilled both young and old. The farmer was glad because he was next in line to get his threshing done and the children were pleased because it was an exciting time for them. Threshing in those days was a really big job for the ladies with lunches and meals to prepare for about twenty men. The morning started at about 4:30 a.m., cooking potatoes, meat, eggs etc. for breakfast and for dinner the men usually ate six to ten pies after a large helping of meat, potatoes and vegetables. The ladies would sometimes wonder where all the food went. The farmers would sometimes stack the bundles so if snow came they could continue to thresh.

The social life of the community revolved around the school with the picnic being the highlight of the year. There were sad times too. In forty degrees below zero weather F., Mr. Sills, Harvey Beeson and Frank Scott worked all day to dig a grave to receive the McGrandle twins.

Mrs. Sills had a family of three from a previous marriage, **Bessie**, **Harvey** Beeson and **Veda**. Bessie married Arthur Bunch. Bessie and Arthur came to Ridgewood with the Sills and lived with them for a short time. They then lived with Mr. Riley while Arthur worked on one of Murdy McDonald's farms before moving to Pine Hill. Veda married Bob Edgar who was the reeve of the Municipality of Red Deer for a number of years. Veda and Bob had three sons Bob, Bill and Les and one girl, Velda (Ron) Scott of Red Deer.

Mr. and Mrs. Jerry Sills had five other daughters and a son. **Pauline**married John Blain. **Beulah** married Charlie McDougall, **Beatrice** is now Mrs. McLaren. **Hulda** married Fred Blain. **Lorinda** married Sam Wilson and they have two girls and a boy, Loreen of Kelowna, Milton of Penticton and Iveigh of Washington. Jerry's son **Manley** married Madge Lutz of Shady Nook and they live in Spokane. Manley and Madge have both passed away.

Mrs. Jerry Sills passed away in 1932. Mr. Sills married Eva Langley who had worked for them several years before Mrs. Sills' death. They had a family. Mr. Sills and Eva moved to Spokane in 1940 where he has since passed away.

HARVEY BEESON

Harvey Beeson was the son of Mrs. Jerry Sills from a previous marriage. He married Silvery Lebold before he moved here from the States. They came to Ridgewood with the Sills family in April 1911. They lived for sometime on SE 24-37-1-W5. They had two boys, Boyd and Earl who moved back to the States with their parents.

JOHN BLAIN

John and Pauline Blain came to Ridgewood in 1910. Pauline was the daughter of Jerry Sills. They lived on SW 19-38-28-W4. They lost a little girl with pneumonia. They returned to the States after a short time.

BUNCH, ARTHUR AND BESSIE

In 1911, Arthur and Bessie Bunch came to Canada from Talouse, Washington, United States. They settled in the

Pine Hill area, NW 16=37-1-W5.

Arthur and Bessie had a family of four sons, **Ellis** born in 1904, **Ray** in 1907, **Norman** in 1920 and **Carl** in 1926. Carl died at the age of eleven years.

The family left the Pine Hill area in 1930 to take up residence in the Evarts district and later in the Hespero area.

Ellis married Lila Innis and he passed away in 1975. Ray married Rose Seobert of Hespero. He passed away in 1983. Norman married Sarah Fradrich from Forestburg. He worked for many years for Alpha Dairy in Red Deer and is now retired and living in Red Deer.

EDGAR, R. H. and VEDA

R. H. (Bob) Edgar was born September 1, 1884 at Apsley, Ontario. He came west and homesteaded at Hespero in 1903. He married Veda Beeson on December 5, 1915. Veda was born July 11, 1895 in State of Idaho. Her family had moved to the Ridgewood district in 1910. Bob and Veda's family were as follows:

W.H. (Bill) born November 12, 1916
L.M. (Les) born November 8, 1918
R.M. (Bob) born December 3, 1922
John born February 12, 1925 – died February 13, 1925
Velda M. born July 6, 1926

The family lived on the Hespero farm until October 1927. In July of 1927 Bob and Veda bought the Woosdworth farm close to Red Deer, consisting of a half section on 31-38-27-4. The children attended Crossroads public school and Red Deer High School. Bob and Veda resided on the Crossroads farm until retiring in the summer of 1946 at which time they purchased a home in Red Deer.
R.H. Edgar was president of Central Alberta Pioneers and Old Timers Association, and was active in building the Pioneer Lodge. He was also Reeve of the County of Red Deer for several years and tok a great interest in the welfare of Red Deer District and City of Red Deer. He served as Alderman of the City for some time. He passed away on July 4, 1959 at age of 75.eda continued to reside in their home un 1975, and now resides in the Plaza Apartments (1981) and spends winters in Mesa, Arizona.

I don't know if you wanted all this, however, enjoy!!

Catherine

From: Kay Johanson <cajohan@telus.net>
To: 'Zandra' <ZHorn58228@aol.com>
Subject: R.H. Edgar's 40th Wedding Anniversary 1955
Date: Mon, Aug 31, 2009 8:54 pm
Attachments: scan0001.jpg (3365K)

The obituary was such fine print, I will copy it out for you. I found this in the May 11, 1932 Red Deer Advocate

Death of Mrs. T. J. Sills

Mrs. Thos. Jerry Sills, who has been a resident of the Ridgewood district, Red Deer, for the past 21 years, settling here on the farm which was her home to the end, passed away at the Municipal Hospital, Red Deer, on Monday May 9. Mrs. Sills had not had the best of health for thirty years, and had been up and down for the past five weeks. On Sunday, in bending over from a chair, one hip seemed to snap as she righted herself. She was brought in to the hospital on Monday morning.

Mr. and Mrs. Sills had no family from their union in 1905 at Colfax, Washington, but at that time Mrs. Sills had four children who are now Mrs. Arthur Bunch, Benalto; Mrs. Effie Brooks, Great Falls, Montana, Mrs. R. H. Edgar, Crossroads, Red Deer, and Mr. Harvey Beeson, Plewea City, Washington. Mr. Sills' family are: Mrs. John Blain, Los Angeles, California; Mrs. Chas. McDougall, Bentley,; Mrs. Fred Blain, Ridgewood; Mrs. Sam Wilson, Shady Nook; Mrs. B. Kirkham, Bentley and Mr. Manley Sills, Red Deer.

Mrs. Sills was born in Corvallis, Oregon in 1865. She gave loyal service to her families and devoted herself to her homes in Washington state and at Red Deer.
Rev. J. R. Spittal will conduct the funeral service from the Orme Funeral Home, Red Deer, on Thursday at 2:30 p.m.

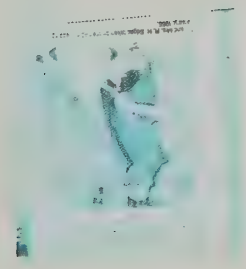
Please let me know if you want more info.

Catherine

1 Attached Images

Effie Brooks - 1930 MT Great Falls, Cascade Co. MT

Brooks, Effie 42 Wd ID ID ID Helena
Vernal 20 wa 1 Yakima R.R.
Velda 16 MT
Harvey 13 MT



Family Group Record

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Harvey BEESON (AFN:82XC-RR) 1850 - Lee Co IA 1860 - Wayne Co. IA

Pedigree

Born: 18 Feb 1829 **Place:** , Randolph, Nc
Died: 1864 **Place:**
Married: 27 Nov 1847 **Place:**

Father: Jonathan BEESON (AFN:82X9-N0)
Mother: Isabel BEESON (AFN:82X9-P5)

Family

Wife's Name

Elizabeth MOON (AFN:8RZ5-XC)

Pedigree

Born: Abt 1828 **Place:** Of, , Wayne, Indiana
Married: 27 Nov 1847 **Place:**

Father: Jeremiah MOON (AFN:1FXM-CBD)
Mother: Rachel NIXON (AFN:1FXM-CCL)

Family

Children

1. Sex Name

M Albert BEESON (AFN:8RZ5-ZJ) m. #1 - Elizabeth Gibson #2 - Charity Isabel Berry

Pedigree

obit
Lincoln Co. Leader 8-4 1913
d. 19-1913 Toledo

Born: 26 Sep 1848 **Place:** ~~Of, Albany, , Or~~ Lee Co. Iowa
Died: 29 Dec 1913 **Place:** Albany OR. Lincoln Co OR

1910 - Clay Co SD

2. Sex Name

F Julia BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-0N) M - Lewis Riley Beeson 12 Jun 1877 1880 - Washington

Pedigree

Born: 3 May 1851 **Place:** ~~Of, , Wayne, Indiana~~ Iowa
Died: 29 Apr 1930 **Place:** , , Wayne, Indiana

3. Sex Name

M Alva BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-1T) m - Ann Hogan

Pedigree

Born: 31 Dec 1853 **Place:** ~~<Of, , Wayne, Indiana>~~ Iowa

4. Sex Name

M Jonathan BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-21) m - Mollie J. —— 1880 - Live at Home Co. N.J.

Pedigree

Born: 3 Jan 1856 **Place:** ~~<Of, , Wayne, Indiana>~~ Iowa
Died: 1 Apr 1898 **Place:**

5. Sex Name

M Jeremiah BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-36) m - Sarah ——

Pedigree

Born: 25 Mar 1858 **Place:** ~~<Of, , Wayne, Indiana>~~ Iowa

6. Sex Name

Jennie F Clarinda BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-4C) M - Charles Hammel 9-7-1884 N.J. lived: Bellingham, Wa

Pedigree

Born: 30 Dec 1861 **Place:** <Of, , Wayne, Indiana>

7. Sex Name

M William Nixon BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-5J) m - Martha

Pedigree

Born: 26 Apr 1864 **Place:** <Of, , Wayne, Indiana>
Died: 1932 **Place:**

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999



WorldConnect Project
CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME
RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site
Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

Henry Hart Beeson's Genealogy

7985 total entries, last updated Fri Oct 27 03:52:04 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on this page should be addressed to: Gail Budda <gzbudda@supernet.com>

Henry Hart Beeson's Genealogy

- *ID:* I03925
- *Name:* Harvey BEESON
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 18 FEB 1828
- *Death:* 1864 in Iowa

Father: Jonathan BEESON
Mother: Isabelle BEESON

Marriage 1 Elizabeth MOON

- *Married:* 27 NOV 1847

Children

1. Albert BEESON b: 26 SEP 1848
2. Julia BEESON b: 3 MAY 1851
3. Alva BEESON b: 31 DEC 1853
4. Jonathan BEESON b: 3 JAN 1856
5. Jeremiah BEESON b: 25 MAR 1858
6. Clarinda BEESON b: 30 DEC 1861
7. William Nixon BEESON b: 26 APR 1864

Global Search | Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

Support RootsWeb

WorldConnect Project

CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb – The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

Home | Boards | Lists | Searches | Sites | Passwords | Contribute | Help

Henry Hart Beeson's Genealogy

7985 total entries, last updated Fri Oct 27 03:52:04 2000
All questions, comments or suggestions regarding information on this page should be addressed to: Gail Budda <gzbudda@supernet.com>

Henry Hart Beeson's Genealogy

1 Harvey BEESON b: 18 FEB 1828 d: 1864 M: 27 Nov 1847
+ Elizabeth MOON
2 Albert BEESON b: 26 SEP 1848 d: 29 DEC 1913 -1880 Clay Co. KS
+ Elizabeth GIBSON #2 - 1-31-1884 Charity Isabella Serry
3 Orval Perry BEESON b: 11 MAY 1874 d: 21 FEB 1912
+ Anna BONZWITZ
3 William Zelotis BEESON b: 3 SEP 1875
+ Hannah WEIGER
3 Alvah Lincoln BEESON b: 11 NOV 1877 d: 26 FEB 1922
+ Charity Isabelle SERRY
3 Maude Isabelle BEESON b: 29 NOV 1884
+ Fred A. LEEPER
3 Mabel Elizabeth BEESON b: 9 JUL 1886
+ Herbert A SCHROEDER
3 Mamie Emily BEESON b: 26 JUN 1888 d: 18 SEP 1929
+ Henry P. KARSTENS
3 Harvey Harold BEESON b: 15 JUL 1890
+ Lois A. FISHER
2 Julia BEESON b: 3 MAY 1851 d: 29 APR 1930
+ Lewis Riley BEESON b: 3 OCT 1837 d: 10 FEB 1908
3 Harvey Floyd BEESON b: 29 MAR 1878
+ Mary Elizabeth WHITE b: 9 MAR 1882
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
3 Walter A. BEESON b: 9 MAR 1880
+ Carrie A. DENNIS
3 Harley A. BEESON b: 2 APR 1882
+ Edith WOOLLARD b: 6 JUL 1884 d: 20 FEB 1958
4 Living BEESON

4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
+ Living DEWEERD
3 George G. BEESON b: 29 DEC 1884
+ Florence Gertrude Parsons BORDER
4 Living BEESON
4 Living BEESON
3 Mary Lois BEESON b: 12 MAR 1887 d: 12 JUL 1904
2 Alva BEESON b: 31 DEC 1853 lived in KS
+ Anna LOGAN
3 Guy BEESON
3 Robert BEESON
3 Elizabeth BEESON
3 Ida BEESON
3 Julia BEESON
3 Ethel BEESON
3 Omar BEESON
3 Fred BEESON
2 Jonathan BEESON b: 3 JAN 1856 d: 1 APR 1898
+ Mollie ?
3 Myrtle BEESON
3 Martha BEESON
2 Jeremiah BEESON b: 25 MAR 1858
+ Sarah ?
3 Harvey BEESON
3 Bessie BEESON
2 Clarinda BEESON b: 30 DEC 1861
+ Charles HAMMEL
3 Harriett HAMMEL
3 Harry HAMMEL
+ George ROTHFUSS
2 William Nixon BEESON b: 26 APR 1864 d: 1932 — ID
+ Martha ?
3 Roy BEESON
+ Elizabeth ?
3 Jasper BEESON
3 John BEESON
3 Ollie BEESON
3 Bessie BEESON
+ ? BROOKS
3 Living BEESON
+ ? BOSLEY

Global Search | Index | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM

Extracted from HHBeeson's book on the Beeson Family - some data may be incorrect - always verify sources!

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

1870
1880-

1900 — Middleton Canyon Co, ID
1910 — S. Caldwell " ID
1920 — Payette Co. ID
1930 — Malheur Co OR

HUSBAND: William Nixon BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-5J)

BORN: 26 Apr 1864 PLACE: Warren Co Iowa
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1932-4-22 PLACE: Weiser Washington Co WA
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Harvey BEESON (AFN:82XC-RR)
MOTHER: Elizabeth MOON (AFN:8RZ5-XC)
OTHER WIVES:

LDS ORDINANCE DATA
B:
E:
SP:
SS:

WIFE: Martha E. (AFN:8RZ7-9C)

BORN: [1866] Jan PLACE: MO
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 6-29-1929 PLACE: Malheur Co OR
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

B:
E:
SP:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Roy BEESON (AFN:8RZ7-BJ)
---- BORN: ~~[1890]~~ 1-5-1888 PLACE: , , ~~Idaho~~ Clifton, KS 1920 Payette Co ID 1930 Payette Co ID
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: Slab avgh PLACE:
SPOUSE: Elizabeth (AFN:8RZ7-JK) 10-29-1912 Middleton Canyon Co. ID
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

2. NAME: Jasper BEESON (AFN:8RZ7-CP) Washington Co 1920- Payette Co. ID
---- BORN: ~~[1892]~~ 8-14-1847 PLACE: , , ~~Idaho~~ KS 1930- Washington Co. ID
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Harriet M. Judd 8-8-1914 Caldwell Canyon Co. ID
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

3. NAME: ~~LIVING~~ (AFN:8RZ7-DV) John Thomas Beeson 1920- Payette Co. ID
---- BORN: ~~LIVING~~ 12-9-1889 PLACE: Caldwell, ID 1930- Washington Co ID
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mabel F.
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

4. NAME: ~~LIVING~~ (AFN:8RZ7-F2)
---- BORN: ~~LIVING~~ Bessie PLACE: 10-1885 ID Filing Bell
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: John Powers Brooks 6-17-1925 Boise Ada Idaho
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: William Nixon BEESON (AFN:8RZ6-5J) BORN: 26 Apr 1864
WIFE: Martha (AFN:8RZ7-9C) BORN: [1866]

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: ~~LIVING~~ (AFN:8RZ7-67) Minna S. Beeson
---- BORN: ~~LIVING~~ 6-1897 PLACE: ID B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: LIVING (AFN:8RZ7-KQ)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

6. NAME: ~~LIVING~~ (AFN:8RZ7-HD) 1930 – Malheur Co ID
---- BORN: ~~LIVING~~ Wm Oll PLACE: 1903 ID B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: ~~LIVING (AFN:8RZ7-LW)~~ Eveline Mary Glinesky 4-14-1927 Payette Co. ID
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

7. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

8. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

10. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, 1990 by Corporation of the President of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

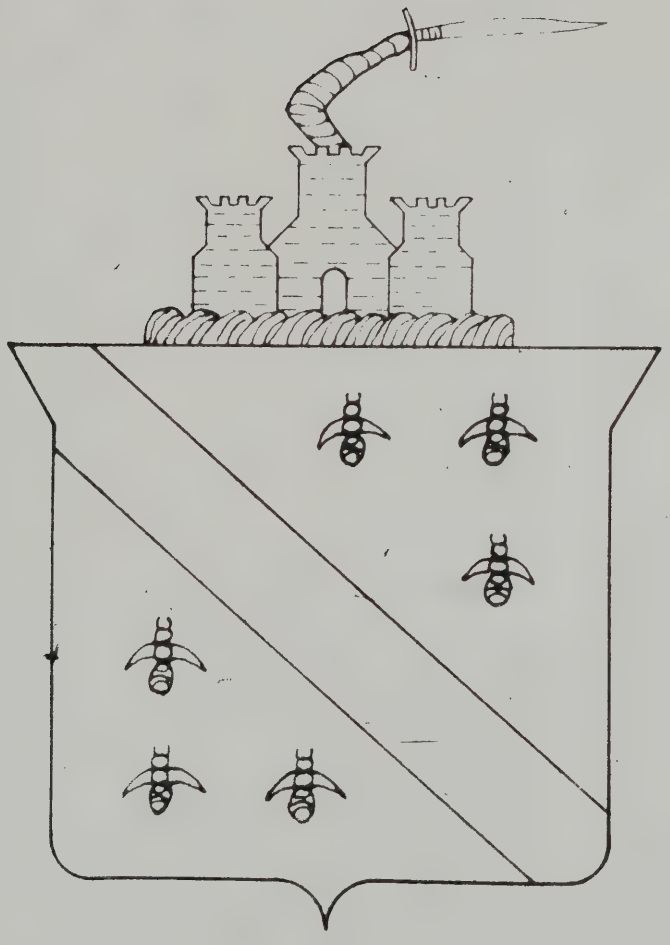
#823.565
S.C.

A GENEALOGY

OF THE

BEESON - BEASON

FAMILY



HENRY HART BEESON

1958

866. Margaret Beason b. Mar. 13, 1818 m. Oct. 31, 1835 in Greene Co. to William Shaner.

*867. Keziah Beason b. Nov. 2, 1819 m. 8-24-1838 Edward Powers in Greene Co.

*868. Lavica Beason b. Mar. 12, 1821 m. 2-14-1839 Silas Mendenhall (in Greene Co.), believed son of John and Rachel Sutton Mendenhall.

*869. Susanna Beason b. Aug. 23, 1822 m. Andrew J. Stephens son of John and Eleanor Stephens, Jefferson Co., Ind.

870. Lavina Beason b. Jan. 23, 1824 m. Jan. 23, 1847 George Stafford in Greene Co., Ohio.

*871. Amasa Beason b. Apr. 10, 1825 (Macy) m. Nov. 24, 1845 in Greene Co., Phebe Smith.

*872. Lydia Beason b. Jan. 23, 1827 m. Charles Nelson Smith Nov. 27, 1845 son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Kinble) Smith in Greene Co., O.

873. Tabitha Beason b. Oct. 7, 1829 m. Nov. 14, 1846 in Greene Co., William H. Bullock.

874. Jane Beason b. June 20, 1831 m. Aug. 1, 1849 Samuel Bone in Greene Co., son of Valentine and Mary (Turner) Bone.

875. Ruth Beason b. Aug. 13, 1832 m. Feb. 17, 1853 in Greene Co. to William Brown.

876. William Calvin Beason b. Apr. 2, 1835 d. childhood.

*877. Aliza Beason b. May 3, 1837 m. Oct. 28, 1855 Jacob Thomas son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Bayliff) Thomas in Greene Co., Ohio.

878. Samantha Beason b. Apr. 17, 1844 unm.

Richard Beeson 343. and Mary Beeson removed from Westfield Meeting, Surry Co., N. C. to Fairfield Meeting, Ohio, by certificate dated 12-9-1809 and received 4-28-1810. They later removed to New Garden Meeting, Randolph Co., Ind. Children:

879. Ann Beeson.

880. Nancy Beeson b. 3-29-1814 m. Jesse Barker.

881. John Beeson b. 2-7-1816

882. Amasa Beeson b. 1-12-1818.

883. Rebecca Beeson b. 9-2-1819.

Jonathan Beeson 344. and Isabel Beeson 827. removed to Polk Co., Iowa, where he died.

884. Clark Beeson d. 1897 m. 10-5-1853 Charity Mills in Warren Co., Iowa.

*885. Bircham Beeson m. Eliza Serry.

*886. Harold Beeson d. July, 1886, Enosdale, Kan. m. Phebe Corbin.
887. Horton Beeson.
*888. Delila Beeson m. James Barber, Enosdale, Kan.
*889. Harvey Beeson b. Feb. 18, 1828 d. 1864 m. Nov. 27, 1847 Elizabeth Moon.
*890. Louisa Beeson m. 1-20-1854 James Stanley in Warren Co., Iowa; m. 2nd ____ Green.
*891. Hoover Beeson b. 2-9-1832 d. 9-3-1915 m. 12-8-1853 Nancy Stretterly in Warren Co., Iowa; m. 9-21-1856 Nancy Jane Jeffers.
*892. Ellis Beeson m. Mary Pickford.
*893. Harrison Beeson m. Julia Musgrave.
*894. Charity Beeson b. Dec. 7, 1840 d. Dec. 2, 1885 m. Feb. 12, 1857 Edward E. Serry; m. 2nd. April 25, 1874 Scott Monger.

Charity Beeson 345. and Samuel Bond (b. 4-12-1786 d. 10-6-1858) lived at Westfield, N. C. until they obtained certificate to Fairfield Meeting, Ohio, 11-10-1810. They obtained certificate from Fall Creek Mtg., Ohio to New Garden Meeting, Ind. 9-23-1815, where they died. Children:

895. Amasa Bond b. 12-26-1809 d. 10-31-1857 m. 12-5-1832 Sarah Horton dau. of Jacob and Phebe (Pierce) Horton.
896. Samuel Bond b. 12-27-1811 d. 3-4-1863 m. 11-23-1831 Mary Harrold dau. of Jonathan and Margaret (Schooley) Harrold at New Garden Mtg, Ind.; m. 2nd. Elizabeth Comer, widow of John Comer.
897. Elias (Ellis) Bond b. 2-11-1814 d. 2-16-1859 m. 2-18-1835 Eliza Blakehorn.
898. Ann Bond b. 10-24-1816 d. ca. 1855 m. 10-31-1838 Jacob D. Davis.
899. Ruth Bond b. 6-7-1819 m. 1-29-1837 Edward Blakehorn.
900. Jonathan Bond b. 11-17-1821 unm.
901. Rhoda Bond b. 4-8-1824 m. 3-26-1845 Nathan Mendenhall, son of Jonathan and Ann (Phillips) Mendenhall.
902. Lydia Bond b. 10-19-1827 m. Daniel Coggshall.
903. Jesse Bond b. 2-9-1832 (1-29-1832?) d. 10-24-1914 m. Elizabeth Pitts.

William Beeson 346. and Mary Sumner lived under Fairfield and White Lick Meetings, Ind. Issue:

Harold Beeson 886. and Phebe Corbin (or Thornton) (b. 1820) lived in Enosdale, Kan., and had the following children:

2081. Melissa Beeson b. 1837 m. Samuel Pickett.
2082. William Beeson b. 1841 m. Tibatha Pickett.
2083. Edward Beeson m. Katherine ____.

Delila Beeson 888. and James Barber lived at Enosdale, Kan., and had the following children:

2084. Clark Barber.
2085. Andrew Barber.
2086. Linda Barber.
2087. Laura Barber.
2088. Francis Barber.

Harvey Beeson 889. and Elizabeth Moon (she m. 2nd ____Perkins) lived in Iowa and had the following children:

*2089. Albert Beeson b. 9-26-1848 d. 12-29-1913 m. 9-18-1873 Elizabeth Gibson; m. 2nd 1-31-1884 Charity Isabelle Serry 2110.
*2090. Julia Beeson b. 5-3-1851 d. 4-29-1930 m. 6-12-1877 Lewis Riley Beeson 1516.
*2091. Alva Beeson b. 12-31-1853 m. Anna Logan.
*2092. Jonathan Beeson b. 1-3-1856 d. 4-1-1898 m. Mollie ____.
*2093. Jeremiah Beeson b. 3-25-1858 m. Sarah ____.
*2094. Clarinda Beeson b. 12-30-1861 m. Charles Hammel, m. 2nd George Rothfuss.
*2095. William Nixon Beeson b. 4-26-1864 d. 1932 m. Martha ____.

Louisa Beeson 890. and James Stanley had the following children:

2096. Daniel Stanley.
2097. Rebecca Stanley.
2098. Lydia Stanley.

Louisa and 2nd husband ____ Green had:

2099. Ulyses Green.
2100. Cora Green.
2101. William Green.

Hoover Beeson 891. and Nancy Jane Jeffers (b. 3-7-1842 d. 1-25-1886) lived in Warren Co., Iowa, and had the following children:

*2102. Samuel Harrison Beeson b. 9-16-1858 d. 8-23-1944 m. 3-1-18[illegible] Allie Hull.
2103. Alice Ann Beeson b. 12-9-1860 d. 5-15-189[illegible] m. Martin Hicks.

*3829. John Lewis Beeson m. Nov. 4, 1897 Mary Elizabeth Bales in Greene Co., Ohio, dau. of William and Nancy Ann (Hartman) Bales.

John William Beeson 2031. and Mary Reaves lived in Greene Co., Ohio and had children:

3830. Eldon Manfred Beeson.
3831. Anne Beeson.
3832. Willis John Beeson.
3833. Charles E. Beeson.
3834. Earnest Lewis Beeson.

Albert Beeson 2089. and Elizabeth Gibson had the following children:

3835. Orval Perry Beeson b. 5-11-1874 d. 2-21-1912 m. 10-4-1898 Anna Bonzwitz.
3836. William Zelotis Beeson b. 9-3-1875 m. 2-20-1901 Hannah Weiger.
3837. Alvah Lincoln Beeson b. 11-11-1877 d. 2-26-1922 unm.

Albert Beeson and 2nd. wife Charity Isabelle Serry 2116. had the following children:

3838. Maude Isabelle Beeson b. 11-29-1884 m. 8-22-1907 Fred A. Leeper.
3839. Mabel Elizabeth Beeson b. 7-9-1886 m. 9-4-1911 Herbert A. Schroeder.
3840. Mamie Emily Beeson b. 6-26-1888 d. 9-18-1929 m. 8-30-1914 Henry P. Karstens.
3841. Harvey Harold Beeson b. 7-15-1890 m. 9-29-1913 Lois A. Fisher.

Alva Beeson 2091. and Anna Logan lived in Kansas. Issue:

3842. Guy Beeson.
3843. Robert Beeson.
3844. Elizabeth Beeson.
3845. Ida Beeson.
3846. Julia Beeson.
3847. Ethel Beeson.
3848. Omar Beeson.
3849. Fred Beeson.

Jonathan Beeson 2092. and Mollie had issue:

3850. Myrtle Beeson.
3851. Martha Beeson.

Jeremiah Beeson 2093. and Sarah ____ had issue:

3852. Harvey Beeson.
3853. Bessie Beeson.

Clarinda (Jennie) Beeson 2094. and Charles Hammel had issue:

3854. Harriett Hammel.
3855. Harry Hammel.

William Nixon Beeson 2095. moved to Idaho and had the following children:

3856. Roy Beeson m. Elizabeth ____, Payette, Idaho.
3857. Jasper Beeson, Caldwell, Idaho.
3858. John Beeson, Weiser, Idaho.
3859. Ollie Beeson, Payette, Idaho.
3860. Bessie Beeson m. ___ Brooks, Payette, Idaho.
3861. Bertha Beeson m. ___ Bosley, Huston, Idaho.

Samuel Harrison Beeson 2102. and Allie Hull lived in Cassville, Mo. and had the following children:

3862. Earl Beeson.
3863. Nora L. Beeson m. Charles Norris.
3864. Luther Martin Beeson, Pampa, Texas.
3865. Laura Jane Beeson.
3866. Clarence Hoover Beeson.
3867. Maude May Beeson.

Henry Sylvester Beeson 2104. and Margaret Barcroft lived in Cassville, Mo. and had the following children:

3868. Roy Kenneth Beeson b. 1-18-1890 m. Josephine Morgan.
3869. Mary Estella Beeson b. 3-23-1892 m. A. J. Nafus.
3870. Georgia E. Beeson b. 4-4-1896 d. 7-16-1896.
3871. Ceola Emily Beeson b. 2-18-1898 m. M. L. Welty.
3872. Henry J. W. Beeson b. 1-7-1902.
3873. Carrie May Beeson b. 11-24-1904 m. L. F. Reno.

Albert Clark Beeson 2106. and Laura Ennis live in Cassville, Mo. and had the following children:

3874. James Everett Beeson b. 1899 m. Edna Noble.
3875. Estelle Beeson b. 1904 m. Vern Bishop.

the dairy business, which he successfully prosecuted for ten years. April, 1866, found Mr. Bateman located in Napa Valley, engaged in agricultural pursuits; and in the spring of 1880 he purchased his present valuable farm of one hundred and thirty-six acres, and is now chiefly engaged in viniculture. Mr. Bateman was united in marriage in Herkimer County, New York, in February, 1855, to Mrs. Catherine Willoughby, a native of that State, and by this union they have one son, Henry.

BELL, ROBERT B. Was born on Prince Edwards Island, Dominion of Canada, November 10, 1854, and remained in his birthplace until he was eighteen years of age. He then came to California, arriving on this Coast in June, 1873, and first located in Aptos, Santa Cruz County. Remaining there but a short time, he, in the following September, moved to Napa County and to St. Helena. He first found employment on a dairy ranch, where he remained about eighteen months, and then accepted a situation as salesman in D. B. Carver's store, a position he held almost two years. His next move was to Watsonville, Santa Cruz County, where he was a member of the firm of Grant & Co. in the livery business, and in this firm he continued for two years. At the end of this time he returned to St. Helena, and again to his former position as clerk for D. B. Carver. August 20, 1879, Mr. Bell, in company with C. N. Hale, opened their now extensive grocery business, under the firm name of Hale & Bell, and is now enjoying a good patronage, and the confidence of the whole community in which he lives. Mr. Bell was united in marriage in St. Helena, March 4, 1881, to Miss Eva F. Risley, a native of St. Helena, California.

BENNETT, JAMES N. Was born in Clermont County, Ohio, April 7, 1816. In 1841 he moved to Illinois, and in 1851 he crossed the plains with ox teams to California, arriving in Sonoma Valley September 19th of that year. He first located at Sonoma, where he spent one year. He then went to Bennett Valley, being the first settler in the valley and the man for whom it was named. In 1857 he moved two miles below Santa Rosa, and in November, 1859, he moved to his present place, two miles north of Calistoga, which consists of ninety-six acres, a portion of which is in vineyard. He was married October 28, 1841, to Miss Catherine Clark, a native of Clermont County, Ohio. Their children are, Thomas J., Reuben W., Isaac N., Harriet T., now Mrs. Northupp, Junius J., Laura A. and Oliver P.

BARNETT, JESSE. The subject of this sketch, whose portrait appears in this work, was born in Johnson County, Kentucky, February 25, 1826, where he lived until 1831. In that year his parents moved to Missouri and settled in what was then Jackson County, now Van Buren County, where they remained until 1836. In that year they removed to Scioto County,

BINFORD FAMILY GENEALOGY

Compiled and Arranged

By

MARY L. BRUNER



WM. MITCHELL PRINTING CO.
GREENFIELD, INDIANA

Children of James L. Binford (No. 105), son of James (No. 24), and Mary Ladd, 1st wife.

288. Robert Binford, b. July 2, 1813, d. Feb. 2, 1884, ma. Mar. 30, 1837, Martha Hill, b. Jan. 8, 1819, d. Aug. 8, 1899.
289. Ann Binford, b. 1815, ma. Nathan Bundy.
290. Joseph Binford, b. June 29, 1817, d. Oct. 16, 1889, ma. Dec. 25, 1844, Elizabeth C. Hill, b. Nov. 9, 1824, d. Oct. 20, 1860, ma. 2nd, Apr. 23, 1863, Mary Elizabeth White, b. June 19, 1825, d. Dec. 30, 1909.
291. Benjamin Binford, b. June 24, 1819, ma. 1842, Edna Butler, b. July 25, 1820.
292. William Binford, b. 1821, d. 1884, unma.

Children of James L. Binford (No. 105), son of James (No. 24), and 2nd wife, Jane Binford (No. 83).

293. Chappell Binford, d. inf.

Children of Benajah Binford (No. 106), son of James, (No. 24), and Judith Binford (No. 113).

294. John Binford, b. Mar. 26, 1812, ma. Aug. 22, 1839, Mary Moon.
295. Asa Binford, b. Nov. 1, 1814, ma. Lavinier Herrell.
296. Angelina Binford, b. Feb. 18, 1816, ma.

Apr. 24, 1833, George Bundy, ma. 2nd, Thomas Cook.

297. Jared Binford, b. Feb. 5, 1818, ma. Almeda Butler.

298. Benajah Binford, b. Feb. 13, 1820, d. Apr. 6, 1904, ma. Aug. 22, 1844, Ann Moon, b. Apr. 28, 1826, d. Sept. 20, 1906.

299. Nathan Binford, b. Oct. 23, 1822, d. Oct. 19, 1882, ma. 1847, Caroline Virginia Andrews, b. Mar. 8, 1829, d. Apr. 12, 1883.

300. Elijah Binford, b. Dec. 1, 1824, ma. Sept. 25, 1851, Louvisa Addington.

301. Elisha Binford, b. Dec. 1, 1824, d. June 26, 1880, unma., took care of his mother.

302. Jeremiah Binford, b. Feb. 11, 1828, d. Mar. 11, 1904, ma. Apr. 1, 1855, Mary Potter, b. July 24, 1835.

303. Josiah Binford, b. Oct. 29, 1830, d. inf.

304. Isaiah Binford, b. Feb. 3, 1833, d. inf.

305. Judith Ann Binford, b. Mar. 29, 1835, d. Jan. 30, 1907, ma. Thomas S. Kearns, b. May 19, 1844, d. Nov. 15, 1919.

Children of Rebecca Binford (No. 107), daut. of James (No. 24), and Samuel Parker, Carthage, Ind.

306. Joseph C. Parker, b. Nov. 13, 1815, d. Oct. 27, 1816.

Welcome **ZandraHorn**

RUNNING INTO A DEAD END? Assisted Search

info .com

Names or Keywords

All Boards Binford - Family History & Genealogy Message Board

Replies: 7

Re: Jasper Newton Binford 1859 Iowa -1945 Colorado

( ) Posted: 14 Dec 2007 12:02AM GMT

Classification: Query

Hi Kris...this is Kat Wolf. Sherri is my son-in-law's sister. I checked the genealogy and see that a George H. Binford, born 25 Feb 1845, married Adeline Farrar, on 24 Dec 1872. According to the book, he died 21 Nov 1916 in the hospital after being run down by a car. They lived in Pomona, CA. Adeline died 7 Apr 1913. George was the son of John Binford and Mary Moon. John was the brother of Benajah Binford who was the 3 great-grandson of my son-in-law and his sister, Sherri.

Feel free to contact me if you have further questions. I've been researching the family for my son-in-law.

Subject	Author	Date Posted
		26 Mar 2005 1:44AM GMT
		8 Apr 2007 1:10AM GMT
		15 Aug 2008 9:58AM GMT
		16 Sep 2007 3:08AM GMT
		17 Sep 2007

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.17 PEDIGREE CHART 18 MAR 1997 Chart ____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ____ on chart no. ____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Thomas BIRD
AFN: GJDR-S4
BORN: Abt 1650
Of,C,,Virginia
MAR.: Abt 1670
Virginia
DIED: 1687
,, Surry, Virginia

SPOUSE
Mary Mrs BIRD
AFN: MZ71-B7
BORN: Abt 1655
<Virginia>
DIED:

2 William BIRD
AFN: JVVG-9H
BORN: Abt 1619
London, England
MAR.:
Virginia
DIED: 1672
Charles City Co.,V

3 Hannah Jennings? GRENDON
AFN: JVVG-BN
BORN: Abt 1630
<, , Virginia>
DIED: Aft 1681
Charles City Co.,V

4 Thomas BIRD
AFN: MZ61-RC
BORN: 1600

MAR.: Abt 1618
London, England
DIED: Abt 1623

5 Elizabeth BIRD
AFN: MZ61-SJ
BORN: Abt 1590
London, England
DIED:
London, England

6 Thomas GRENDON [Sr.]
AFN: MZ75-GG
BORN: Abt 1585
<England>
MAR.: Abt 1620
England
DIED: Bef 29 Oct 1680
Dukes Place,L, England

7 Elizabeth
AFN: MZ75-HM
BORN: Abt 1590
England
DIED: Aft 15 Dec 1678
England

8 Thomas LE BRID
AFN: NM4J-TW
BORN: Abt 1570
<London, England>
MAR.:

DIED:
London, England

9
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

10 John BIRD
AFN: QP9J-FK
BORN: Abt 1570
London, , England
MAR.:

DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

12 Edward GRENDON
AFN: MZ75-CX
BORN: Abt 1560
England
MAR.:

DIED: Bef 9 Dec 1628
Virginia

13
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

15
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

16
AFN:
BORN: ____

17
AFN:
BORN: ____

18
AFN:
BORN: ____

19
AFN:
BORN: ____

20
AFN:
BORN: ____

21
AFN:
BORN: ____

22
AFN:
BORN: ____

23
AFN:
BORN: ____

24
AFN:
BORN: ____

25
AFN:
BORN: ____

26
AFN:
BORN: ____

27
AFN:
BORN: ____

28
AFN:
BORN: ____

29
AFN:
BORN: ____

30
AFN:
BORN: ____

31
AFN:
BORN: ____

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

HUSBAND: Thomas BIRD (AFN:GJDR-S4)

BORN: Abt 1650	PLACE: Of, Charles City,,Virginia	LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED: 1687	PLACE: ,, Surry, Virginia	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:
MAR.: Abt 1670	PLACE: Virginia	SS:

FATHER: William BIRD (AFN:JVVG-9H)
MOTHER: Hannah Jennings? GRENDON (AFN:JVVG-BN)
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Mary Mrs BIRD (AFN:MZ71-B7)

BORN: Abt 1655	PLACE: <Virginia>	
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED:	PLACE:	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:

FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: William BIRD (AFN:MZ71-CD)

----	BORN: Abt 1672	PLACE: Of,, Surrey, Virginia	B:
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

2. NAME: Thomas BIRD [Jr.] (AFN:MZ71-DK)

----	BORN: Abt 1675	PLACE: Of,, Surrey, Virginia	B:
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

3. NAME: Tabitha BIRD (AFN:MZ71-KF)

----	BORN: Abt 1678	PLACE: Of,, Charles City, Virginia	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: Richard JONES (AFN:MZ71-J8)		
	MAR.:	PLACE: Virginia	SS:

4. NAME: Frances Mary BIRD (AFN:MZ71-H3)

----	BORN: Abt 1680	PLACE: Of, Charles City,, Virginia	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED: Bef 1728	PLACE: Of,,, Virginia	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Thomas BIRD (AFN:GJDR-S4) BORN: Abt 1650
WIFE: Mary Mrs BIRD (AFN:MZ71-B7) BORN: Abt 1655

Sex	CHILDREN (Continued)		LDS ORDINANCE DATA
5.	NAME: Elizabeth BIRD (AFN:MZ71-FQ)		
F	BORN: Abt 1785	PLACE: Of,, Surrey, Virginia	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED: 1775	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: John LANIER (AFN:GJDR-M8) and 1 Others		
	MAR.: 1703	PLACE: Of,,, Virginia	SS:
6.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
7.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
8.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
9.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
10.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Thomas BIRD (AFN:GJDR-S4) BORN: Abt 1650
WIFE: Mary Mrs BIRD (AFN:MZ71-B7) BORN: Abt 1655

OTHER MARRIAGES LDS ORDINANCE DATA

CHILD 5: Elizabeth BIRD (AFN:MZ71-FQ)

SPOUSE: Thomas CLARE (AFN:GJDS-04)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Name: Elizabeth BIRD (AFN:MZ71-FQ)

Born: Abt 1785
Of,, Surrey, Virginia

Sex: F

FATHER: Thomas BIRD
MOTHER: Mary Mrs BIRD
SPOUSE: John LANIER and 1 others

SUBMITTERS

MARIE IRION TURNER
6260 QUINCE RD
MEMPHIS TN
USA 38138

Microfilm: 1394267
Submission: AF83-060927

HENRY WIELAND BOND
248 PEYTON STREET
SANTA CRUZ CALIFORNIA
95060

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF91-100656

REBECCA L. BLACKWELL
20009 SWEETGUM CIRCLE #33
GERMANTOWN MARYLAND
20874

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF91-105360

SIDNEY E. LANIER
5510 SHOALWOOD AVE
AUSTIN TX
USA 78756

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF92-100637

SIDNEY E. LANIER
5510 SHOALWOOD AVE
AUSTIN TX
USA 78756

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF92-100638

KELLY HARRISON THOMAS
1926 NAPOLEON AVE
NEW ORLEANS LA
USA 70115

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF92-100781

CORNELIA REEVES ZIEBOL
306-20TH AVE NO
ST CLOUD MN
USA 56303

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF92-102582

WILLIAM T. BROWN
9917 CHAPALA NE
ALBUQUERQUE NM
USA 87111

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF93-100011

Name: Elizabeth BIRD (AFN:MZ71-FQ)

EDWARD T WATTS
6512 26TH STREET WEST
BRADENTON FL
USA 34207

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF93-100678

FLOY JEAN ADKISSON
104 SKYVIEW
KERRVILLE TX
USA 78028

Microfilm: NONE
Submission: AF95-111418

REAVIS E. DIXON
503 PALMAS AVE
WAYCROSS GA
USA 31501

Submission: AF96-113387

ABOUT ANCESTRAL FILE

Ancestral File is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group Records submitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified against any official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of those who use the file to verify its accuracy.

If you find inaccurate information in Ancestral File, use the F3 Edit key to make corrections. Save the corrections on a diskette and mail the diskette to:

Family History Department
Attn: Ancestral File Contributions
50 East North Temple Street
Salt Lake City, UT 84150

PLEASE NOTE

Names and addresses of submitters to Ancestral File and those who have a research interest are provided to help in the coordination of research. The use of this information for any other purpose, including commercial use, is strictly prohibited.

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

SURRY COUNTY RECORDS

Surry County, Virginia,
1652-1684

By Eliza Timberlake Davis

Reprinted in an Improved Format

With a New Index by
Robert Barnes

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1980

Page not given. Thomas Bird being sick, his family could not attend court. Date same.

Page not given. 30 Aug. 1675. Those whose names are signed below were appointed to view the dead body of James Goodridge, and found no wound, or mark, believe he was sick from natural causes and lay down in the Swamp and died. Signed: John Rutherford, Francis Hogwood, Roger Potter, Thomas Bentley, Jno. LeGrand, Sam. Mathews, Rob. Burgess, Will Simons, Henry Francis, Wm. Carpinter, Jno. Collyere, Thos. Tine

Page 96. 6 Jan. 1675. Ind. between Giles Bland, Esq., Charles Citty County & Walter Bartlett, of Surry Co., for 16,000 lbs. tob., two parcels of land, parts of the division of Edward Bland, dec., in Lawnes Creek Neck Parish in Surry County adj. Roger Delk...near Deboll's field...Sold by Giles Bland...against him the said Giles Bland, his heirs, etc., against Edward Bland, Theodosia Bland, both uncles of said Giles Bland...and against Edward Bland, the sonne and heir of Edward Bland, deceased & his heirs, etc. Giles Bland, attorney of Jno. Bland, Esq., his Father.

Page 97. 5 Jan. 1675. Ind. between Giles Bland, Esq., Charles Citty Co., and Edward Tanner for 14000 lbs. tob., 150 acres in Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry Co., now in tenure of John Barnes and Widow Tooker or some of them... being a divident of land of Mr. Edward Bland, deceased, & defends Edward Tanner against all claims of Edward Bland as heir of Edward Bland, his father, deceased, or any son or sons.

Page 98. 5 Jan. 1675. Giles Bland makes Robert Kae his attorney...deeds to Tanner and Bartlett.

Page 99. 25 Jan. 1675. Martha Marriott, Surry County, makes over her man servant, Thos. Bagg(?) to Mr. Ni. Meriweather for security in debt to him.

Page not given. 25 Jan. 1675. Jno. Gray...planter, grants or letts to Jno. Moring land at head of Grey's Creek, quantity not known.
Wit.: Jno. Watkins, Fra. Sumner.

Page not given. 25 July 1675. Robert Ruffin to Thos. Giles of Nansemond County, my plantation that my late deceased father, Wm. Ruffin, of Isle of Wight County, lived on at the Cypress and another patent not out of land Office to Giles, exempting 200 acres formerly deceased father's, to Katherine Thornton, 25 July 1675.
Wit.: Edm. Prime, Eliza Ruffin, Robert Ruffin, Wm. Ploie?

Page 100. 1 Jan. 1675. Ind. between Wm. Hux, Surry Co., and George Proctor of sd county...parcell of land at Croos Creek to Grey's Creek.
Wit.: Tho. Ironmonger, Richard Greene.

Page not given. 20 Jan. 1675. Jno. Bird constitutes his wife, Ann Bird, his attorney.
Wit.: Thos. Dunn, Ni. Witherington.

Page not given. 20 Jan. 1675. Roger Rawlings appoints his father-in-law, Richard Skinner, his attorney.

Page 101. 25 Jan. 1675. Wm. Hux...sells to Edmund Howell land in Southwarke Parish in Ware Neck, part of a divident there where Wm. Hux now lived, adjoining Thos. Jenning's old field...50 acres.
On back of bill of sale...made by Wm. Warrilow wife to James Alsoope 15 Aug. 1670, the original recorded Oct. 1670, rec. 20 March 1674. Edmund Howell to Wm. Heath all right and title to the land, 18 ber 1675.
Signed: Edmund Howell, Rebecca Howell.
Wit.: Henry Baker, Rich. Wilbeck, Wm. Edwards, John Edwards.

Page 273. 25 8ber 1680. On Complaint of Jno. Clarke, the Estate of John Miller, departed out of the county, is attached.

Page 274. 7 April 1680. Ind. between Thos. Busby and wife Susannah, and Daniel Room for land on Chipoakes Creek, adjoining Wm. Short, 100 acres. This sale, later disputed, because the land was claimed to be in a tract belonging to Wm. Bird of Martins Brandon, deceased. Paid Thos. Bird the difference.

Page 275. 12 9ber 1680. Robert House's patent, dated 14 May 1666, was conveyed to Jno. Warren, and John Warren conveyed it to Owen Myrick.
Signed: Jno. Warren, Mawdlin Warren.
Wit.: Wm. Thompson, Elias Osborne.

Page 276. 29 Oct. 1680. Deed of gift of a heifer from Hannah Holton to her godson, Edward Browne.

Page 276. 9ber 1680. Jno. Pittford stated that Jno. Atkinson, godfather to Sarah Pittford, gave her a cow and a calf. Jno. Pittford acknowledges the receipt of it.

Page 278. 4 Jan. 1680. Maj. Samuel Swann, and wife Sarah, sell to Roger Williams, 248 acres of land, a Patent to Swann, 18 ber(?) 1668.

Page 279. 7 Jan. 1678. Wm. Sherwood and Thos. Moore became security for the payment due the orphans for the payment due the orphans of Peter Bagley, and John Litford, who married the Relict of said Bagley, did...bind over all his rest estate, and the land of Lidford, deceased, escheated. Now, the orphan Peter Bagley, Jr., gives power Attorney to Hugh Bagley, his brother, to possess themselves of the est., which John Litford possessed and they will recover 250 acres of land in Surry County.
Wit.: Robert Kae, Ro. Evans, Walter Bartlett.

Page 279. 15 March 1680. Edward Norwood appoints Elias Osborne his Atty. Richard Case, Thos. Howe.

Page 279. 24 Jan. 1680. Thos. Hunt appts. Elias Osborne his Atty.

Page 279. Susannah Busby, wife to Thos. Busby, makes Charles Gardner her Attorney.

Page 280. 1 May 1680. Roger Williams, and wife Mary, sell to Richard Blow 60 acres of land bought of Maj. Samuell Swann and Sarah his wife.

Page 282. 16 April 1681. Arthur Allen and Wm. Newsum sell to Jno. Leer, of Nansemond County, 432 acres of land on Blackwater River. Katherine Allen, and Ann Newsum, wives to the above men, relinquish their dower.
Wit.: Wm. Swett.

Page 283. 3 May 1681. William Shivers acknowledges receipt of all his estate from his Guardian, Mr. Wm. Carpinter.

Page 283. 28 Feb. 1680. Elinor Eliote appoints Elias Osborne her Atty. Thos. Wallis, Thos. Marshall.

Page 283. 19 May 1681. Owen Myrick makes Elias Osborne his Attorney. Lancelot Beck, Thos. Wallis.

Page 286. 15 June 1681. Jno. Vincent makes deed of gift to Francis Sowerby, orphant of Francis Sowerby, deceased, of a cow calfe.

Page 287. 15 June 1681. Thos. Wiggins withdraws his account with Elinor Elliott.

Page 287. 5 July 1681. George Lee, once resident of Surry County, is now in James Citty County. Any business with him will be done at James Towne, in James Citty County.

ROYAL DESCENTS OF 600 IMMIGRANTS

The Royal Descents of 600 Immigrants

1. Edward III, King of England, d. 1377 = Philippa of Hainault
2. Lionel of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence = Elizabeth de Burgh
3. Philippa Plantagenet = Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of March
4. Elizabeth Mortimer = Sir Henry "Hotspur" Percy
5. Elizabeth Percy = John Clifford, 7th Baron Clifford
6. Thomas Clifford, 8th Baron Clifford = Joan Dacre
7. John Clifford, 9th Baron Clifford = Margaret Bromflete
8. Henry Clifford, 10th Baron Clifford = Anne St. John
9. Elizabeth Clifford = Sir Ralph Bowes
10. Sir George Bowes = Muriel Eure, daughter of William Eure, 1st Baron Eure (and Elizabeth Willoughby), son of Sir Ralph Eure and Muriel Hastings, daughter of Sir Hugh Hastings (and Anne Gascoigne), son of Sir John Hastings and Anne Morley, SETH
11. Elizabeth Bowes = John Blakiston
12. Marmaduke Blakiston = Margaret James
13. **George Blakiston** of Md. = Barbara Lawson.

13. John Blakiston, regicide = Susan Chambers
14. **Nehemiah Blakiston** of Md. = Elizabeth Gerard, daughter of Thomas Gerard of Md., ARD, SETH, and Susannah Snow. Elizabeth m. (2) Ralph Rymer, (3) Joshua Guibert.

14. John Blakiston = Phebe Johnston
15. **Nathaniel Blakiston**, colonial governor of Md. = —.

15. **Margaret Blakiston** of Va. = Edward **Nott**, colonial governor of Va., ARD, SETH.

10. Margery Bowes (sister of Sir George) = Sir Ralph Eure, brother of Muriel above and son of William Eure, 1st Baron Eure and Elizabeth Willoughby above
11. Anne Eure = Lancelot Mansfield

John LONG / ? ?

Husband: **John LONG**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: ? ? , Mary NOWELL

Wife: **? ?**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: John LONG

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

╳ Nehemiah BLACKISTON / Elizabeth GERARD

Husband: **Nehemiah BLACKISTON**

Born: ABT 1630 at:
Married: 6 May 1669 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: Dec 1693 at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Elizabeth GERARD

Wife: **Elizabeth GERARD**

Born: ABT 1632 at: Newhall, Lancashire, England

Died: 1716 at: St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD.
Father: Thomas GERARD
Mother: Susanna SNOW
Spouses: Nehemiah BLACKISTON , Ralph RYMER , Joshua GUIBERT

CHILDREN

Name: John BLACKISTON
Born: ABT 1670 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Married: BEF 1709 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: 1724 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Spouses: Ann GUIBERT

Name: Rebecca BLACKISTON
Born: ABT 1672 at:
Married: BEF 1696 at:
Died: AFT 1715 at:
Spouses: Gerrard NEWTON , Thomas WALTERS

Name: Susannah BLACKISTON
Born: ABT 1674 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Married: ABT 1700 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: at: St. Mary's Co., MD
Spouses: Thomas HATTON , John ATTAWAY

Name: Mary BLACKISTON
Born: ABT 1676 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Married: BEF 1715 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
Died: AFT 1715 at:
Spouses: Matthew MASON

Name: Ann BLACKISTON
Born: BEF 1682 at: St. Mary's Co., MD
Died: at:
Spouses:

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

Nathaniel SALTONSTALL / Elizabeth WARD

Descendants of Thomas Gerard

Generation No. 1

1. **Thomas[1] Gerard**[1] was born 1512, and died Bef. 1550. He married **Jane Legh**[1], daughter of Peter Legh and Spouse Unknown. She was born Bet. 1543 - 1549.

Notes for Jane Legh:
SUBMITTERS:
Deana Nealon
3821 Davis Street Ferry Road ,
Dupo, IL,
United States of America 62239

Child of Thomas Gerard and Jane Legh is:

+ 2 i. Thomas[2] Gerard, born Bet. 1526 - 1548 in Lancaster, England; died Bet. 1564 - 1632.

Generation No. 2

2. Thomas[2] Gerard (Thomas[1])[1] was born Bet. 1526 - 1548 in Lancaster, England, and died Bet. 1564 - 1632. He married **Elizabeth Port**[1] Bet. 1560 - 1593. She was born Abt. 1540, and died Bet. 1564 - 1632 in Lancaster, England. dau of Sir John Port

Child of Thomas Gerard and Elizabeth Port is:

+ 3 i. Thomas[3] Gerard, born 1560; died 16 Feb 1619/20.

Generation No. 3

3. Thomas[3] Gerard (Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[1] was born 1560, and died 16 Feb 1619/20. He married **Cecily Maney**[1] 1580 in , Lancaster, England. She was born Abt. 1564, dau of Sir John Maney

Child of Thomas Gerard and Cecily Maney is:

+ 4 i. Thomas Sir.[4] Gerrard, born Bet. 1574 - 1594; died 15 May 1630 in , , England.

Generation No. 4

4. Thomas Sir.[4] Gerrard (Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[1] was born Bet. 1574 - 1594[2], and died 15 May 1630 in , , England[2]. He married **Frances Molyneaux, LADY**[3,4] Bet. 1607 - 1626[4]. She was born Bef. 1592[4], and died in , , England[4]; dau of Richard Molyneaux

Children of Thomas Gerrard and Frances Molyneaux are:

+ 5 i. Lord Thomas[5] Gerrard, Jr., born 10 Dec 1608 in Winwick Prish, New Hall, Lancashire, England; died 19 Oct 1673 in Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Co. Virginia.

+ 6 ii. Anne Gerrard, born 1610 in Winwick Prish, New Hall, Lancashire, England; died 1637 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Generation No. 5

5. Lord Thomas[5] Gerrard, Jr. (Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[4] was born 10 Dec 1608 in Winwick Prish, New Hall, Lancashire, England[4], and died 19 Oct 1673 in Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Co. Virginia[4]. He married **(1) Ann Gerard**, daughter of Thomas Gerard and Jane. She was born Abt. 1618 in , < , , England >. He married **(2) Rose Tucker**[5] 1629 in "Gerard's Preserve", Westmoreland County, Virginia. He married **(3) Susannah Snow**[6,7] 21 Sep 1629 in St. Clements Manor, St. Marys County,

Maryland[8,9,10,11], daughter of John Snow and Eydreth Hill. She was born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England[11], and died Abt. 1665 in , St Mary's County, Virginia[12,13,14].

More About Lord Thomas Gerrard, Jr.:
NPFX:: Dr.[15]
Will Probated: 15 Dec 1673, , St Marys County, Maryland[16]
Willl Dated: 05 Feb 1671/72[16]

Notes for Rose Tucker:
Submitter:
Roy C and Darlene G. Leggitt
101 Rainbow Drive #8448,
Livingston, TX 77399

More About Susannah Snow:
Burial: Longworths Point, St. Marys, Md.

Children of Thomas Gerrard and Susannah Snow are:

7 i. Justinian[6] Gerrard[17,18,19,20,21], born 1634 in "Brumley and St. Clements Manor", Maryland[21]; died 1688 in , St Marys County, Maryland[21]. He married Sarah Tucker[22,23,24] 1651 in , St Marys County, Maryland[24]; born Abt. 1631 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[24]; died [24].

Notes for Justinian Gerrard:
Justinian Gerard's will dated 1682, proved 1688, St. Marys County, Ma ry l a nd was witnessed by John Coode, Nehomiah Blackistone, Esq., Thom as Si ke s , Henry Tomsby, and William Taylor, (who signed his name backwa rd, b u t ve ry neatly and legibly), and also witnesses to the will we re Joh n Wa ugh , Isaac Allerton, J. Lee and John Cooper.

More About Justinian Gerrard:
Emigration: 1650, to Maryland[24]

\+ 8 ii. Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard, born 1636 in , Lancashire, , England; died 1716 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland.

9 iii. Susannah Gerrard[25], born Abt. 1637 in Of, , , England.

10 iv. Thomas Gerrard[26], born 1638 in St Marys, Maryland; died 1686 in St Marys, Maryland.

11 v. Anne Gerrard[26,27,28,29], born 1642 in St Clements Mano, St Mary's, Maryland[30]; died Abt. 1676 in Of, , Westmoreland Co., Virginia[30]. She married (1) Henry Brett; born Abt. 1638. She married (2) John Boyce; born Abt. 1638. She married (3) COLONEL John Washington[31,32]; born Feb 1632/33 in Purleigh, Essex, England[33,34]; died Sep 1677 in Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va[35,36]. She married (4) Walter Broadhurst; born Abt. 1638.

Notes for Henry Brett:
From Ancestral File (TM), data as of 2 January 1996.

More About COLONEL John Washington:
NPFX:: Col.[36]

Notes for Walter Broadhurst:
From Ancestral File (TM), data as of 2 January 1996.

\+ 12 vi. Frances Gerrard, born 1642 in St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland; died Aft. 1677 in Westmoreland County, Va.

\+ 13 vii. John Gerrard, born 1644 in St. Clement's Manor, Maryland; died 20 Jun 1715 in , Prince George's County, Maryland.

\+ 14 viii. Temperance ' Patience' Gerrard, born 1646 in Ashton Manor, Lancashire, England; died Bef. 04 Feb 1711/12 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia.

15 ix. Janette Gerrard[37], born 1648 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland[37]; died 1659 in , St Mary's County, Virginia[37]. She married Richard Eltonhead[3839]; born Abt. 1646 in < St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland >.

\+ 16 x. Judith Gerrard, born Abt. 1650 in , Saint Marys, Maryland; died Aft. 1680.

17 xi. Mary Gerrard[40], born Abt. 1652 in Of, , Saint Marys, Maryland.

18 xii. Rebecca Gerrard, born Abt. 1654 in , , England.

6. Anne[5] Gerrard (Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[41] was born 1610 in Winwick Prish, New Hall, Lancashire, England[41], and died 1637 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland[41]. She married **Thomas GOVERNOR #Green**[4141], son of Thomas Green and Margaret Webb. He was born 1615 in Bobbing, Kent, England[41], and died Bef. 20 Jan 1650/51 in Green's Rest Plantation, St. Mary's County, Maryland[41].

More About Thomas GOVERNOR #Green:
Appointed: Governor of the Province of Maryland

Child of Anne Gerrard and Thomas #Green is:

\+ 19 i. Leonard[6] Green, born Abt. 1635 in , St. Marys County, Maryland; died 18 Sep 1688 in , St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Generation No. 6

8. Elizabeth 'Hannah'[6] Gerrard (Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[42,43] was born 1636 in , Lancashire, , England[44], and died 1716 in St Clements Manor, St Marys, Maryland[44]. She married **(1) Ralph Rymer**. He was born Abt. 1634 in <, Lancashire, , England>. She married **(2) Joshua Guilbert**. He was born Abt. 1634 in <, Lancashire, , England>. She married **(3) Dr. Robert Ellyson**[44] 1642[44], son of Robert Ellyson and Elizabeth Gray. He was born 1615 in , , England[44], and died Bef. 28 Sep 1671 in , Glou. Or James C, Va[44]. She married **(4) COLONEL Nehemiah Blackistone, Col.**[45] 06 May 1669[45]. He was born Abt. 1634 in , Lancashire, , England[45], and died 21 Mar 1697/98 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[45].

More About Elizabeth 'Hannah' Gerrard:
Christening: St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland

More About Dr. Robert Ellyson:
NPFX:: Dr.[46]

Notes for COLONEL Nehemiah Blackistone, Col.:
In the book "Early Manor and Plantation Houses of Maryland" by H. Chandlee Forman, 1934, is the following: "Blackistone House or Longworth Point was built about 1684 by the Gardiners. It was the home of Nehemiah Blackistone when he was President of the Council in 1690." (This house is located in St. Mary's County, Maryland; there is a picture and a brief description of the house. There were no other listings for this surname in the book.

More About COLONEL Nehemiah Blackistone, Col.:
Inventory Of Estate: 21 Mar 1697/98, , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]
NPFX:: Col.; Esq.[47]
Served: 1690, President of the Council[47]

Children of Elizabeth Gerrard and Robert Ellyson are:

\+ 20 i. Susannah 'Hannah'[7] Ellyson, born 1649; died Abt. 17 Sep 1728.
\+ 21 ii. Gerard Robert Ellyson, Jr., born 1650 in , New Kent County, Virginia; died 02 Oct 1749 in , New Kent, (now Hanover), Va.

Children of Elizabeth Gerrard and Nehemiah Blackistone are:

\+ 22 i. Elizabeth[7] Blackistone, born Abt. 1678 in , St. Marys County, Maryland; died Aft. 1753 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

23 ii. John Blackistone[47], born Abt. 1670 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]; died 18 Jan 1723/24 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]. He married Anne Guibert[47] Abt. 1700 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]; born Abt. 1684 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]; died 07 Jun 1739 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[47].

More About John Blackistone:
Inventory Of Estate: 18 Jan 1723/24, , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]

More About Anne Guibert:
Will Probated: 07 Jun 1739, , St. Marys County, Maryland[47]

\+ 24 iii. Rebecca Blackistone, born Abt. 1672 in , St Mary's County, Virginia.

+ 25 iv. Susannah Blackistone, born Abt. 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland; died Bef. 1718 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

12. Frances[6] Gerrard (Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[48] was born 1642 in St. Clements Manor, St Marys County, Maryland[49], and died Aft. 1677 in Westmoreland County, Va[50]. She married **(1) John Appleton**. He was born Bef. 1638[50], and died Bef. 12 Apr 1676[50]. She married **(2) Thomas Speke**. He was born Abt. 1630[50], and died 1659[50]. She married **(3) William Hardwick**. He was born 1643[50], and died Abt. 1694[50]. She married **(4) COLONEL John Washington**[51,52] Bef. 1658, son of Lawrence Washington and Amphyllis Twigden. He was born Feb 1632/33 in Purleigh, Essex, England[53,54], and died Sep 1677 in Washington Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va[55,56]. She married **(5) Valentine Peyton**[57] 1660[57], son of Henry Peyton and Katherine Clifton. He was born 31 Jul 1627 in England[57], and died 29 Jun 1665[58]. She married **(6) William Hardwick Jr, 'The Immigrant'**[59] 1677. He was born 1630 in Englaand[59], and died [59].

More About COLONEL John Washington:
NPFX:: Col.[60]

More About Valentine Peyton:
NSFX:: Jr.[61]

More About William Hardwick Jr, 'The Immigrant':
NSFX:: Jr, 'The Immigrant'[61]

Child of Frances Gerrard and Valentine Peyton is:
26 i. Gerrard[7] Peyton, born Abt. 1661.

Child of Frances Gerrard and William Jr is:
+ 27 i. Elizabeth[7] Hardwick, born 1677 in , Westmoreland Co., Va; died 25 Feb 1720/21 in , Westmoreland Co., Va.

13. John[6] Gerrard (Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[62,63] was born 1644 in St. Clement's Manor, Maryland[64], and died 20 Jun 1715 in , Prince George's County, Maryland[65]. He married **Elizabeth Taylor**[66,66] Bef. 1706, daughter of Joseph Taylor and Spouse Unknown. She was born Abt. 1692 in Of, St. Marys, Maryland, and died Bef. Sep 1717.

More About John Gerrard:
Will Probated: 20 Jun 1715, , Prince George's County, Maryland

Children of John Gerrard and Elizabeth Taylor are:
+ 28 i. Rebecca[7] Gerrard, born 1706 in , Prince George's County, Maryland; died Abt. 1735 in , Prince George's County, Maryland.
29 ii. Susanna Gerrard.
30 iii. John Gerrard.
31 iv. Rebecca Gerrard.

14. Temperance ' Patience'[6] Gerrard (Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[67,68] was born 1646 in Ashton Manor, Lancashire, England[68], and died Bef. 04 Feb 1711/12 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[68]. She married **(1) Unknown Tippett**[68] Bef. 1647 in Contract?[68]. He was born [68], and died Bef. 1668 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[68]. She married **(2) Daniel Hutt** 01 Jun 1669 in Nomini, Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was born Bef. 1630. She married **(3) John Crabb**[68] Abt. 1673 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[68]. He was born Abt. 1630 in England[68], and died [68]. She married **(4) Benjamin Blanchflower**[68] Aft. 1680 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[68]. was born [68], and died [68].

Child of Temperance Gerrard and Unknown Tippett is:
32 i. Philip[7] Tippett[68], born Abt. 1660 in England[68]; died 13 Jul 1706 in , St Mary's County, Virginia[68]. He married Mary Suttle.

More About Matthew Guibert:
Will Probated: 05 Jun 1750, , St. Marys County, Maryland[79]

25. **Susannah[7] Blackistone** (Elizabeth 'Hannah'[6] Gerrard, Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[79] was born Abt. 1682 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[79], and died Bef. 1718 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[79]. She married **John Captain Attaway**[79] Sep 1705 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[79]. He was born 1678 in St. Georges Hundred, St. Marys County, Maryland[79], and died 08 Nov 1732 in St. Georges Hundred, St. Marys County, Maryland[79].

More About John Captain Attaway:
Will Probated: 08 Nov 1732, St. Georges Hundred, St. Marys County, Maryland[79]

Children of Susannah Blackistone and John Attaway are:

+ 58 i. Susanna[8] Attaway, born Abt. 1705 in , St. Marys County, Maryland; died 12 Aug 1777 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.
59 ii. Sarah Attaway[79], born Abt. 1707 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[7979].
60 iii. Judith Attaway[79], born Abt. 1709 in , St. Marys County, Maryland[7979].
61 iv. Mary Attaway, born Abt. 1711 in Prob., St. Marys County, Maryland.
62 v. Elizabeth Attaway, born Abt. 1715 in , St. Marys County, Maryland.

27. **Elizabeth[7] Hardwick** (Frances[6] Gerrard, Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[80] was born 1677 in , Westmoreland Co., Va[80], and died 25 Feb 1720/21 in , Westmoreland Co., Va[80]. She married **COLONEL Henry Ashton**[8080]. He was born 30 Jul 1670 in , Westmoreland Co., Va[80], and died 03 Dec 1731 in , Westmoreland Co., Va[80].

More About COLONEL Henry Ashton:
NPFX:: Col.[80]

Children of Elizabeth Hardwick and Henry Ashton are:

63 i. Ann[8] Ashton, born Abt. 1701.
64 ii. Grace Ashton, born Abt. 1703 in Cople Par. Westmoreland Co., Va. She married Richard Lee; born 1708 in Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland Co., Va.
65 iii. Frances Ashton, born Abt. 1705. She married (1) George Tuberville 24 Apr 1718; born Abt. 1690; died 1742. She married (2) George Tuberville[81] 24 Apr 1718; born Abt. 1690[81]; died 1742[81].

28. **Rebecca[7] Gerrard** (John[6], Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[81] was born 1706 in , Prince George's County, Maryland[81], and died Abt. 1735 in , Prince George's County, Maryland[81]. She married **Charles GOVERNOR #Calvert**[81] 21 Nov 1722 in Queen's Anne's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland[81]. He was born Abt. 1670 in Of, , Maryland, and died 1734 in , Prince George's County, Maryland[81].

More About Charles GOVERNOR #Calvert:
Note:: http://www.ci.riverdale-park.md.us/History/riversdaleletter/winter1999.html[81]
NPFX:: Capt.& colonial governor of Maryland.[81]

Child of Rebecca Gerrard and Charles #Calvert is:

+ 66 i. Elizabeth[8] Calvert, born 1730 in , Prince George's County, Maryland; died 1798 in , Prince George's County, Maryland.

35. **Osmond[7] Crabb** (Temperance ' Patience'[6] Gerrard, Thomas[5], Thomas Sir.[4], Thomas[3] Gerard, Thomas[2], Thomas[1])[81] was born 05 Jul 1676 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[81], and died 24 Feb 1718/19 in Cople Parish, Westmoreland, Virginia - Probate[81]. He married **Sarah O'Canny**[81] 05 May 1698 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia[81]. She was born Bef. 1682[81], and died [81].

Child of Osmond Crabb and Sarah O'Canny is:

+ 67 i. John[8] Crabb, Sr., born Abt. 1700 in , Westmoreland County, Virginia; died 27 Apr 1779 in Westmoreland County, Virginia - Proved.

— BLACKISTONE FAMILY —

The BLACKISTONE family of Md. descends from BLACKISTONS of Newton Hall, a branch of the ancient family of BLACKISTON in the Palatinate of Durham. An elaborate pedigree published in Surtee's History of Durham carries the line back to the year 1241.

Arms: Arg., two bars, and in chief three dunghill cocks, gu. Crest: A dunghill cock or, crested, armed, wattled, and collared, gu.

The immediate ancestor of the Md. family was

REV. MARMADUKE BLACKISTON (I) of Newton Hall, son of **John Blackiston** of Blackiston by his first wife **Elizabeth Bowes**, daughter and co-heir of **Sir John Bowes** of Dalden and Streatham, Kent. He was Vicar of Woodborne, Rector of Redmarshall in 1585, Rector of Sedgefield in 1599, Prebendary of Durham, and was buried at St. Margaret's, Crossgate, 1639. He—m—,at St. Mary-le-Bow, 1595, **Margaret James**. She was buried at St. Margaret's. **Rev. Marmaduke Blackiston** and **Margaret James** his wife had issue as follows: (11 ch) of these:

John Blackiston, son of **Marmaduke**, was—b—in 1603, and was—m—at All Saints, Newcastle, 1626, to **Susan Chambers**. He was Memb. of Parliament for Newcastle in 1641, Mayor of Newcastle in 1645, and was one of the Judges who pronounced sentence of death on King Charles Ist in 1649. A sketch of his life is to be found in the Dictionary of National Biography. He—d—1650. The following is an abstract of his will, dated 1649, and proved at London by his widow, 1650. **John Blackiston** of Newton in the County Palatin of Durham, wife **Suzanna**, and son, **Mr. John Blackiston**, executors; will mentions son, ***Nehemiah Blackiston**; dau—**Rebecca**, wife of **Mr. James Lance** and her two children. His will reads—"**Mr. Lawson**, father-in-law of my brother **George Blackiston**;" and whereas testator's said brother, **George Blackiston**, has suffered greatly with him, in public concerns, he accordingly gives to the six children of the said **George**, viz: **Robert, Sarah, John, Esther, Hannah** and **Justice**—50 pounds each; to cousins, **Mr. Robert Young's** wife and children; Cousin **Margaret Lyons**. **Mrs. Susan Blackiston** survived her husband, and in 1661 her effects were seized by the Sheriff of Durham as the widow of a regicide.

GEORGE BLACKISTON (son of **Marmaduke**) was Sheriff of Durham in 1656. By his brother's will, which states he "suffered much in public concern", and it was probably for this reason, as well as on account of his relationship to the Regicide, that he emigrated to Md. in 1668. He settled in St. Mary's Co. and died the following year—1669. His estate was committeed to his son **John Blackiston**, who gave bond of 20,000 lbs. of tobacco. Appraised by **Luke Gardiner** and **Richard Foster**. **George Blackiston**—m—**Barbara**—dau—of **Henry Lawson** of Newcastle and had issue. **John Blackiston** who--m—**Susan Chambers**; had issue—**John** and ***Nehemiah**; Md. progenitors. **John Blackiston**, son of **Rev. Marmaduke**—1633. He was admitted to Grey's Inn, 1649, and was a Barrister at Law. He lived at Newcastle-on-Tyne, and was buried there. His will, dated 1701. **John Blackiston**—m—**Phoebe**, daughter of **William Johnston, Esq.**, of Kibelsworth, sister of **Sir Nathaniel Johnston**, Bart., and had issue—**Nathaniel** and **Margaret**. **Nathaniel** became the Royal Gov. of Md.; 1698. At Annapolis—returned later to Court of England.

NATHANIEL BLACKISTONE, Royal Gov. of Md., son of **John**, son of **John**, son of **Marmaduke**, was of the Merchants Adventurers Co. of London in 1698. When **Gov. Francis Nicholson** was transferred to Virginia in October, 1698, **Nathaniel Blackiston** was appointed his successor and took the oath of office as Gov. of Md. 2 Jan. 1698-9. His administration was highly acceptable to the province, but some two years later, on account of ill health, he tendered his resignation, which was accepted in June 1701. He remained in office until his departure for Eng. in July 1702. Fo r some time thereafter he acted as agent for the Province in Eng. A number of his letters, written between 1710, and 1714, are published in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, and showed that he continued to interest himself in Colonial affairs. In one Biography his —dau—**Rachael** is mentioned. A letter of **James Blair**, 1704-5, mentions **Gov. Blackiston's** brother-in-law as **Major Knott**, deputy governor of Berwick, who—m—**Blackiston's sister, Margaret Blackiston.** (See **KNOTT**

BLACKISTONE — *(Continued)*

chapel to the Protestants; this is untrue. The writer is a lineal descendants and in contact with grandmothers of the family, who as a family intact, have kept their history also intact. **Thomas Gerrard**—m—his third wife in Va., where he went to escape the religious altercations in Md. Susannah Snow had died, and his children all—m—to the notables of Md. There were many children by **Susannah Snow**, the Protestant wife. First—dau—**Elizabeth Gerrard**—m—**Nehemiah Blackistone; Susannah Gerrard** m—**Robert Slye**, her dower was "**Bushweed**". A son, **Thomas Gerrard, Jr.**, m—a widow Curtis, and received several thousand of the 16,000 acres of St. Clement's MANOR. **Ann Gerrard**, the widow **Cox** m—secondly **Thomas Green, Janette** m—**Richard Eltonhead, Frances Gerrard**, m—**Valentine Peyton**, of Va. **Rebecca Gerrard** m— **Charles Calvert. Mary Gerrard** m— **Kenelm Cheseldyne** and received as her dower St. Katherine's Island. St. Margaret's Island went as dower to another child (possibly **Patience Gerrard**, who m—**Daniel Hutt** of Va.

After marrying **Rose Tucker**, his third wife, in Westmoreland Co., Va., he had several other children and through them the Sir name still lives in other States, but in Md. the blood continues as distaff side of the family best known through the **Blackistone, Norris** and **Dent** lineage some of whom still live on parts of St. Clement's MANOR. They are the Registrants in this edition, as direct descendants of **Sir Thomas Gerrard** and **Nehemiah Blackistone.**

Lineage: **Nehemiah Blackistone** m—**Elizabeth Gerrard**, 1669. Chief Justice and President of the Assembly of Md. and as protem a Royal Gov., acting during the absence of **Lord Calvert** in Eng. Their son, **John Blackistone**—m—**Anne Guiebert**—dau—of **Joshua Guiebert**, who became his step-father also. Their son was **John Blackistone, Jr.**, who—m—**Eleanor Dent**—dau—of **Col. George Dent** and **Mary Boarman**, dau—of Col. **William Boarman** of Boarman's MANOR. **John Blackistone, Jr.** and **Eleanor Dent** had a son, **Col. Nehimiah Herbert Blackistone**, who—m—three times. First wife, **Mary Cheseldyne**—dau—of **Kenelm Cheseldyne**, the Ambassador to Eng in 1697. President of the Assembly, Commissary-Gen. and a founder of Annapolis and King William College, 1694-96. He lived at Mattapony MANOR. **Nehimiah Herbert Blackistone** and **Mary Cheseldyne** had children. Of these, **Mary Blackistone**—m—**Clement Knott**, whose—dau—**Adaline Mary Knott**—m—**Col. Theodore Anderson** and had **Theodora Mary Blackistone Anderson** who—m—**James Biscoe Norris**, parents of **Alice Norris** who—m—**Frank J. Parran.**

The **Cheseldyne** lineage of these Registrants which also includes **Miss Louisa O. Haughton** is as follows: In 1694 he was nominated a Trustee to establish a Free Schools in Md. **Kenelm Cheseldyne** was one of the greatest orators of the Provincial Court and Man of Letters, associating with him **Col. John** and **Maj. Wm. Dent** and **Edward Dorsey**, as "Keepers of the Great Seal of Md." In 1704 a record states, **Kenelm Cheseldyne, Esq.** was violently affected with goute and prayed his excuses for not attending court. His Excellency the Governor expressed himself as regretting the absence of so able an attorney and Council and that his advice was most important. In 1707 The Hon. Mr. **Kenelm Cheseldyne** reported the Chaptico Indians had lately been with him and "**Old Robin,**" who managed for the Queen, was very aged, and did not care to trouble himself with that Government, nor the Queen, so **Robert Montague** was chosen to govern them until the two young Indian princes should come to age. **Cheseldyne** was counted a great power at Court both in Md. and Eng. He delivered a remarkable proclamation to the Speaker of the House for preventing and punishing immorality and profaneness, 1706. **Kenelm Cheseldyne** delivers to Assembly a letter to **Col. Blackistone**, agent for the Province. He delivers a message and recites the Law for Ports and Towns—as made in Va. Also a message on Itinerant Judges and a great oratorical address on removal of the Court House from St. Mary's to Annapolis. Also a bill on Wolves and Crows damaging planters' estates. One of the most alert and able-minded Gentlemen of the day.

p-70-71

— BLACKISTONE FAMILY *(Continued)* —

Magazine. The name of Gov. Blackiston's wife is unknown, but he had at least two children—**Nathaniel Blackistone, Rachael Blackiston.**

COL. NEHEMIAH BLACKISTONE (John, Marmaduke) is named in his father's will, 1649. The exact date of his arrival in Md. is not recorded. 17 Oct. 1674 "came **Nehemiah Blackistone** of St. Mary's Co. and proved his right to 300 acres of land for transporting himself, **John Fochbliss, John Snowdon, John Slocer, Edward Smilty, and Mary Gibbons**". That this was not the date of his arrival is evident from the fact that his marriage took place in May 1669. On the 6 of May, 1699, he m—**Elizabeth**, dau—of **Thomas Gerrard, Esq.** with the consent of her said father who, in consideration thereof, settled upon him and his heirs, lands and tenements in St. Mary's Co. of great value at St. Clement's MANOR, including the Island of St. Clement's. The said **Nehemiah Blackistone** was moreover one of the Attorneys of the Provincial Court, and of the courts of St. Mary's and Charles Counties. The father-in-law of **Nehemiah Blackiston** was **Thomas Gerrard** of St. Clement's MANOR, who was for a number of years a member of the council of Maryland, but later removed to Westmoreland Co., Va., and died there in 1673. The patent on the resurvey of St. Clement's MANOR, 29 June 1678, gives a list of the lands conveyed by **Thomas Gerrard, Esq.**, in his lifetime. Among these lands were two tracts, one called **"Longworth's Point"**, the other called **"Dare's Neck"**, containing respectively, 300 and 100 acres which were conveyed to **Nehemiah Blackiston** and his wife, **Elizabeth Gerrard**. The records show that **Nehemiah Blackistone** was one of the attorneys of the Provincial Court, 27 March 1676, also filled the office of Clerk of the King's Customs for Wicomico and Potomac Rivers, by commission dated 26 Sept. 1685. In the Colonial Revolution of 1689, **Nehemiah Blackistone** played an important part, and for his good services at this time he received a vote of thanks from, the Assembly, 4 Sept. 1689. On the same date he was commissioned Captain of a troop of horse in the St. Mary's Co. Militia. In a letter dated "Longworth Point, 1690," he writes that he has been appointed President of the Committee, for the Present Government of this Province. 21 April, 1691, he was appointed Chief Justice of the Provincial Court of Md. and in the same year was Speaker of the Assembly. On the 26th of August 1691 he was commissioned a member of the Council of Maryland and 8 April 1692, was recommissioned a justice of the Provincial Court, Governor Coplay being Chief Justice. His commission as Colonel was probably dated 9 April 1692, since it is recorded that on the 8th of April **"Capt. Nehemiah Blackistone"** attended a council meeting, while on the following day and always thereafter his name appears as **"Col. Nehemiah Blackistone"**. He was present at a meeting of the Council 25 August, and died not long afterwards, for on the 11th of December, 1693, his widow, **Madam Elizabeth Gerrard Blackistone** administers on the estate of her late husband, **Col. Nehemiah Blackistone. Mrs. Blackistone** m—secondly, about 1696, **Ralph Rymer**, and thirdly **Joshua Guibert** of St. Mary's Co., but appears to have had issue by her first husband only. Her will, dated 15 Dec. 1715, was proved 2 Oct. 1716. In it she bequeaths **"Longworth's Point"** to her son **John Blackistone**, and names her daus.—**Susanna Attaway** (See **NORRIS*** Relationship) **Rebecca Walters, Mary Mason**, and **Anne Guibert Blackistone**—the latter being the wife of her son John—and her grandchildren—**Nehemiah** and **Elizabeth Blackistone. Col. Nehemiah Blackistone** and **Elizabeth Gerrard**, wife—issue: **John Blackistone** d—1724. **Susanna Blackistone** married first **Thomas Hatton**, d—Aug. 1701, grandson of **Secretary Thomas Hatton**, (slain at the battle of St. Mary's, 1665); married second **John Attaway. Rebecca Blackistone** m— ——? **Walters. Mary Blackistone** m—**Matthew Mason**, b—1689, d—1729.

JOHN BLACKISTONE—son of **Nehemiah**, he son of **John**, he son of **Marmaduke**, inherited **"Longworth's Point"** by terms of his mother's will, was entailed upon him and his heirs as being Protestants. He also appears to have inherited land from his father, who was Catholic. In Sept. 1720, an action of ejectment was brought by **Thomas Bolt**, leasee of **Thomas Shanks**, against **John Blackistone** of St. Mary's Co., Gent. for a parcel of land in St. Clement's MANOR, called LITTLE HACKLEY, containing 300 acres. It was evident that John Shank

NC Patchway's Index

, JOHN, a witness (1731) 2-451.

ERLY, THOMAS, of PERQUIMANS had power of ttorney from CHARLES FOSTER (1719) 1-627; ught land from THOMAS PARRIS (1718)1-628.

LY, JOHN, bought land from WILLIAM MARLY 704) 3-455.

, JOHN. His mother was SUSANNAH GREEN in 732) in BATH. 1-45.

, TIMOTHY made bond not to transport per- ns out of the Colony 3-138; a crediter of e owners of the ship LOYAL 2-300; his fe was MARY 3-220; see also 3-45.

T, JOHN, will (1710) 1-32.

PS, LANGLEY and AGATHA BRINKLEY 3-328.

, JOHN 2-329.

, WILLIAM and wife GRACE (1739) 3-134.

EDMOND, of BERTIE (1767) 3-442

EDWARD, son of JOHN BIRD and wife RE- CA (1701) 3-373.

AMILY. Mentioned in will of JOHN D. E (1825) 3-515.

JAMES power of attorney from MARY FLEW- (1717) 1-299.

JOHN, married REBECCA PETERSON (1697) 08, 3-370; had daughter MARY BIRD who niece of GEORGE BELL (1745) 3-626; father may have been JR. as first JOHN e will (1744) in BERTIE 2-625; in(1702) assigned his rights to FRANCIS GARGAN- 1-614; one of which was JOHN BIRD, JR. 39; see also 3-147.

MARY had son WILLIS BIRD under tuition JAMES JENKINS (1770) 3-448.

THOMAS and RICHARD BROWN were witnesses ther (1719) 2-608; he was constable place of RICHARD WILLIFORD, in BERTIE 4) 2-606.

WILLIAM, from NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. He deed there (1735) to JOHN WALTON, JR. 9; bought land from JAMES HOMES (Hol- in BERTIE (1728) 2-444.

DEATHS and MARRIAGES in BERKELEY PRE- T 3-199 to 3-220, 3-363 to 3-410, 3-368 -401.

JOHN and wife HANNAH (1739) 3-380.

MOSES. His family 2-545.

FAMILY. Wills. 1-532.

, JOHN witnessed deed (1719) 1-627.

JAMES and JOSEPH BLACK sold land on OKE (1732) 2-451

JOHN and wife SARAH (1780) division of r estate 2-258.

SAMUEL (1788) division of his estate hown 2-258.

BLADES, ABRAHAM, will 2-45.

BLACKALL, DR. ABRAHAM member Court for CHOWAN (1743) 1-447; deed to MARTHA DUN- STON, widow of JOHN 1-446; had something to do with EDENTON original town site or site of courthouse (1744) 1-453; His estate divided (1759) 1-456; His family 3-466.

BLACKALL, SARAH, of EDENTON, will (1754) had daughter SARAH ROWDEN. 1-28.

BLACKBURN, ANN administratrix of the estate of OLIVER BLACKBURN, she of BEAUFORT and he of BATH 2-303.

BLACKBURN, JOHN, bought land from BENJAMIN FREEMAN (1719) 1-629.

BLACKBURN, OLIVER appears on records (1726) 2-302.

BLACKWELL, MICAJAH, will (1765) 2-327.

BLAIR FAMILY. Wills 1-520.

BLAIR, GEORGE, genealogical account of the family, women connected with the EDENTON TEA PARTY. See note at bottom of page. 2-458.

BLAIR, WILLIAM, succeeded BLAKE BAKER as CLERK of the COURT (1787) 2-305; con- nected with GOV. JAMES IREDELL 3-327.

BLAKE DAVID, brought suit against WILLIAM STEWARD 3-431; connected with THOMAS WHITE 3-247; member of the jury CHOWAN (1704) 1-444; wife was MARY 3-213; con- tract with THOMAS WHITE 3-247; connec- tion with ROBERT HEASLEY (1689) 3-433.

BLAKE, JOHN WYATT born (1749) 2-471.

BLAKE, THOMAS died 3-366.

BLAND, RICHARD, of YORK COUNTY, VA. 2-161; Justice of YORK 2-151.

BLEWETT, ABRAHAM (BLEWETT) and JOHN BAIRN witness deed (1718) CHOWAN 1-627; wife was JEANETT 1-625; sold land to LAWRENCE MARTIN (1718) next to ROBERT LANIER and EDWARD HOWARD 1-625.

BLEY, WILLIAM (BLY) bought land from WIL- LIAM WARD (1740) 3-136; will presented (1748) 2-632; proved rights of JOHN and JAMES BLY (1744) 2-624.

BLISH, JOHN, guardian of ELLENER GIBSON (1716) 1-46.

BLITCHENDEN, THOMAS wife MARY and names of children (1715) 3-380.

BLANCHARD, AARON, Justice for CHOWAN (1731) 1-449; wife was ZILPHA and children 1-451.

BLANCHARD, ABRAHAM, wife MARY 1-452.

BLANCHARD, BENJAMIN (1702) 1-293, 3-242; land grant (1701) on BEAVER DAM SWAMP 1-6.

BLANCHARD, EDWARD, land grant (1803) next to JACOB CULLEN, ELISHA HUNTER and MARY SMITH 1-25.

BLANCHARD, EPHRAIM, wife ISABELLA, made deed to THOMAS FLETCHER (1716) 1-297; land grant (1722) on MEHERRIN NECK, in GATES COUNTY 1-11.

BLANCHARD FAMILY. Wills 1-525.

BLANCHARD, MICAJAH, land grant (1790) on WAR- WICK SWAMP 1-23.

BLANCHARD, ROBERT, had sister SARAH who was his administrator 1-450.

BLOUNT, ANN, married JAMES HARVEY (1774)3-386

BLOUNT, BENJAMIN, wife ELIZABETH deeds land on HAWKINS BRANCH (1719) 2-457; was son- in-law of NATHANIEL EVERETT (AVERITT) in (1718) 1-519; was brother of JACOB BLOUNT and son of THOMAS BLOUNT (1718) 1-519; left will TYRRELL COUNTY (1739) 1-29; see also 1-291.

BLOUNT, CHARLES WORTH. His wife was MARY CLAYTON 3-166; was sheriff of CHOWAN CO. (1755-1756) 1-456; history of 1-460; his will (1807) 3-325; see also 2-355.

BLOUNT, CHRISTIAN, was daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT, mentioned by JEREMIAH PERRY (1694) 1-57.

BLOUNT, EDMUND (1804) 2-258; note relating to bottom of page 1-522.

BLOUNT, ELIZABETH. Will (1732) 1-34.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Notes relating to 1-34, 1-35.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Division of estates 2-257.

BLOUNT FAMILY GENEALOGY. 1-522 to 1-524; & 1-460 to 1-462 inclusive.

BLOUNT FAMILY GRAVEYARD with the LITTLEJOHN FAMILY on CHESHIRE'S HILL 1-39.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Wills 1-522, 1-523.

BLOUNT, FREDERICK, of PASQUOTANK. His widow married TEMPLEMAN (1784) 2-304.

BLOUNT, JACOB, married BARBARA GRAY 1-523; Justice of CHOWAN PRECINCT (1731) 1-449; had brother JOHN BLOUNT (1722) 1-456; had daughter ANN married JAMES HARVEY (1774) 3-386; he was a nephew of THOMAS READING (1734) 1-70; is said to have married also a daughter of JAMES LONG and his wife ELIZABETH 2-468. (He is known to have been twice married).

BLOUNT, JAMES was son in law of SAMUEL SLADE (1746) 1-72; there was a JAMES BLOUNT Sr. and a JAMES BLOUNT JR. 1-292; and the se- nior in (1669) lived in ISLE OF WIGHT COUN- TY bottom note 1-34; will of the elder (1685) mentions family connections 1-34; His son was evidently called "Sr" on later records, as in land grant (1716) 1-16; an- other land grant (1697) on Mattacomack Creek 1-5; James Sr. sold land to James Jr (1711) 3-441; one married first KATHERINE TYLER and second MARY TYLER (1712) 2-302; one left will (1716) 1-33; another will with HARMON HILL, Executor (1751) 1-28; another will (1725) 1-34, 1-35; one JAMES mentioned in will of LOVICK WORLEY with WILLIAM GRAY (1754) 1-80, 1-294, 1-3.

BLOUNT, JOHN was son of JAMES BLOUNT called his "late father" (1718) 1-526; mentions "my sister Anne" 1-526; with wife ELIZABETH (1718) sold land to ED- WARD WINGATE on Queen Anne's Creek for- merly property of JOHN BLOUNT deceased (1718) 1-526; John and JACOB were the nephews of THOMAS READING 1-70; had a land grant (1696), reissued from (1684) 1-6; lived at MULBERRY HILL, his fami- ly (the son of James) 1-35; sold land (1716) 1-520; was a Justice in CHOWAN PRECINCT (1731) 1-449; married SARAH VAIL (connections mentioned) 1-132; had land grant near MULBERRY HILL (1721) 1-10; was son of JAMES BLOUNT and wife ANN of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY came to CHOWAN in (1669) 2-325; land joined that of his father (1714) 1-2; 1-445.

BLOUNT, JOHN, the son of THOMAS BLOUNT (1729) moved to NEW ENGLAND, and deed- ed N. C. lands to WILLIAM DOWNING 2-446; land joined MATTHEW BROWN (1717) 1-16; married MARY DAVIS, of Henrico Co. Va. (1695) 3-407; another JOHN married ELIZ- ABETH DAVIS, daughter of JOHN and wife MARY, related to BURTONS (1687) full account of family 3-325.

BLOUNT, JOSEPH, was sheriff of CHOWAN CO. (1757) and brother of CHARLES WORTH BLOUNT 1-456; was connected with DURANT and LITTLEJOHN families 1-522.

BLOUNT, MARTHA, married THOMAS WEST as her first husband, and had daughter by name MARTHA who married EDWARD BRYAN and her grand-daughter ELIZABETH BRYAN married THOMAS WHITMELL 1-445.

BLOUNT, MARTHA ANN, married JOSHUA SKIN- NER (1790) 3-396.

BLOUNT, MARY had lawsuit with JOHN WOR- LEY, in ALBEMARLE (1707) 1-510; an - other MARY, widow of FREDERICK BLOUNT married a TEMPLEMAN (1784) 2-304.

BLOUNT, READING, was a Captain and later a major in N. C. Cont. line 1-420.

BLOUNT, RICHARD HINES, an account of his family connections 1-539, 1-540.

BLOUNT, THOMAS answers complaint of WIL- LIAM DUKENFIELD 3-55, 3-56; married MARY SCOTT 3-318; tried to beak up the match between his son JAMES BLOUNT and the widow HOOPER (1701) in ALBEMARLE 1-510; was the oldest son of THOMAS BLOUNT and MARY SCOTT, the widow of JOSEPH SCOTT of PERQUIMANS, who married later THOMAS LEE (1716) 1-297; Assembly met at the elder CAPT. THOMAS BLOUNT'S home in PERQUIMANS (1696) 1-612, 1-255, 3-55, who may have been bother of the JAMES BLOUNT who died (1685) 3-318; one had daughter ZILPHA BLOUNT who married JOHN EDWARDS 1-59; son went to NEW EN- GLAND (1729) 2-446; the one who mar - ried the widow MARY SCOTT was called "Jr" 3-202, 1-297; left will in TYRRELL COUNTY (1701) 1-30

BOBBITT, JOHN witnessed deed of RICHARD LONG (1718) 1-528, was sued (1732)2-298; was brother in law of JOHN GREEN (1718) 1-634 and witnessed deed (1713) 2-514

Josiah Blanchard was the first to move to Perquimans, and his name is found on Tax List in Perquimans about 1826. He married Martha Winslow, Nov 3, 1856. (Mar bonds Chowan Co.)

From 1832 the Blanchards have been identified with Perquimans Co, their mercantile business being the leading Store in Hertford, and their dealings with the residents of the town and country, always the fairest, have won for them a reputation for honest, square dealing, which makes the Blanchard countersign a solid byword of every one in the county.

BLITCHENDEN

William Blitchenden was granted 50a of land in Nansemond Co Va, Feb 24, 1675/6.

Thomas Blitchenden was granted 53a on Newbegun Creek "perquimans precinct" Nov 11, 1718. Newbegun Creek as the boundaries appear at this time, was in Pasquotank County, but this land was probably in the North Western part of the Co, and might very well be called Perquimans, as the lines were not so well defined as at present. Many tracts of Land in Gates Co, were until 1779 listed for Taxes in Perquimans Co, and the Deeds in Perq show that the boundary of said County stretched as far as, or nearly to the Virginia line.

Thomas Blitchenden made his will in Perq Co, p July 23, 1745, naming sons: John, William, and Abraham, dau Sarah, wife Mary (née Norcom, d of Thomas) They had issue: 1 Thomas, b Sept 15, 1715—2 Sarah, b Jany 14, 1716/17—3 John, b Oct 23, 1718—William, b Jany 23, 1720.

Thomas Blitchenden bequeathed to son John, a "plantation on Sound Side" and to son William, "plantation whereon I now live." (See Deeds in Perq, for further information.)

This family from the name appears to have been an old English one, and they probably came into Perquimans simultaneously with the Norcoms. However that may be, they tarried only a short while, or died out, as the name of Blitchenden soon became extinct. They may have migrated west, as so many Perquimans people did, about 1760, but the writer has no data on the subject.

BLOUNT

Among adventurers to America 1620; John, Richard, & Edward Blount. (Burke.)

Richard Blount settled in Surry Co Va, where his wife Mary, was his "Relict" Sept 19, 1656, Capt Geo Jordan Ex. (Surry Co Rec.)

Thomas Blount, "only son of Richard dec'd" sold land in Surry Co, which was grt unto Robert Warren dec'd, Aug 1, 1649, & was conveyed to sd Richard Blount, Apl 2, 1650, said Thomas Blount "came of age Nov last;" land on Lawnes Creek Surry Co, adj Capt Lawrence Baker. Mar 1, 1677.

Charles Ford "some time of Surry Co, who in his life time was seized of a Divident of land, 250a, which was pat' May 19, 1638 (then in the Co of James City) in Surry Co, adj Sunken Marsh, over against Dancing Point, upon James River, he being the first proprietor" dying intestate, sd land became Escheat, and was reissued to Thomas Blount, & Richard Washington jointly, then orphans, sons-in-laws unto sd Ford, sold sd land unto Jno Goring, Mar 1 1678.

Thomas Blount was presented by the Gr-jury May 3, 1681, "for not attending Church." He was a Tithable in Sunken Marsh Par, Surry Co, June 1681, (Surry Rec.)

James Blount was living in Isle of Wight Co Va, 1660, moved to Chowan Co N. C. 1664-69. He was the younger son of Sir Walter Blount of Sodington, Worcester, England, who was Capt in the Life Guards of Charles II. In England the family can be carried back for many generations, to and through the Conquest to Normandy, and then for many years. Without doubt they can boast of being "an old family" with perfect right.

With the Conqueror, three young Blounds, sons of Blound of Guisnes, went to England in his train. (See Burke's Heraldry, for descent.)

James Blount who settled in Chowan, is said to have had a brother Thomas, who followed him to N. C. and settled on the Taw, or Pamlico River. This brother Thomas, (3 son of Sir Walter Blount) came to America in 1664, & moved to N. C. 1673, m 1st Ann Wilson, m 2d Mary Scott widow of Joseph of Perq Co. They first took up their residence on Kendricks Creek (now called Mackeys Creek) in Washington Co N. C. issue: Thomas, James, Benjamin, Jacob, Esau.

Thomas Blount (2) m Ann Reading, issue: James, John, & Jacob. William son of Jacob Blount became Gov of Tenn 1790. Jacob Blount, b 1726, fourth son of Thomas & Ann Reading, participated in the battle of Alamance, 1771, & was an Officer in the Rev War. He m Barbara Gray, and 2d Hannah Baker, née Salter. He had issue: William, (Gov of Tenn) Ann, John Gray, Louisa, Reading, m Mary Harvey; Thomas, Jacob, m ——— Collins. Barbara, Willie, Sharpe, m Penelope Little.

James Blount (brother of Thomas) lived at Mulberry Hill Chowan Co. Capt of Militia, member of the Council, and one of the Lords Pro' Dept; m Anne (d of Balthazer Willis of Ipswich Mass, widow of Robert Roscoe of Roanoke) issue: James, Thomas, John, Ann, & Elizabeth. James Blount died 1686. His widow m 2d Seth Sothel Gov of the Province of N. C. After his death she m for her 3d husband John Leah of Nansemond Co Va. (See Blount Gen, in N. C. Hist Reg Vol 1-4)

Edmund Blount (s of Charles Worth Blount, & Mary Clayton) moved to Perq Co, and acquired large tract of land by purchase, & became a man of great influence and wealth, taking part in the official affairs of the county. He m Mary Hoskins d of William, & Sarah née Whedbee) (See Hoskins family N. C. Hist Reg Vol 3.) A detailed account of this family can be found in N. C. Hist Reg Vol 1-4-pp 522-2324, also from Deeds of Perq Co in this book.

BUNDY

William Bundy, the first by that name to appear in Perq, married Mary Pearre (Rellicke of John) Desember 15, 1683. (Berkeley Par Reg, Perq Co.)

Caleb Bundy, (who was a brother of William) m Jane Maners, "at ye quarterly Meeting," July —, 1690.

William Bundy, had previously married Elizabeth ————, probably before coming to N. C., who died Mar 4, 1676, by whom he had one son Samuel, b Feby 4, 1676. Also a dau Mary, who was 1st wife of Timothy Clare. In her marriage bond, she is named as his dau. He had by his 2d wife Mary (née Scott) widow Pearre) a dau, Sarah b Jan 23, 1685, who married Francis Pettitt, of Chowan Co.

William Bundy Dept this Life, Mar 27, 1692. Mary Bundy m (3d) Nicholas Simons, June 30, 1692. (Berkeley Par Reg, Perq Co.)

Bundy, Caleb, will Pasquotank Co, names brothers: William, & John. (No date.) He appears to have died childless, & no wife is mentioned.

Little River, Mo Meeting Reg. Gives the following:

John Bundy's Children: 1 Johnua b 4, 4mo 1717—2 John b 12, 1mo 1719—d 8-2, 1745. 3 Caleb b 12, 5mo 1721—4 William b 21, 1mo 1723—5 Jean b 12, 1mo 1725—6 Benjamin b 12, 12mo 1729.

Bundy, Samuel, (s of William) Planter; of Pasq Co, m Tamer Symons (d of Jeremiah) 5, 10mo 1696, "at the house of Henry White, in Perq." Had son Jeremiah, b July 21, 1725. Samuel Bundy also had a son Samuel, b July 24, 1724.

The will of Samuel Bundy, Pasq Co, p July 1740, names sons: William, Abraham, Gideon, Josiah, d Jane Pike, (wife of Benjamin) Wife Anne. Cousin Samuel Bundy, wife, Ann, & Thomas Nicholsin Exrs.

David Bundy of Perq, will p April 1750, names brothers: Jeremiah, Moses, & Caleb. Uncle Josiah Bundy. (He evidently died without issue.)

Caleb Bundy, of Pasq Co, will April 27, 1721, Sons: John, Benjamin, Samuel, (to whom he left all his land, "up Little River") d Mary Bundy (land bought of brother Samuel) gr-dau Liday Bundy, (d of son William). His wife is not named.

Anne Bundy, will Pasq Co, p Dec 1744. Sons: Gideon, (his wife Miriam née Bogue) Abraham, gr-dau Lydia Bundy. (She was widow of Samuel Bundy.)

Benjamin Bundy, of Pasq Co, names in his will, Pasq Co, p Oct 26, 1728, Wife Hannah, to whom he left a plan' of 1,200a. Brother Samuel Ex.

William Bundy of Perq, will p Jan 1749, names dau Sarah Barrow (wife of Joseph) wife Mary.

The Bundys lived on the edge of Pasquotank Co, & some of them in Perq. They were identified as much with one County, as another.

The children of Samuel Bundy are given in Little River Record, as follows: 1 Mary (d of Samuel Bundy, & Jean his wife), b 24, 2mo 1732—2 Liddah b 23, 7mo 1733—3 Sarah b 5, 3mo 1736—d 19, 9mo 1739—4 Caleb b 28 2mo 1738—d 9, 9mo 1739.

Children of William Bundy: 1 Joseph b 2, 6mo 1745—2 John b 4, 6mo 1752—3 Mary b 28, 6mo 1754.

Joseph Bundy m Sarah—issue: 1 Josiah (no date) 2 William b 15, 11mo 1760—d 27, 11mo 1760.

Josiah Bundy m Elizabeth—issue: 1 Sarah b 22, 8mo 1736—2 Joseph b 26, 10mo 1738—3 Ellis b 1, 7mo 1741—d 14, 3mo 1762—4 Joshua b 18, 4mo 1744—5 Josiah b 12, 4mo 1748—6 Jane b 8, 5mo, 1751—7 Caleb b —, 11 mo 1753—8 Sarah b 18, 9mo 17——.

Caleb, & Elizabeth Bundy,—issue: 1 Dempsey b 16, 4mo 1746—2 John b 10, 11mo 1747—3 Miriam b 1, 8mo 1749—4 Samuel b 28, 3mo 1756—5 Sarah b 9, 1mo 1759.

Bunday, Dempsey m Mary—issue: 1 Zadock b 20, 9mo 1777—2 William b 1, 1mo 1780—3 John b 22, 5mo 1782.

Bundy, Gideon, m Miriam Bogue, (d of William) issue: 1 Lyda b 2, 10mo 1740—2 Samuel b 27, 10mo 1742—3 Sarah b 11, 8mo 1745—4 John b 17, 1mo 1748—5 Miriam b 27, 10mo 1753—6 Christopher b 20, 4mo 1758. Miriam wife of Gideon Bundy d 14, 3mo 1762.

Bundy, Josiah, m Mary Symons, (d of Jehosaphat) 25, 12mo 1766, issue: 1 Lydia b 29, 9mo 1767—2 Elizabeth b 4, 4mo 1769—3 Sarah b 17, 6mo 1770.

Bundy, Joshua, m Elizabeth Bailey, 7, 8mo 1763, issue: 1 Elizabeth b 4, 7mo 1764—2 Sarah b 24, 4mo 1767—3 Ellis b 4, 6mo 1769—4 Hannah, & Penninah, (twins) b 1, 3mo 1773.

Bundy, Caleb, m Miriam (Nicholson) issue: 1 Benjamin b 30, 10mo 1763—Caleb b 16, 5mo 1765—3 John b 24, 10mo 1766—4 Jeremiah b 21, 2mo 1768—5 James b 28, 7mo 1769—6 Hannah b 26, 3mo 1772—7 Moses b 26, 11mo 1774—8 Samuel b 26, 9mo 1776—9 Christopher b 13, 9mo 1777.

Bundy, John, m Lyda Griffin (d of Joseph) issue: 1 Gideon b 31, 3mo 1774—2 Reuben b 25, 11mo 1776.

Marriages

Bundy, John, m Elizabeth Keaton (Newbegun Creek In) 16, 6mo 1716.) (Quaker Records, Perq Co.)

Bundy, William, m Anne Keaton (Newbegun Creek In) 19, 9mo 1719. (Quaker Records, Perq Co.)

Bundy, Sarah, m Joseph Barrow, (Symons Creek), 2, 3mo 1745.

Bundy, Abraham, m Naomi White, (Symons Creek) 3, 1mo 1748.

Bundy, William, m Hannah Morris (d of John & Mary) 6, 10mo 1750.

Bundy, Miriam, Zadock, William, & Mary Bundy, (children of Demsey, received "Unity" in Quaker Meeting, Pasq Co, 19, 1mo 1788.

Bundy, Josiah, was one among those holding slaves, in Pasq Co, 15, 9mo 1787.

Deaths

Bundy, Jane, Dept this Life, 23, 11 mo 1719.
Bundy, Caleb, Dept this Life 31, 11mo 1723 (21?).
Bundy, William, (s of Caleb) Dept this Life 9, 2mo 1721.
Bundy, Caleb Sr, Dept this Life, 4, 3mo 1721.
Bundy, Mary (d of Caleb Sr) Dept this Life, 10, 3mo 1721.
Bundy, Benjamin, Dept this Life, 13, 8mo 1728.
Bundy, John, Dept this Life 22, 2mo 1731.
Bundy, Elizabeth, wife of John, d 17, 3mo 1731.
Bundy, Jean, dau of John, d 30, 1mo 1735.
Bundy, Elizabeth, wife of William, d 7, 10mo 1748.
Bundy, Miriam, dau of sd Elizabeth, d Last of 9mo 1748.
Bundy, Samuel, Dept this Life —— 10, 1750, in the 49 year of his age.
Bundy, Samuel, Dept this Life, 18, 5mo 1753, age 22 years.
Bundy, Gideon, Dept this Life 17, 2mo 1762.
Bundy, Mary, (wife of Caleb) Dept this Life 19, 2mo 1762.
Bundy, John, s of Caleb, Dept this Life 14, 2mo 1762.
Bundy, Miriam, d of Caleb, Dept this Life 13, 2mo 1762.
Bundy, Samuel, s of Caleb, Dept this Life 22, 2mo 1762.
Bundy, Elizabeth, wife of Caleb, Dept this Life 11, 5 mo 1752.

The will of Josiah Bundy, is found in Minute book, 1755-61, (Perq Co Records). Said will dated 28, 12mo 1760. Made bequest to son Joseph, 39a of Wood land, adj where he now lives, To s Gideon all land in Pasq Co, To wife Elizabeth, all land in Perq, "for her Natual life, but not so as to hinder, my sons Ellis, & Joshua, from settling on their part of sd land" also 76a in Pasq Co, on the head of Little River, called "the forks." To s Joshua the

other half of land, adj Francis Nixon, & half on a new Survey in Perq. To sons: Ellis, & Joshua, "all Right in 300a in Pasq Co, & all three patents in Perq, taken up by myself, Thomas Nicholson, & Gideon Bundy." To s Caleb 76a in Pasq Co, "which I had of Gideon, & Lydia Bundy." To d Jane a negro girl. Brother Gideon, & sons: Joseph, & Ellis Exrs. Test' Phin's Nixon, Tho Nicholson, Joseph Nicholson.

Pasquotank Mo Meeting

Bundy, Sarah, (Intention) m with John Bell, 21, 11mo 1789.
Bundy, John, (Intention) m Jemmima Low, 21, 8mo 1790.
Bundy, Josiah, (Intention) m Miriam Perisho, 15, 12mo 1792.
Bundy, Moses, (Intention) m Elizabeth Jones, 15, 12mo 1796.
Bundy, Guliema, (Intention) m Christopher Morris, 18, 2mo 1797.
Bundy, Pheribe, (Intention) m Isaac Morris, 20, 2mo 1802.
Bundy, Miriam, was "very much decayed, in mind" 21, 3mo 1801.

CALLOWAY

Richard Calloway, served on the Jury, in Isle of Wight Co Va July 14, 1664. Nothing further found there, about Richard, or his descendants.

Caleb Calloway, was living in Perq Precinct, as early as Mar 1, 1661, when he signed the deed made by the Indian Chief, to George Durant, on sd date. He probably bought land from the Indians, as Durant did, but there is no record of such a transaction, to be found anywhere.

Calloway, Caleb, m Elizabeth Laraunce, 29 ————. She was d of Will Lawrence, & wife Rachell Welsh. b Dec 24, 1655. Issue:

Calloway, William, s of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Feby 13, 1671/2. d Nov 29, 1692.
Calloway, Dorothy, d of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Aug 16, 1674.
Calloway, Caleb (2), s of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Feby 21, 1676. d Dec 16, 1687.
Colloway, Joshua, s of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b July 17, 1679.
Calloway, Mary, d of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Feb 19, 1681. d June 7, 1698.
Calloway, John, s of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Sept 13, 1684. d Dec 18, 1687.
Calloway, Karhale, d of Caleb, & Elizabeth, b Feb 16, 1686.

Caleb Calloway died, June 15, 1706.

Calloway, Elizabeth, widow, m 2d John Pearre, (s of Wm & Margrett) 16—— (no date).

Caleb Calloway's will p (in Perq, but Co not given) June 13, 1706. He left to son & Ex Joshua, a "plan' on Yawpim River" names d Rachel, wife of John Wiatt. Gr-dau Elizabeth Wiatt, wife Elizabeth.

It seems from this will, that all his other children were dead. The records do not show what became of Dorothy, & Karhale.

Joshua Calloway m Elizabeth, (thought to have been a d of John Stepney) Issue: Elizabeth b Apl 13, 1716, m Robert Harman (s of Robt, & Elizabeth Freeman).

Ann b Feby 26, 1718/19. (Roman Calendar.)

Samuel b Feby 5, 1731/2.

Joshua Calloway had also a son John, (no record of his birth) who was given liberty April Court, 1744, to "*Chuse* his Gardian." (Minute book Perq Co.)

Joshua Calloway appears on the Tithe List, in Berkeley Parish Perq Co. 1740, with 4 Tithes.

John Calloway was Sheriff of Perq from Nov 25, 1751, to Mar 28, 1758. He was dead Mar 7, 1772. (Loose papers Perq Co.)

Joshua Callaway, will p in Perq Co, July 1742. Names sons: Thomas, John & Caleb, and dau Elizabeth Harman, gr-d Elizabeth Callaway, (d of Caleb) wife Elizabeth.

This will proves that Joshua Calloway had as well as John, a son Caleb, & son Thomas, whose ages are not recorded, in Berkeley Par Reg.

Caleb Calloway (3) m Alice, (widow Calloway m 1st Joseph Pierce—his widow Feb 28, 1729). Issue: Mary b Dec 20, 1737. m ——— Barto. Caleb (4) b Apl 22, 1742.

Caleb Calloway was on the Tithe List in Perq 1740, with 3 Tithes.

Thomas Calloway (s of Joshua) m Isabel Gerratt, Mch 20, 1728. (no record.)

John Calloway m Johanna ————

Issue: Elizabeth b Dec 31, 1750.
Zebulon b Oct 15, 1752.
Joseph b Dec 2, 1757.
Zipporah b Jan 10, 1761.
Sarah b Apl 20, 1766.

Thomas Pierce died before Oct Court 1757. when his Estate was divided, among the several representatives; To Alice Calloway "mother of sd dec'd" one part, to Mary Barto, "sister of the half Blood" to Caleb, & John Calloway, "brothers of the half Blood" each a part.

CHARLES

Jane Charles had a grt for land in Perq 200a on "Southwest side of Western Branch of Yawpim Creek, at a branch that divides sd land from Robert Harmon," Apl 1, 1694. She appears on the Rent Roll of Perq, prior to 1700, with 287a of land. The records do not make plain exactly who this Jane Charles father was. She is named in two of the Charles wills, as a sister. She died d. s. p. 1688.

Charles, William, m Abigail Balie, by Mr. Jefuery Magst, in Rode Island, 14——. Issue: 1 William (2) b July 13, 1661—2 Daniell b Sept 24, 1666—3 John b Nov 22, 1668—4 Jane b Jany 20, 1670, d July 12, 1688—5 Elizabeth b Jan 8, 167——6 Samuel b Mar 22, 1674—7 Isacke b Mar 12, 1676.

Charles, Elizabeth, d of William, & Abigail, m 1st John Long, Aug 11, 1687, m 2d "at a quarterly meeting," Dec 16, 1688, Samuel Nicholson.

Charles, William, Dept this Life Augst 6, 1677. His wife Abigail m 2d John Lary, 21 ————. Issue: Sarah Lary b Sept 15, 1680. Abigail Lury m 3d Francis Toms (1), Jan 6, 1683, issue: Abigail Toms, b Dec 10, 1684. Abigail Toms died Mar 17, 1687.

Charles, William (2), m Elizabeth Kent (b June 1, 1667) Nov 8, 1683, issue: Jane b Oct 1, 1685.

William Charles made his will (Co not given, but certainly in Perq) dated April 7, 1687. He bequeathed to brother John 120a of land, & to dau Jane "plantation I now live on" wife Elizabeth. Ex Francis Tomes (father) step-father, & Jonathan Philips (Phelps). All of Perq County.

Daniell, Charles, d. s. p. (will Perq) April 17, 1687, names brothers: John, & Samuel, sister Jeane. Ex Francis Tomas (Toms) & Christopher ———— (Nicholson).

Ancestry and Progeny of Capt. James Blount Immigrant 1983 by PFAFMAN

CAPTAIN JAMES BLOUNT - IMMIGRANT

1-0. Capt. James Blount b. Sodington, Worcestshire, England, Captain in Life Guards of King Charles II of England, emigrated to America and settled in Isle of Wight Co., VA by 1655 d. Albemarle Province, Colony of Carolina 1686 (7/6/1685 w. pro. 7/17/1686), 1st m. VA ca. 1655 N.N. d. prior 1663, and 2 ch. Family moved to Albemarle Province, now Albemarle Co. NC. He was mbr. House of Commons 1671, mbr. Court 3/20/1680, one of Council of Assistant Deputies, and a Burgess of Chowan Precinct. He owned land grants near present town of Edenton, NC.

2-0. James Blount b. VA d. 1716 (2/12/1716 w. pro. 4/22/1717) m. Mrs. Elizabeth Yelverton, and 5 ch.

3-0. Anne Blount
3-0. Elizabeth Yelverton Blount
3-0. John Yelverton Blount
3-0. James Blount
3-0. Mary Blount

2-0. Capt. Thomas Blount b. prob. Isle of Wight Co., VA ca. 1657 d. 1706, mbr. 1st Vestry St. Paul's Parish, Edenton, NC 1700-1701 and continued as Vestryman until his death, mbr. NC House of Burgesses 1704, built 1st sawmill in province, was a carpenter, ship-builder, and metal-worker. He fought in Indian War of 1699 and had land at Ragged Point on south side Pamlico River. He 1st m. Ann Wilson, and 2 ch., r. South Shores comprising Washington and Tyrrell Counties, NC.

3-0. James Blount 1st m. Katharine Tyler, 2nd m. Mary Tyler, sis. of Katharine.
3-0. Sarah Blount m. --- Pearce (Pierce).

2-0. Capt. Thomas b. prob. Isle of Wight Co., VA ca. 1657 d. 1706, 2nd m. 5/13/1685 Mary (Perry) Scott, widow Joseph Scott, dau. Jeremiah Perry, and 9 ch. Capt. Thomas d. at his plantation Cabin Ridge on Kendrick's Creek, Washington Co., NC.

3-0. Christian Blount b. prior 10/8/1694 m. prior 9/3/1701 John W. Ludford.
3-0. Billah Blount m. Kellum Tyler.
3-0. Anne Blount m. William Wilson.
3-0. Zilpah Blount m. John Edwards.
3-0. Thomas Blount b. Perquimans Precinct, Albemarle Co., NC ca. 1687 d. Beaufort Co., NC after 1737, 1st son of Capt. James. He was Juryman in Albemarle Co., NC 1694, owned large tracts of land in Bath Co., NC (which later became Beaufort Co., NC) on Blounts Creek, m. after 1708 Anne Elizabeth Reading d. ca. 1741, dau. Lionel & Mary (Grace) Reading, and at least 4 ch. (See Family of Thomas & Anne Elizabeth (Reading) Blount.) C-3
Lionel Reading was mbr. of NC General Assembly 7/25/1711. After Thomas' death Anne 2nd m. John Caldom, and ch.

3-0. Benjamin Blount (2/1/1739 w. pro. June 1740) m. Elizabeth Everett, and 8 ch.

4-0. Benjamin Blount m. Affie Smithwick, and 7 ch.

5-0. Chloe Blount m. E. Slade

5-0. Hannah Blount m. T. Bogg
5-0. Asin Blount m. --- Hunter
5-0. Africa Blount m. --- Lawrence
5-0. Benjamin Blount m. Millie ---
5-0. Edmund Blount 1st m. 12/30/1777 Judith Rhodes, 2nd m. Mrs. --- Ward
6-0. James Blount m. Elizabeth de Roulliac, and 4 ch.
7-0. Annie J. Blount m. T. B. Slade
7-0. Lavina Blount m. S. Rose
7-0. Thomas Blount m. S. Clark
7-0. John Blount
6-0. Fannie Blount m. --- Fagan
6-0. Charles Blount m. --- Armstrong
6-0. Emma Blount m. J. Pike
6-0. Mary Blount 1st m. --- Sanderson, 2nd m. --- Pearce
6-0. Edmund Blount m. D. Currell
5-0. Levi Blount m. Elizabeth Harramond
4-0. Jacob Blount m. Esther ---
4-0. Isaac Blount
4-0. Edmund Blount (2/12/1754 w. pro. June 1754) m. Elizabeth ---, and 1 ch.
5-1. Edmund Blount
4-0. James Blount
4-0. Mary Blount
4-0. Sarah Blount
4-0. Esther Blount
3-0. Jacob Blount, twin of Essau, m. Elizabeth Long, and 8 ch.
4-0. James Blount
4-0. Thomas Blount
4-0. Penny Blount
4-0. Elizabeth Blount
4-0. Mary Blount
4-0. Jacob Blount
4-0. William Blount
4-0. Samuel Blount
3-0. Essau Blount, twin of Jacob, scalped by Indians
3-0. John Blount m. Elizabeth ---, and 7 ch.
4-0. Thomas Blount
4-0. John Blount
4-0. Elizabeth Blount
4-0. Graham Blount
4-0. Margaret Blount
4-0. Deborah Blount
4-0. Rosina Blount

1-0. Capt. James Blount b. Sodington, Worcestshire, England and known to be in Isle of Wight Co., VA 1655 d. Albemarle Province, Colony of Carolina 1686 (7/6/1685 w. pro. 7/17/1686), 2nd m. 1665 Anna (Willis) Rascoe, widow Robert Rascoe of Rownok, dau. Balthazzar Willis of Ipswich, MA, and 3 ch. Anne 3rd m. Seth Sathel and 4th m. John Lear.
2-0. Elizabeth Blount b. ca. 1666 m. Thomas Hawkins d. 1696, and 3 ch. (See Family of Elizabeth (Blount) & Thomas Hawkins.)

2-0. Anne Blount m. --- Slocum, and at least 1 ch.
3-0. Anne Slocum b. prior 7/6/1685.
2-0. John Blount b. Chowan Co., NC 9/16/1669 d. Mulberry Hill, Chowan Precinct, Albemarle Co., NC 3/17/1725 (1/7/1725 w. pro. 5/18/1726), m. 6/11/1695 Elizabeth Davis b. 1679 d. 1732 (2/8/1732 w. pro. 3/12/1732), dau. John & Mary Davis of Henrico Co., VA, and 12 ch. (See Family of John & Elizabeth (Davis) Blount.)

3.0

FAMILY OF THOMAS & ANNE ELIZABETH (READING) BLOUNT

4-1. Reading Blount b. Beaufort Co., NC ca. 1710 d. Beaufort Co., NC (11/27/1776 w.), m. and at least 5 ch.
5-1. Reading Blount b. Beaufort Co., NC ca. 1733 d. ca. 1792 m. and at least 3 ch.
6-0. Willie Blount
6-0. Edward Blount
6-0. Reading Blount
5-2. Joseph Blount b. ca. 1741 m. Sarah Bonner b. 8/25/1740, dau. Col. James & Ann (Snoad) Bonner, and 5 ch.
6-0. Mary A. Blount b. 4/4/1765 d. 11/27/1800, 1st m. --- Hinton, and 1 ch.
7-1. Joseph Hinton
6-0. Mary A. (Blount) Hinton b. 4/4/1765 d. 11/27/1800, 2nd m. Ralph Potts, and 3 ch.
7-0. Dr. John Potts
7-0. Sallie Potts m. James Hooker, and 1 ch.
8-1. Joseph Hooker r. Chatham Co., NC.
7-0. Annie Potts m. Rev. Jarvis B. Buxton D.D. b. 1801 d. 1851, and 4 ch.
8-0. Kate C. Buxton m. Joseph H. McRee, and 2 ch.
9-0. Anna McRee m. Herbert Lotterloh, and 3 ch.
10-0. Herbert Lotterloh b. Fayetteville, NC.
10-0. Ralph Lotterloh
10-0. Joseph Lotterloh
9-0. N.N.
8-0. Col. Jarvis Cameron Buxton m. Agnes Belo.
8-0. Judge Ralph Potts Buxton d. 11/6/1900.
8-0. Mary Frances Buxton b. 1821 d. 1902 m. 1837 Thomas Snipes Lotterloh b. 1816 d. 1900.
6-0. Joseph Blount m. 1/10/1805 Elizabeth Custis White.
6-0. Sally Bonner Blount b. 6/10/1775 d. 10/7/1842, 1st m. 9/21/1793 Samuel Hodges.
6-0. Sally Bonner (Blount) Hodges b. 6/10/1775 d. 10/7/1842, 2nd m. 7/5/1810 Henry Clarke.
6-0. Wilson Blount m. N.N.
6-0. Nancy Blount
5-3. Rev. Nathaniel Blount (Parson Blount) b. ca. 1751 ord. 1773 m. Lydia Ann Salter, dau. Col. Edmund Salter, and 11 ch.
6-0. James Harvey Blount m. Mrs. --- Chamberlain, and

SLC
975.6
N2c
V.4

THE COLONIAL RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA
[Second Series]

VOLUME IV

NORTH CAROLINA HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

1702-1708

WILLIAM S. PRICE, JR., *Editor*

Assisted by RUTH CLOW LANGSTON AND DONNA HOLMES GOSWICK

DEPARTMENT OF CULTURAL RESOURCES
DIVISION OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY
RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA
1974

OF THE ... ST
OF LATTER DAY SAINTS

[*CCR 148*]

Know all men by these presents That we Daniell Dean and Jane his wife both of this County Stand held and firmely [bound to his] Excellency the Palatine and Lords proprietors [*illegible*] Bound to the true payment whereof wee bind us and either of us our heirs Executors and Administrators Joyntly and severally firmely by These presents Sealed with our Seales Dated the 24th october 1702.

The Condition of this obligation is Such that if the above bounden Jane Dean doe personally appear before the Councill holden the 30 day of october next and there to answear all Such matters and things as on his Magestes behalf shall be objected against her then this obligation to be voyd or else to stand in full force and vertue.

Sealed in the
presents of us
John Walker
Nath. Chevin

Daniell Dean Signum
Jane Dean Signum

[*Endorsed:*]
James Deane
Dean and his Wifes Bond to apear att Councill 30th Instant

[*CCR 180*]

North Carolina ss.

These are in the Name of his Excellency the Palatine and the rest of the true and absolute Lords and Proprietors to will and require you to Inquire by the Oaths of twelve true and lawfull men Freeholders of the province aforesaid what Lands and Tenements Edwd. Catchmaide dyed Seized of and whether in his life time either by his last will or otherwise he dispos'd of the Same Given under the Seale of the Colony this 27th Day of July Anno Domini 1704.

To the Escheator to
Execute and make returne.

Robt. Daniell
Francis Tomes
Samuel Swann
John Arderne

[*CCR 179*]

No. Carolina Ss. To the Provost Marshall or his Deputy

These are in her Majestyes name to will and require you to Cite Mrs. Mary

Blount widdow and relict of Mr. Thomas Blount deceased personally to be and appeare before the Honorable the Governor and Councell at the house of Captain John Hecklefield in Litle river on the third day of the next Generall Court then there to Shew Cause why Letters Testamentary may not be Granted to Mr. James Blount pursuant to the last Will and Testament of the Said Thomas Blount and have you there this Citation Dated at the Secretarys Office this 21st day of May Anno Domini 1706.

Testis T. Knight Secretary

[*Endorsed:*]
Citation for Mrs. Mary Blount
Sarved by me Daniel Hallsey Deputy Marshall

[*CCR 148*]

No. Carolina Ss. By the Honorable Thomas Pollock Esqr.

To the Provost Marshall or his Deputy

Whereas Complaint has bin made unto me by Christopher Gale Esqr. that Jno. Norcome has uttered divers verry Scandelous words and Expresions against the Honorable the president and Cuniselle

These are therefore in her Matyes name to require you that you forthwith apprehend the Said Norcome and him into Custody take and keep untill he shall give good security personally to be and appeare before the Honorable the president and Counsell on the third day of the next Generall Court to Answer the said Complaint and have there this warrant. Given under my hand and Seale this 29th day of August Anno Domini 1706.

Sumons James Ward and his wife Thomas Pollock

[*Endorsed:*]
Exequted by me Richard Leary Debuty marshall

[*CCR 139*]

[*Torn*] Ss. To the Provost Marshall of the County of Albemarle or to his Deputy

These are in her Majestyes name to will and require you to Summons Richd. Davenport personally to be and appeare at the Councell to be holden at the house of Captain Jno. Hecklefield in Litle river on the third day of the next Generall Court then and there to Answer the Complaint of Thos. Snoden and have there this Sumons Dated at the Secretarys Office this 19th day of Octor. Anno Domini 1707.

Testis T. Knight Secretary

[*Endorsed:*]
Cepi corpus by me Robt. Fendall

d that Timothy Biggs' Commission be sus-
s, and the said petition be recorded and
to officiate by virtue of ye Commission
there Lordships letter be recorded, which

ricklove, deliver the patent of land pos-
d pay costs, that is to say the old patent
ey.

entered of the will of Tho. Harloe, de-
, administrator the same, and render an
, at the next General Court. Appraised
in Barrow.

chard Bently, not performing the order
e Lordships Justice of the Precinct of
ildren, that it bee accordingly paid and

of administration, be granted to Mr.
liam Therrill, of the estate of Abraham
eceased, by returning an inventory in
ng to law.

son, returns to ye estate of Shaftesbury
inistration be granted to Mr. Lillington
ry taken in six weeks, by Mr. Robert
appraise.

urt of Grand Council *held about the*

ay appraise ye estate of Wm. Lawrence,
e Precinct Court.

y choose his guardian, and the t
dfrey be committed to ye guardianship
ministrator to cleare the estate as muc

rawford return inventory estate of Phi-
executor, ordered that Wm. Crawfor
Phillip Evans.

's inventory of the estate of Valentine
m. Nowell, Samuel Davis, and Jno.

granted Margaret Culpeper, upon y

ostley returned by Wm. Roswell, given
n as underwritten. William Rostley
Rostley 4 head of female cattle, Mary

return an acco. of the estate of Thos.
Carteret.

ose his guardian.

Capt. Lowry's, will return inventory of

his estate appraised to ye next Court, held by the Grand Council. It to be assigned to Wm. Jordan and Thos. Symons.

Ordered, that letters of administration, *be granted* to Anthony Waters, upon ye estate of Lundy White, Sr., if he refuse to accept it. Capt. Blount and Capt. Varnham to assign one, ye wills the estate can be found to be appraised. Lovey White to be guardian to Jno. White, orphan of Lundy White, Sr.

Arnold White, to be guardian for Elizabeth White, orphan of same.

Wm. Symons proved 5 rights, Wm. Symson, Robert Smith, Emanuel Altooy, Maria a negro transport, Hannah Symson freedom right.

Elizabeth Robinson, reports of the goods she hath, has 1 orphan children, 3 sons and 1 daughter, 7 breeding cows, 3 steers, a bill of 1200.

Ordered that John Benton, be committed to the tuition of Mr. Robert Yost, until 18 years of age.

Ordered that Elizabeth Robinson, be committed to the tuition of Mr. Robert Yost, until 15 years of age.

Notes taken from detached papers, *as follows:*

February 5, 1686. ½ of the estate of Joseph Scott delivered to Thomas Blount, who married the widow of said Scott.

William Glover, lived on Little River, in Berkeley Precinct (Perquimans).

February 5, 1686. Wm. Therrill's daughter Mary, married William Mara.

Cornelius Lurry, and wife Elizabeth, Exr's of Paul Latham, who intermarried with widow of Wm. Leary

Isaac Rowden, and wife Sarah, daughter of George and Ann Durant.

From affidavits made in a suit between Benjamin Davis, and Joshua Lamb, to whom tobacco was consigned, the following named persons gave their ages in January, 1680–'1, as follows:

George Foster, 60 years.
John Willoughby, 60 years.
George Durant, 49 years.
Alexander Lillington, 37 years.
William Wilkinson, 36 years.
Thos. Harrison, 34 years.
Peter Mayfield, 28 years.
John Hunt, 36 years.
Edward Wood, 38 years.
Edward Smithwick, 33 years.
Anthony Slocum, 90 years, one of the Deputies of the Lord Proprietors.

Alexander Lillington, Foreman, Thos. Harvey and Wm. Wellwood, members of the Grand Jury, November, 1680.

Joshua Lamb, juror in 1684, 24 April.

Hannah Chancy, orphan of Edmund Chancy, chose Matthew Toler her guardian.

Thos. Burnby, married Hannah, daughter of Edmund Chancy.

Division of cattle between Mary Relfe, and the children of Thos. Keele by her first marriage. March 16, 1684.

SLC
929.273
B623M

DATE MICROFILMED
9 April 86
ITEM # 5
PROJECT and ROLL # XIIB 7-102
G. S. CALL # 1321093
N 2017

PROLOGUE

By

Armistead Jones Maupin

First Published in 1958

This 1980 Edition contains
Revisions and New Material

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

(1066). Robert le Blount married Gundreda, daughter of Earl Ferrers. They had:

Gilbert le Blount, 2nd Baron of Ixworth, who married Alicia de Colekirke and had:

William le Blount, 3rd Baron of Ixworth during the reign of Henry II, who married Sarah de Mouchensi and had:

Hubert le Blount, 4th Baron of Ixworth, who married Agnes de L'Isle, and had:

Sir Stephen le Blount, Lord of Saxlingham (1109-1235) married his cousin Maria le Blount, great-great granddaughter and sole heir of William le Blount, Dux Navium Militarium, above. They had:

Sir Robert le Blount, who married Isabel, daughter of Lord Odinsels who inherited Belton. Robert died in 1288. They had:

Sir William le Blount, of Timberlake, Worcestershire, who married Isabel Beauchamp, daughter of William, Earl of Warwick. They had:

Sir Walter le Blount of Rock, married Johanna de Sodingham before 1301 and died about 1316. All of the Blounts of England descended from this couple.

Sir John Blount, who married Isolda Mountjoy, daughter and heir of Thomas, son of Sir Ralph Mountjoy. Sir John died in 1358 after having:

Sir John Blount, who married Isabel, daughter and heir of Sir Brian Cornwall of Kinlet, descendant of King John through his son Richard, Earl of Cornwall and King of the Romans. The marriage was in 1382, and John died in 1424 after having:

John Blount of Kinlet, who married Alicia de la Bere of Herefordshire and died in 1442. They had:

Humphrey Blount of Kinlet, who was born in 1422 and died in 1477, after marrying Elizabeth Winnington of County Cheshire and having:

Sir Thomas Blount of Kinlet, who was born in 1456, died in 1524, married Anne, daughter of Sir Richard Croft of Croft Castle. This marriage produced the remarkable record of 20 children, including:

Walter Blount of Astley, who died in 1561, after having married Isabel, daughter of Walter Acton. They had:

Robert Blount, Esquire, who married Anne Davis Fisher at Elmley Lovet in 1562. His will is dated 1575. They had.

Thomas Blount of Astley, who was born in 1564 and whose will was published in 1624. He married Bridgett and had:

Captain James Blount, a member of the Life Guards of Charles II, who married a member of the Clare family. It is believed that this James Blount was killed at the Battle of Worcester in 1655. "James Blount was one of the Virginia Adventurers in 1620 and a member of the Council." Captain John Smith's History, pp. 46, 56, Edition of 1629. The late Episcopal Bishop of North Carolina, Joseph Blount Cheshire, a devoted member of the Blount Family, and a genealogist, maintained that this James Blount returned to England and died in 1655 at the Battle of Worcester, was the father of Capt. James Blount of Isle of Wight, Va. and Chowan, North Carolina, who came to Virginia in 1655. They had:

Captain James Blount, The Emigrant, settled in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in about 1655. He and his wife, Anna Willis, came to Chowan Precinct in Albemarle County, North Carolina, in 1669 and settled at "Mulberry Hill" located a few miles southeast of Edenton on Albemarle Sound. He died in Chowan County in 1686. Issue of James Blount included:

Thomas Blount of Tyrell County, who died in 1706 after marrying Mary, widow of Joseph Scott. His issue included:

Thomas Blount of Beaufort County, born 1687, married Anne Reading, a sister of Churchill Reading, and lived in Beaufort County, North Carolina. He died in 1729. They had:

Col. Jacob Blount (1726-1789) married: First, Barbara Gray (1726-1763), a daughter of John Gray, and, Second, Hannah Salter. Jacob Blount and Barbara Gray had:

1. William Blount, who married Mary Grainger.
2. John Gray Blount, who married Mary Harvey.
3. Reading Blount, who married Lucy Harvey.

4. General Thomas Blount, who married Jackie Sumner, daughter of General Jethro Sumner.

5. Jacob Blount, who married Anne Collins, daughter of Josiah Collins.

6. Ann Blount, born October 3, 1750 at Blount Hall, died June, 1805 at Knoxville, Tennessee, married James Harvey on April 5, 1774. He was born January 6, 1751, died July 11, 177[illegible] at Blount Hall while still in service as Paymaster of the 7th N. C. Continental Line. He was the son of Col. John Harvey and Mary Bonner.

7. Louisa Blount, born June 17, 1755, who married Richard Blackledge.

John Gray Blount and wife, Mary Harvey were married in 1778 and had:

General William Augustus Blount, (1792-1867), who was married in 1817 to Nancy Haywood, daughter of Sherwood Haywood. Nancy Haywood was born in 1796 and died in 1825. They had:

Nancy Haywood Blount born in Meadowville Plantation, Beaufort County, December 7, 1817, died in Raleigh on November 9, 1903, married General Lawrence O'Bryan Branch, C.S.A., on April 23, 1844, and their issue included:

Nancy Haywood Branch (1849-1928), who married Armistead Jones of Raleigh. They had: Nannie Branch Jones, who married Thomas Martin Ashe; Mary Armistead Jones, who married Alfred McGhee Maupin; and William Branch Jones, who married Mary Seaton Hay.

Mary Armistead Jones Maupin and Alfred McGhee Maupin had:

1. Armistead Jones Maupin, who married Diana Jane Barton on May 16, 1942 and had:

   Armistead Jones Maupin, Jr., born May 13, 1944, Washington, D. C.

   Anthony Westwood Maupin, born October 28, 1947,

   Jane Stuart Maupin, born November 12, 1949, Raleigh, N. C.

2. Addison Maupin, who married Margaret Thatcher on April 11, 1942 and had:

   Mary Maupin, born March 24, 1943, Chattanooga, Tenn.

   Addison Maupin, Jr., born April 24, 1947, Ashland, Kentucky.

   Elizabeth Maupin, born October 21, 1951, Cleveland, Ohio.

   Margaret Ann Maupin, born August 23, 1956, Cincinnati, Ohio.

3. Nancy Branch Maupin, who married Charles Batcheller Neely on December 12, 1942 and had:

   Charles Batcheller Neely, Jr., born December 11, 1943, Raleigh, N. C.

   Nancy Branch Neely, born June 9, 1946, Washington, D. C.

   John Grosvenor Neely, born September 6, 1951, Annapolis, Maryland.

BLOUNT FAMILY NOTES

James Blount (1620-1686)

James Blount, the emigrant, came with his wife, Anne Willis, to Chowan Precinct in Albemarle County, North Carolina, from Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1669 and settled at "Mulberry Hill" about five or six miles southeast of Edenton on Albemarle Sound. He had several grown children, James and Thomas and others in 1669, and it is probable that they were the issue of a marriage prior to Anne Willis. James Blount had only one child by Anne Willis--Jacob Blount John (1669-1725)--who was the ancestor of the Edenton branch of the family.

Both of James's sons, Thomas and James, were members of the first Vestry of Saint Paul's

Church in Edenton in 1701. James Blount was a member of the Governor's Council, Hawks II, p. 135, N. C. History and General Register, I, pp. 3, 34, 137, 139. He was a leader of the Rebellious Assembly (a protest against the Lords Proprietors' Governor) in 1677. N. C. Colonial Records, I, p. 273. In 1678 he was one of the leaders of Culpepper's Rebellion.

James Blount is buried at Mulberry Hill in the graveyard between the present brick house, built in 1775, and the Sound. His will is recorded in Grimes, N. C. Wills and Inventories, p. 53, and Secretary of State Records, Book No. 1, p. 120.

Colonel Jacob Blount (1726-1789)

Colonel Jacob Blount of Blount Hall, Pitt County, North Carolina was born in 1726 and died August 17, 1789. He was a descendant of Captain James Blount, an officer in the Life Guards of Charles II, and a descendant of the family of le Blount, whose titles and holdings date back to William the Conqueror.

Jacob Blount was a man of wealth and position, living on his estate "Blount Hall" near Contentnea Creek in Craven County--later Pitt County. He was noted for his hospitality and genial manners. He was a member of the Assembly that met in New Bern in April, 1775, and also of the Assembly that met in Hillsborough in August of the same year. Wheeler's History, p. 110. Colonel Jacob Blount served as Paymaster of the North Carolina Continental Troops during the years 1776 through 1778.

Jacob, the fourth son of Thomas Blount and Anne Elizabeth Reading, was destined to become an important citizen of North Carolina and, through his unusual family, to play a significant part in American affairs for over half a century. In 1748 he married Barbara Gray of Bertie County and for some years following, he resided in that county near Windsor. Barbara had inherited 600 acres of land on the west side of Cashie River, adjoining the land of her brother, William. It is probable that Jacob and Barbara lived on this land while in Bertie. While there, Jacob was made a Justice of the Peace, an office which, at that time, was usually bestowed only on prominent citizens of a community. Three of Jacob's and Barbara's children were born in Bertie: William (March 26, 1749),

Ann (October 3, 1750), and John Gray (September 21, 1752).....

In 1735, Jacob Blount inherited from his uncle, Churchill Reading, 500 acres of land on Contentnea Creek in Craven County. In 1753, he was granted 100 acres on Contentnea, near Hencoop Swamp. The next year he bought another 100 acres and in 1757 took out warrants for two plots of 240 acres each lying on the north side of Great Contentnea between John Caldom's line and creek near Francis Jackson. Between 1757 and 1783, he bought at intervals, plots ranging from 50 to 640 acres until by the end of this period he owned a contiguous area, or in fairly close proximity, an estate of almost 6,000 acres. As early as 1769 he listed 27 slaves as taxable.

Blount was also interested in political affairs and became very active in the Colony's preparation for the Revolution. He was a Justice of the Peace and a juror in Craven County in the 1760's and 1770's. He represented Craven County in the General Assembly in 1766, 1768, 1769 and 1770-1771. He was twice nominated to the Council of State and at least on one occasion was elected, but declined to accept. He served on numerous committees and in general played a fairly important part in the work of the General Assembly. He was a friend of John Harvey, the recalcitrant Speaker of the House of Commons, and went on Harvey's bond for 10,000 pounds proclamation money.

Although Jacob Blount took part in the Battle of Alamance against the Regulators, he became very active in the movements against royal authority within the next decade. He was a member of the Provincial Congress at New Bern in April, 1775, of the third Provincial Congress at Hillsborough, and of the fourth Provincial Congress at New Bern, he served on a committee to aid in collecting supplies for the support of the sufferers in Boston who were being penalized by the British government. He was a member of the Committee of Safety of Pitt County.

He was appointed Paymaster for the Second Regiment and later became Paymaster for the whole province of North Carolina during the Revolution.

Blount's interests extended to many phases of community affairs. He was a Vestryman in Craven County.

The

NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

Vol. 1
No. 2



Jan 1900

April, 1900

Same, to Richard Moore, of Nottoway River. 200 acres on Morattuck River; July 16, 1716. Test, Henry Jones, John Nairne.

Same, to same. 240 acres on the north side of Morattuck River; July 17, 1716. Test, Robert Green, John Nairne.

Isaac Zehenden, and wife Mary, to Thomas Burkett. 100 acres on east side Katharine Creek, known by the name of Old Town; March 27th, 1716. Test, Wm. Thompson, Robert Rountree. Witness to his power of attorney to John Ward, Edward Howcott and John Cake.

Receipt of Arden Carleton, to Thomas Braye. In full settlement; Mch. 23, 1715–'8. Test, Samuel Woodward, John Thackeray.

Edward Smithwick, and wife Jane, to Jeremiah Vail. 560 acres land patented by Thomas Guilliam, 17 Apl., 1697. Deed dated July 2, 1709. Test, Thomas Garrett, Sr., James Beasley.

Samuel Wentworth. and John Webster, of Hampton, Mariners, to Robert Calf. Power of attorney to collect money due them in Currytuck, N. C., or Virginia, either lately contracted or in the term of Joseph Chase, having purchased his interest, as per Currytuck records; September 11, 1714. Test, Joseph Glover, John Robertson, John Goram.

Received of Robert Calf by Jeremiah Vail, 201£ due above firm; Oct. 23, 1716. Test, Edward Moseley.

John Davis, of Bath, to Thomas Hoskins. 200 acres adjoining land of Edward Standing; Augt. 3, 1716. Test, Joseph Glaister, John Falconer.

James Gee, of Surry Co., Va., to Wm. Bridges, of Isle of Wight Co. Va. 640 acres on north side Meherrin River; Sept. 15, 1716. Test, James Gee, John Nairne. Also patent granted to Charles Gee, heired by me for him.

John Bently, to Constance Luten. Power of atty to acknowledge sale of land, dated 23 Sept., 1710, to Thomas Clark. Test, Constance Luten.

John Falconer. 225 acres on N. west side Morattuck River, purchased of Wm. Moody; Oct. 23, 1710. Test, James Citizen, Thomas Snoden.

Henry Bonner, to Thomas Newbury. 100 acres on the north side of the River, on the head line of Mr. James Blount, Sr.

Samuel Edmunds, and wife Mary, to John Edwards. 300 acres west side Turkey Swamp, part of patent for 640 acres on Kesiah River; Apl. 16, 1716 Test, William Jones, Charles Barber.

Charles Barber, and wife Elizabeth, to John Edwards. 80 acres west side Turkey Creek, part of patent for 640 acres; Apl. 17, 1716. Test, Samuel Edwards, Wm. Jones.

John Williams, to his daughter Ann Hearin, and her heirs 150 acres on which she now liveth, adjoining Thomas Jones, to be forfeited, if she shall attempt in any way to sell, or mortgage it; Nov. 15, 1716. Test, Thomas Brown, John Edwards.

Solomon Jordan, to William Nutshell. 400 acres at mouth of Kendrick's Creek; Oct. 30, 1716. Test, John Nairne, Robert Hicks. (Washington County.)

James Hooper, of South Shore, to James Hawkins. 100 acres at South Lancaster, patent granted to me 15 Jany., 1715; deed dated Nov. 1, 1716. Test, George Holliday, John Edwards, Thomas Willey.

Ephraim Blanchard, and wife Isabella, to Thomas Fletcher. 30 acres as by my Patent dated 19 Nov., 1711, on Watry Swamp; Oct. 20, 1716. Test, Robert Hicks, Richard Frank.

John Marks, and wife Margaret. to David Lee. 153 acres commonly called the Wallowing Root, bounded as the survey of the said land directs; Oct 8, 1711. Test, Thomas Luten, Jr., Wm. Fallaugh.

David Lee, to Wm. Fallaugh. 50 acres, part of above tract at the west end; Oct. 28, 1716. Test, Thos. Luten, Jr., Daniel Donnovan.

Robt. White, to Capt. Henderson Walker. Tract of land on NE side Chowan River, adjoining upon tract of said Walker, and tract of John Davis, on the north; Feby. 9, 1692–3. Test, Peter Gray, Richard Ashwerle, Stephen Manwaring.

Luke Mizell, and wife Sarah, to George Clark, of Perquimans. 550 acres on south side Rockyhock Creek. No date. Test, Henry Speller.

Nath'l Moore. Power of attorney to Wm. Charlton, to acknowledge deed dated Oct. 13, 1716.

Nath'l Everitt, to Thomas Lee. 450 acres between Coneby Creek and Morattuck River, at White Mash a landing on Coneby Creek, belonging to Edward Moseley, formerly belonging to John Baley, and by him devised to his wife Mary, and by her and her husband conveyed to me; Jany 10, 1716–7. Test, John Adderly, Thos. Darnell, Zach Gerkin.

Thomas Blount, eldest son of Capt. Thomas Blount, dec'd, by Mary his wife, late the wife of Joseph Scott, of Perquimans Precinct, N. C, to Thomas Lee. 340 acres on the east side mouth of Kendrick's Creek, where my father lived and by him bequeathed to the disposal of my mother, who by her last will and T. gave same to me, in pursuance of the will of my father; Jany 24, 1716–7. Test, Lyonel Reading, John Chevier.

Thomas Darling, to Capt. Thomas Lee. Tract of land on south side Morattuck River, belonging to John Walker, who at his death bequeathed same to his wife Elizabeth, and her heirs; Dec. 31, 1716. Test, Wm. Mitchell, Jervis Coleman, John Edwards.

Thomas Lee, and wife Mary. relict of John Baley, dec'd, to Nath'l Everett. 450 acres between Coneby Creek and Morattoke River, also 640 acres lying on Coneby Creek, adjoining White Marsh, belonging to Edward Moseley, both tracts were in the possession of John Bailey, late husband of my wife Mary; Jany 9, 1716–7. Test, Zach Gerkin, ThomasDarnelle, John Adderly.

Christopher Gale, to Frederick Jones, Edward Moseley, John Porter, John Drinkwater, my living wife Sarah, my brother Edmund

The NC Genealogical Society Journal
Aug 1995

nber of a family membership may
rinted as space allows.
queries the membership year to
ollow the query, e.g. (1995) will
queries cannot be accepted at

period of the year in which they
ecember of the second year after
ed for 1995 membership will be
llow receipt by NCGS before the
s.
words per entry or *not more* than
line 8 7/8 inches in length. The
y are not counted in the 80-word
sheet of paper and state clearly,
nclude, when known: dates (year
ajor city and state) for births,
hould be capitalized (for purpose

n North Carolina at some time.
ed conditions and instructions may

J, P. O. Box 1492, Raleigh, NC
d by Raymond A. Winslow, Jr.

GIDEONS, both b. 1761-70, New
ar Rockfish and Sells Creek, now
lso sons John, Timothy, George;
emetery, etc. GIDEONS may be
, 989 Fatio Road, Deland, FL

LYTLE, PETILLO, PERKINS,
9, md. Mary PETILLO 1810.
LYTLE 1783. John PETILLO
994) **Betty Lytle WHITEMAN,**

lds, Orange Co. 1790s related to
wan (Davie) 1799-1816, Wilkes
swick, VA, Huldy LADD 1790s
Washington Co., TN? Related to
ry, Iredell, Rutherford cos., NC,

or Brunswick, Lunenburg, Halifax, Mecklenburg, Pittsylvania, or Orange cos., VA? Related fams.: EASTEP, STANDLY, PRICE, COMBES, WATSON, JOHNSON, HAYES, ANDERSON, GRIMES, LASHLEY. (1995) **Susan MANOLAKOS, 105 Hillcrest Road, Syracuse, NY 13224.**

BLOUNT. Desire info. about Capt. Thomas BLOUNT b. 1657 probably Isle of Wight Co., VA, d. 1706 NC; was his fat. Capt. James BLOUNT b. Eng. d. 1686 Albemarle Co., NC, or Sir Walter BLOUNT b. Eng.? Could Sir Walter BLOUNT be fat. of Capt. James BLOUNT? Who were wives of these men and who were the sons and daus.? Most willing to exchange data. (1995) **Patricia J. BUGHER, 8238 E. Del Cadena Dr., Scottsdale, AZ 85258-2319.**

KING - WILLINGHAM. Seek info. on Joseph and Ransom KING, Edgecombe, Bute, Halifax, Montgomery cos. 1740-1800; John, Thomas, and William WILLINGHAM (WINNINGHAM), Granville, Caswell cos. 1757-1800; Henry and John BANNISTER, Surry, Stokes cos. 1770-1810. (1995) **Roger O. WILLINGHAM, 67 S. Wulff St., Cary, IL 60013-2525 Tel. 708-639-6207.**

WALKER. Need proof of birth co. and parents of John WALKER b. 1811 NC. John md. Davie Co. 1837 Elizabeth ROBERTS. Listed in Davie Co. Census 1840. Chn.: Mary, William, and Alexander b. Davie Co. In 1845 all in Attala Co., MS. (1995) **Wanda Walker MAYES, Route 1 Box 117, Cyril, OK 73029-9730.**

ASHWORTH - LILES. Wish to exchange info. on LILES of Anson Co. Seek fat. of, and info. on, Amos LILES b. 1810; his two wives (1) Elizabeth PERMENTER md. 1832, (2) Morning ADCOCK 1850. Also William Harrison LILES b. 1852. Also interested in Joseph Oliver ASHWORTH, b. 1870; fam. of Hugh JOHNSON b. 1833; fam. of T. C. STREATER b. 1810. Also PERMENTER and ADCOCK fams. (1800s). (1993) **Jim LYLES, 128 West 75th St., #2B, New York, NY 10023-1952.**

BELL. Seek info. on descendants of Joseph and Mary BELL. His son Benjamin BELL was in Revolution and lived Bute Co. 1761. He md. Elizabeth LEDBETTER 1788. Charles BELL, his son, b. 1795, md. Nancy MACARTHUR 1818 Montgomery Co. Alexander M. BELL, b. 1820 Montgomery Co., md./2 Margaret Jane EPPS 1849, moved to AR 1855 and settled in Pope Co., AR. (1995F) **Janie RALLS, 2305 S. W. Binkley, Oklahoma City, OK 73119.**

BREWER. Seek parents of Charles Alexander BREWER, b. 1827. He md. Malinda MAY b. 1830. They lived Chatham Co., NC, until 1870-1880 when they migrated to Crawford Co., AR. In 1850 Charles lived with brother John BREWER and his wife Sarah. (1995F) **Janie RALLS, 2305 S. W. Binkley, Oklahoma City, OK 73119.**

WOOTEN. Seek info. on parentage of William WOOTEN of Nash/Edgecombe Co.

975.6
D39d
v.1

DICTIONARY OF NORTH CAROLINA BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY WILLIAM S. POWELL
VOLUME 1 A-C

NAPA VALLEY GENEALOGICAL
AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
P. O. Box 385
Napa, Ca. 94559-0385

The University of North Carolina Press *Chapel Hill*

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY LIBRARY

DICTIONARY OF NORTH CAROLINA BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY
WILLIAM S. POWELL
VOLUME I: A–C

William, one of the founders and first trustees of The University of North Carolina, a signer of the Constitution in Philadelphia, governor and U.S. senator from Tennessee, was the most famous of the Blount brothers. John Gray, who handled the vast Blount interests in shipping, merchandising, and land speculation, became a power in financial and political circles. While his brothers were acquiring great wealth, Reading distinguished himself in the Revolutionary War. Of the Blount brothers, it is said that William was the shrewdest and most ambitious, John Gray the smartest and most levelheaded, Thomas the most charming and lovable, and Reading the most daring and spirited. John Gray and Thomas were for many years trustees of The University of North Carolina, as was John Gray's son, General William Augustus.

Reading was born at Blount Hall, the home of his father, which was located near Contentnea Creek in the New Bern District (now Pitt County). His mother died when he was six, and Jacob was remarried two years later to Hannah Salter. Perhaps five children between the ages of six and fourteen were too overwhelming for a young stepmother; at any rate, Jacob's sons were educated under Thomas Thomlinson, who opened a school in New Bern in 1764.

After news came of Lexington and Concord in 1776, the North Carolina assembly met in Hillsborough and divided the state into military districts. Reading Blount, who was then nineteen and had as his only previous military experience drilling with the local militia, was commissioned a captain in the Third North Carolina Regiment on 16 Apr. 1776. This regiment, which was accepted by Congress on 7 May 1776, was commanded by Colonel Jethro Sumner, whose daughter Mary ("Jackie") married Blount's younger brother Thomas. Captain Blount became a major on 12 May 1778. In June of that year he was transferred to the Fifth North Carolina Continental Line. On 1 Jan. 1781, he was again transferred, this time to the First Continental Line. He served for nearly seven years.

At the Battle of Guilford Court House on 15 Mar. 1781, Blount was cited for bravery. Again at the Battle of Eutaw Springs, on 8 Sept. 1781, he was recognized by General Nathanael Greene for bravery beyond the call of duty. Legend says that through a misunderstanding of orders, a serious gap developed in the line of the Continental troops. Disaster seemed inevitable until the North Carolina battalion commanded by Ashe, Armstrong, and Blount came through with a brilliant maneuver averting catastrophe. General Greene went on record as saying, "I was at a loss which most to admire—the gallantry of the officers or the good conduct of their men."

At the conclusion of the war, Blount returned to Blount Hall and became involved in the mercantile, shipping, land dealing, and other business interests of John Gray and Thomas. He had a brief fling at politics, serving a term in the legislature from Pitt County. For two or three years, he joined Thomas in Tarboro, where a branch of the Blount business was in operation. There he entertained President Washington when he came to Tarboro on his southern tour. But he found that he was not interested in selling sugar and salt, rum and hardware, nor in scouting the area for tobacco, corn, and forest products to ship. He had apparently absorbed the routines of farm, mill, and shop as a boy at Blount Hall, and he wanted primarily to be a planter.

Blount was nearly thirty-seven when he married Lucy Harvey, younger daughter of Colonel Miles Harvey of Perquimans County and granddaughter of Governor Thomas Harvey. Mary, Lucy's older half-sister, was already the wife of John Gray Blount. The wedding of Lucy and Reading took place in the John Gray Blount home in Washington on 4 Feb. 1794. This house, built by John Gray Blount in 1778, was the sixth dwelling in the infant village at the Forks of the Tar and was occupied continuously by the Blount family until 1917. In 1923, "progress" demanded its demolition. John Gray Blount and his brother Bryan owned the Chocowinity Mills, opposite Washington on the Pamlico River, and he referred in deeds to this river location as his residence.

In 1796, Reading Blount bought three hundred acres of farm land on Tranter's Creek a few miles from Washington, on which there was a two-and-a-half-story house that he named "Bellefont." A feature of Bellefont, which is still standing after continuous occupancy for nearly two centuries, is a huge double-pent chimney, nineteen feet in width. This chimney has four fireplaces and four wardrobes constructed inside the chimney, each having an outside window.

This was Blount's home as, surrounded by a growing family, he raised flax and wheat, continued his buying and selling of land, and engaged in extensive operations in the lumber industry. He built another sawmill on Tranter's Creek in addition to the ones he already owned on Broad Creek and Pungo River.

In 1800, Blount was elected by the legislature to be major general of the First Division of Infantry of the state militia.

Blount died at the age of fifty at Bellefont. In Lucy Harvey Blount's Bible is written, "Major Reading Blount, the husband of Lucy and father of her children died October 13, 1807 at 2 o'clock in the morning." Interment was the following day. However, because there was no Episcopal priest in the area, the funeral was not held until two months later. On 8 Dec. 1807, family and friends met in the little burying ground on the south side of the house to read the burial service and give him "the full honors of war."

Seven months after Blount's death, Lucy gave birth to his ninth child, and in February 1818, she was buried beside him at Bellefont. Several of their children are buried in this family cemetery, which is maintained by the Blount Family Society.

SEE: *American Historical Magazine* 3 (1898); Samuel A. Ashe, ed., *Biographical History of North Carolina*, vol. 1 (1905); Blount Family Papers (North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh); Archibald Henderson, ed., *Washington's Southern Tour* (1923); Henry Knox, Secretary of War Report of Continental Army to Congress (in Frederick Anderson Berg, *Encyclopedia of Continental Army Units* [1972]); *The John Gray Blount Papers*, ed. Alice B. Keith and W. H. Masterson, 3 vols. (1952–65); W. H. Powell, comp., *List of Officers of the Army of the United States from 1779 to 1900* (1900); Proceedings of the First Meeting of the Society of the Cincinnati (The Society Museum, Washington, D.C.); Hugh F. Rankin, *The North Carolina Continentals* (1971); Papers of Lida T. Rodman (North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh); Phillips Russell, *North Carolina in the Revolutionary War* (1965); Marilu Smallwood, *Related Royal Families* (1966); Mrs. Louise Nutt Myers Weston (Washington, N.C.), memorabilia.

PAULINE WORTHY

Blount (Blunt), Thomas *(d. ca. Mar. 1706)*, colonial official, was the son of Captain James Blount and his first wife, whose name is not known. The elder Blounts moved to Albemarle from Isle of Wight County, Va., between 1660 and 1669. Apparently Thomas and a

brother, James, Jr., remained in Virginia for a time or returned there after their family's removal to Albemarle. Both Thomas and James, Jr., proved their own headrights and were granted land in Albemarle in 1680.

Like his father, Thomas Blount was called captain by his contemporaries, which presumably indicated rank in the militia of either Virginia or North Carolina, or both. Also like his father, he held civil office, including a seat on the council, in North Carolina. Blount's first known office was justice of Chowan Precinct court, of which he was the presiding judge in 1694. The almost total loss of the seventeenth-century records of that court renders it impossible to determine the length of his service.

In 1696, Blount was a member of the North Carolina council and was ex officio justice of the general court, then held by the council. From 1698 through 1701 he was justice of the general court by commission from the council but no longer a council member. In about 1696 and 1703 he was a member of the assembly, but the exact dates of his legislative service are not known. In 1699 he was member of a commission to investigate a charge of murder brought against a group of Indians, which was found to be false.

At some date subsequent to October 1701, the general court disqualified Blount for holding civil or military office in the colony during the remainder of his life. That action was taken because of the marriage of Blount's son James to Mary Tyler, sister of James's deceased wife, Katherine. Such a marriage, though admittedly outside the jurisdiction of the court, was prohibited by the Anglican church. As both Blount and Nicholas Tyler, the father of the bride, were alleged to have promoted the marriage, the court barred them from holding any office or trust in the colony. Although Blount's alleged offense was against the Anglican church, it seems not to have affected his standing in the church itself. He was on the vestry of St. Paul's Parish from the establishment of the parish, in 1701, until his death.

Blount lived in Chowan Precinct until about 1696, when he moved to Perquimans. Meetings of the assembly, council, general court, and court of chancery were held at his house in Perquimans in February 1696/97. He later resumed residence in Chowan and in September 1701 lived at the mouth of Kendrick's Creek in what is now Washington County. He made his home there for the remainder of his life.

Blount was married twice. His first wife probably was the Christian Blount named without identification among Blount's headrights in 1680, although possibly the "transport" was their daughter Christian. Five of the ten children who survived Blount appear to have been born of the first marriage. They were James, John, Sarah, Christian, and Ann. By the time Blount made his will, in 1701, the three daughters of the first wife were married and were noted in the will as Sarah Peirce, Christian Ludford, and Ann Wilson. Blount's second wife was Mary Scott, widow of Joshua Scott of Perquimans Precinct. That marriage took place in 1686, probably in April. The children born of it included sons Thomas, Benjamin, and Jacob and daughters Bithay (also called Billah) and Zilphia. Bithay married Kellem Tyler; Zilphia married John Edwards. In addition to his own children, Blount was responsible for at least two wards: his brother John, who was a minor when his father died, and Grace Scott, Blount's stepdaughter. It is not known whether he also was guardian for Grace's sister, Sarah.

Blount's will was proved 28 Mar. 1706. His widow became the wife of Captain Thomas Lee. Several of his children settled in the County of Bath, to the development of which they and their descendants made significant contributions. Among these was his son Thomas, who married Ann Reading, daughter of Lionel Reading, a prominent resident of the County of Bath.

Most writers on the Blount family have confused three individuals bearing the name Thomas Blount. The three are (1) the subject of this sketch, (2) his son Thomas, and (3) a putative uncle of the subject of this sketch, said to have been brother to the first James Blount and to have settled in North Carolina in the 1670s, but of whom this writer finds no trace in North Carolina records.

SEE: J. Bryan Grimes, ed., *Abstract of North Carolina Wills* (1910); J. R. B. Hathaway, ed., *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, 3 vols. (1900–1903); North Carolina State Archives (Raleigh), for Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys (1681–1706), Albemarle County Papers (1678–1714), Colonial Court Records (folder containing legislative papers in Box 192), Guardian's Bond of Thomas Blount (1 Feb. 1686/87), Perquimans Precinct Births, Marriages, Deaths and Flesh Marks (1659–1739), and Wills of James Blount, Thomas Blount, and Mary Lee; Mattie Erma Edwards Parker, ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1670–1696* and *1697–1701* (1968, 1971); William S. Price, Jr., ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1702–1708* (1974); William L. Saunders, ed., *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, vol. 1 (1886).

MATTIE ERMA E. PARKER

Blount, Thomas *(10 May 1759–1812)*, landowner, merchant, congressman, and revolutionary soldier, was born in Craven County, the fourth son of Jacob Blount and Barbara Gray. His father was a prominent landowner, planter, and public officeholder in the colony.

Blount was closely associated with his two brothers, William and John Gray, in business and politics. It has been said that their financial interests were so closely interlocked that it is questionable whether any of the brothers ever knew exactly what was his. The Blount brothers' mercantile business became one of the largest in North Carolina, conducting stores, trading in land, and operating a fleet of ships engaged in European and coastal trade. The principal base of operations was at Washington, N.C., but other establishments were operated, and the one in Tarboro was under the charge of Thomas Blount.

Blount served in the Revolution as a lieutenant in the Fifth Regiment of the North Carolina Continental Line. During a portion of the war he was taken to England as a prisoner of war, and he later became a major general in the North Carolina Militia.

Blount was elected a trustee of The University of North Carolina on 3 Aug. 1792 and served until his death. He was one of the commissioners who laid out the city of Raleigh, and a principal street in that city bears his name. For a while he was a member of the U.S. Congress.

Blount was a member of the Episcopal church, and his wife, Mary Sumner, bequeathed money to Christ Church in Raleigh.

Blount was married first on 4 June 1782, to Martha Baker, daughter of Colonel Benjamin Baker. After his first wife's death, he married Mary ("Jackie") Sumner, in November 1796. She was the daughter of General Jethro Sumner, a distinguished Revolutionary War soldier and founder of the North Carolina Society of the Cincinnati. Both wives died without issue.

SEE: A. B. Keith and W. H. Masterson, eds., *The John Gray Blount Papers*, vols. 1–3 (1952–65); William L.

RELATED ROYAL FAMILIES

Compiled by

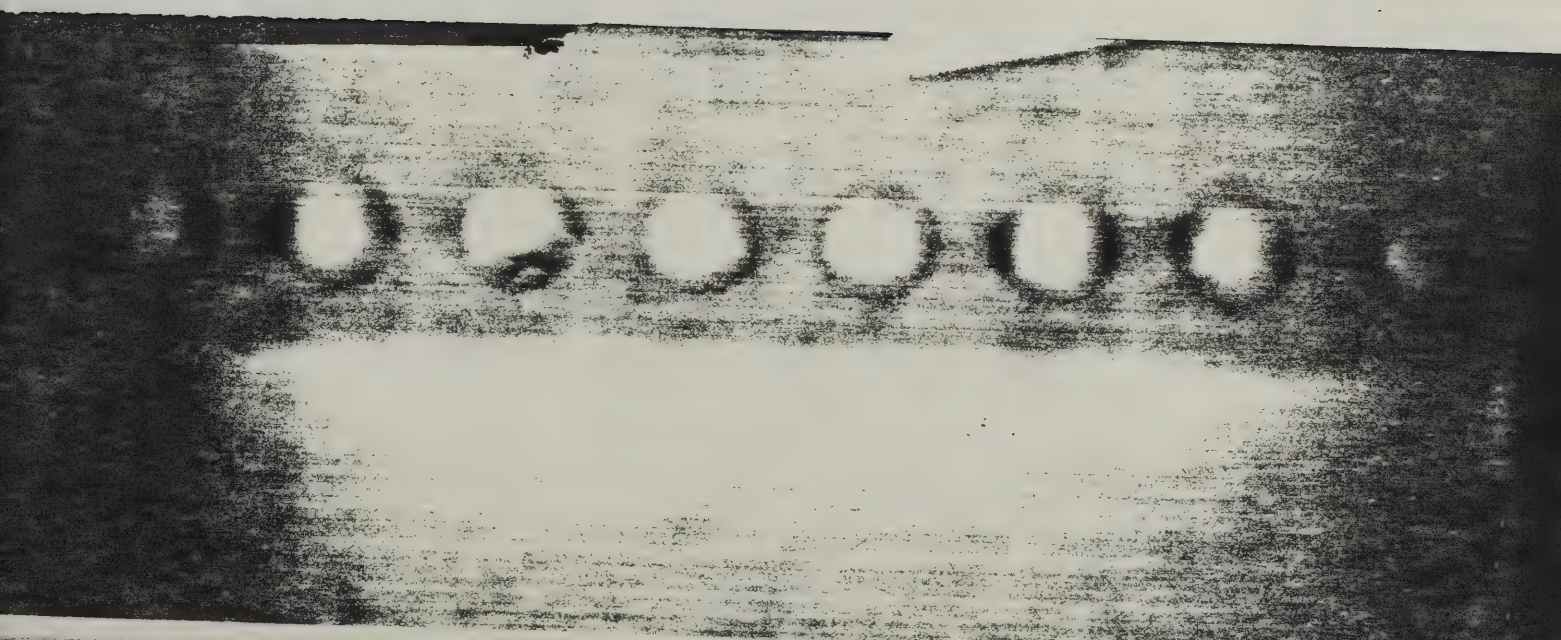
MARILU BURCH SMALLWOOD

SMALLWOOD PLACE
WASHINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

Present Address
24 AVENIDA MENENDEZ
ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA

Published By
The Author

1966



Mayflower Descendants Magazine, Volume 3, page 105.) William Brewster, born at Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, England 1566 or 7. Married Mary (born 1569, died Plymouth April 17, 1627.) Fourth signer of the compact, one of the Historical Founders of Plymouth Colony. Teacher and ruling elder of Plymouth. (Colonial Dames, page 414.) William Collier, born 1670, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Assistant 1635, 1637, 1639-51, 1654-57, 1658-65. Commissioner for United Colonies 1643. Member of Council of War 1642-43. (Mass. Society Colonial Dames 1917, page 432.) Love Brewster came in the Mayflower, married May 15, 1634 Sarah, daughter of William Collier of Duxbury. Will dated October 6, 1650 probated March 4, 1651. One of the Historical Founders of Plymouth Colony. William Mullins born 1621, Historical Founder of Plymouth Colony. William Pabodie 1619 (20)-1707. Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to General Court 1654-63, 1670-82. Member of Captain Miles Standish' Duxbury Company 1643. (Colonial Dames, page 510.) A display of Heraldrie by John Guillim (Printed in London 1660.) Page 25, No. 104. "George Morton of St. Andrews Milborn, in the Co. of Dorcet, Esq. Quarterley, gules and ermine, in the first and fourth a goat's head erased argent." Crozier's General Armory, page 95: "George Morton, Plymouth, 1623 (Yorkshire) Quarterly gules and ermine, in sinister chief in dexter base a goat's head."

BLOUNT FAMILY

The following genealogy was copied (by the author) from the "Blount and Blunt" family-tree, owned by Judge William Blount Rodman, of Washington, Beaufort County, North Carolina. (This chart, or family-tree, was prepared by the late Miss Helen M. Prescott of Atlanta, Ga., after spending six months in England doing genealogical research): "Blount and Blunt. Arms: Barry nebuly of six, or and sa. Crest: An armed foot in the sun. Motto: Lux tua via mea. Sigefred the dane, 1st Count of Guisnes, A. D. 935; died 965 (grandson of Harold V, 14th King of Denmark from Gorman I, A. D. 699), married Elstrude of Flanders, daughter of Arnold the Great, Count of Flanders, (and sister of Baldwin III whose great great granddaughter, Matilda, married William the Conqueror). Their son: Ardolph, in Court of Guisnes married Matildis, daughter of Arnold, Count of Boulogne. Their son, Rodolph 3rd Count of Guisnes married Rosella de St.

Pol, daughter of Hug
Eustace, 4th. Count o
1st. Baron of IxWorth
Gundreda, daughter o
William le Blount 'Du
queror. (4) Another
not given) Robert le
le Blount 2nd. Baron
kirke. Issue: (1) R
(Issue not given.) (2
II, married Sarah de
Blount 4th, Baron wh
sons: (1) Wm. le Blou
had issue, (q.v.) (2)
living 1198; dead 123
and heir of Sir Wm. B
and had: (a) Sir Ro
daughter and coheir
later on, a line of desc
of Henry III, married
de Wrotham who died
1346; (Issue is not gi
(aforesaid son of Gilb
inde Vere: (1) Agne
last Baron killed at L
died 1281. (Nothing
cestors . . . by Collins
about 965; married El

Sir Robert le Blour
died 1288 married Isa
(inherited Belton); h
son, Lord of Belton, r
daughter of John Lov
had: Sir Thomas le Bl
ton Lovet whose desc
1404; hence the Crok
for this line) (2) Sir
Co. Worcestershire, m
liam, Earl of Warwick
Lovet 1316.) Sir Wi
sons. (1) Peter le B
Walter le Blount of R
1316, from whom all

Volume 3, page 105.) Wil-
tinghamshire, England 1566
d Plymouth April 17, 1627.)
f the Historical Founders of
ng elder of Plymouth. (Col-
ollier, born 1670, Duxbury,
637, 1639-51, 1654-57, 1658-
es 1643. Member of Coun-
Colonial Dames 1917, page
Mayflower, married May 15,
llier of Duxbury. Will dat-
, 1651. One of the Histori-
William Mullins born 1621,
ony. William Pabodie 1619
lony. Deputy to General
of Captain Miles Standish'
Dames, page 510.) A dis-
(Printed in London 1660.)
of St. Andrews Milborn, in
ules and ermine, in the first
ent." Crozier's General Ar-
lymouth, 1623 (Yorkshire)
ster chief in dexter base a

HILY

ed (by the author) from the
ed by Judge William Blount
unty, North Carolina. (This
by the late Miss Helen M.
ing six months in England
t and Blunt. Arms: Barry
rmed foot in the sun. Mot-
dane, 1st Count of Guisnes,
arold V, 14th King of Den-
rried Elstrude of Flanders,
of Flanders, (and sister of
daughter, Matilda, married
Ardolph, in Court of Guis-
rnold, Count of Boulogne.
snes married Rosella de St.

Pol, daughter of Hugh II, Count of St. Pol. Their sons: (1) Eustace, 4th. Count of Guisnes in 1062. (2) Robert Le Blount, 1st. Baron of IxWorth, time of William the Conqueror, married Gundreda, daughter of Earl Ferers, (and had issue q.v.) (3) William le Blount 'Dux Navium Militarium' to William the Conqueror. (4) Another brother who returned to France. (Issue not given) Robert le Blount (No. 2, above) had a son Gilbert le Blount 2nd. Baron of IxWorth who married Alice de Colekirke. Issue: (1) Robert de Insula married Galiena de Ridel. (Issue not given.) (2) Wm. le Blount 3rd. Baron, time of Henry II, married Sarah de Mouchensi, and had: Gilbert, or Hubert le Blount 4th, Baron who married Agnes de L'Isle and had two sons: (1) Wm. le Blount, 5th. Baron married Cecelinde Vere and had issue, (q.v.) (2) Sir Stephen le Blount Lord of Sanlingham living 1198; dead 1235. married Marie le Blount, sole daughter and heir of Sir Wm. Blount of Sanlingham County Norfolk, Eng. and had: (a) Sir Robt. le Blount died 1288, married Isabel daughter and coheir of Lord Odinsels; inherited Belton. (See, later on, a line of descent from them) (b) Sir John Blount, time of Henry III, married Constance daughter and coheir of Richard de Wrotham who died 1250. They had a son Thomas le Blount 1346; (Issue is not given.) Issue of Wm. le Blount 5th, Baron, (aforesaid son of Gilbert, or Hubert le Blount), and wife Cecelinde Vere: (1) Agnes (2) Roisee (3) Wm. le Blount, 6th. and last Baron killed at Lewes 1264 s. p., married Alicia de Capella died 1281. (Nothing further is given for this line.) Royal Ancestors . . . by Collins, page 132: Sigfrid, Count of Guines, died about 965; married Elstrude of Flanders.

Sir Robert le Blount, (aforesaid son of Sir Stephen le Blount), died 1288 married Isabel daughter and coheir of Lord Odinsels; (inherited Belton); had issue: (1) Sir Ralph le Blount, eldest son, Lord of Belton, recovered Sanlingham 1285; married Cecilia daughter of John Lovet of Hampton Lovet, Worcestershire, and had: Sir Thomas le Blount, eldest son, Lord of Belton and Hampton Lovet whose descendants changed their name to Croke in 1404; hence the Croke-Blounts of England. (Nothing further for this line) (2) Sir William le Blount, 2nd. son, of Timberlake Co. Worcestershire, married Isabel Beauchamp daughter of William, Earl of Warwick and widow of Henry Lovet. (Had Elmley Lovet 1316.) Sir William and wife, the widow Lovet, had two sons. (1) Peter le Blount, eldest son living 1316, s.p. (2) Sir Walter le Blount of Rock 1290, married before 1301; died about 1316, from whom all Blounts of England; married Johannah de

Sodington, living 1331. They had issue: (a) Sir Wm. Blount married Margaret daughter of Theobald De Verdon and died 1327 s.p. (b) Sir John Blount, heir to his brother died 1358 married first Isolda Mountjoy daughter and heir of Thomas, son and heir of Sir Thomas Mountjoy. (They had issue q.v.) Sir John Blount married second Eleanor daughter of John Beauchamp of Hache of the same family as the Earls of Warwick. They had issue, q.v. (c) Walter Blount married Maude, and died s.p.

Sir John Blount (aforesaid son of Sir Walter le Blount of Rock), was heir to his brother Sir Wm., (who died 1327, s.p.) Sir John married secondly Eleanor, daughter of John Beauchamp, and had issue: (2) Thomas Blount, died s.p. (1) Sir Walter Blount, slain at Shrewsbury 1402, while wearing the Coat of armor of his King. See Shakespeare's Henry IV. He married Sancha de Avala of an ancient Spanish family of grandees descended from Don Vela de Arragon, 1074 (Sir Walter Blount had four sons: (a) Sir John Blount Knight of the Garter, 1413, s.p.; (b) Sir Thomas Blount, Treasurer of Normandy, married Margaret daughter of Sir Thomas Greseley; (Issue not given) (c) Jas. Blount, 3rd. son, married Anne, daughter Roger Parke of Lellinghall; (d) Peter, 4th. son. (Issue not given) Jas. Blount, (third son of Sir Walter Blount and wife Sancha de Avala), and wife Anne daughter of Roger Parke had a son: Roger Blount of Grendon in Herefordshire who married Elizabeth daughter of Sir Robt. Whitney of Hertfordshire. They had: (1) Walter Blount of Eldersfield Co. Worcester married Margaret daughter of Thos. Clinton who had lands in Stanton, Haffield, etc. (2) Thos. Blount of Grendon married Agnes daughter of Sir Rich'd Bridges (Issue, if any, not given). Walter Blount and wife Margaret (dau. of Thos. Clinton) had: Roger Blount of Eldersfield, will 1542 married Parnell daughter of Pitstow of Pitslow had issue: (1) Wm. of Eldersfield will 1546 married Joan, daughter of John Horne, and had issue q.v. (2) Jno. of Church-Powe Co. Gloucester had two sons: Wm. and Rich'd. (3) Thos. of Mintie Co. Gloucester married the daughter of Rich'd Leech. No. 1, Wm. Blount of Eldersfield and wife Joan, had eight children, viz: (1) Jno. of Eldersfield and St. Thos., Bristol, will 1548 married Joan daughter of John Sneade of Stanton, County, Worcester. (2) Wm. (3) Rich'd. (4) Henry. (5) Thos. (6) Jas. (7) Geo., will 1572 (8) Joan married Wm. Dowton. John of Eldersfield (No. 1) and wife Joan Snoade had: (1) Thos., Attorney at Bristol, buried at Eldersfield, will 1623 married Eleanor daugh-

ter of Jas. Cheeke, (and had: (a) Samuel died 1625 (b) James (c) Wm. in London 1625 (d) Anne (e) Elizabeth (f) Joan (g) Margaret (2) Jas. of Bristol, will 1626, married Emma daughter of Sonnes (and had: (a) Thomas in Bristol 1638 (b) Nicholas 'beyond the sea' 1626 (c) Jno. died Nov. 1627 (d) Anne married Pearce (e) Eliz. married John Thomas) (3) Jno. of St. Philips, Bristol, buried in St. Peters married first Dame Lacy and had: Francis of Bristol buried at St. Peters, will 1628, married Margaret daughter of Wm. of Habury of St. Philips, born 1580 died 1630. They had issue (q.v.) No. 3, John of St. Philips, Bristol married second Margery Field, widow of Wm. Ridley and had two children: Edw. a publisher; and Bridgett who married M. W. Chester. (4) Rich'd of Rose Co. (5) Bartholomew, (6) Dorothy. Francis Blount of Bristol, will 1628 (son of Jno. of St. Philips and first wife Dame Lacy) married Margaret, daughter of Wm. Habury, and had: (1) Robt. of Bristol, will 1635 (2) Wm. 'in the Barbadoes' 1635, settled in Andover, Mass. (3) Hanbury, executor of will 1635 (4) John of Bristol married before 1628 (5) Margaret married Thos. Bitton, had land in New Foundland. (6) Anne, married Thos. Barwick, vintner of Bristol 1628. Issue of No. 2, Wm. Blount who settled in Andover, Massachusetts: (1) Wm. Blunt, (note the spelling) born 1642 died 1709 in Andover, Mass., married Elizabeth daughter of Wm. Ballard from County of Worchester; (2) Sam Blount born 1647 settled in Charlestown, married Anna Fosdick of Boston, and had: (2) Annam. Asbury (b) Mary (c) Abigail, married Tim Goodwin (d) Sam'l married Mary. Issue of Wm. Blunt of Andover, Mass., and wife Elizabeth Ballard: (1) Wm. Blount, born 1671 died 1738 at Andover, Mass., married Sarah, who was probably a Foster and had issue, q.v. (2) Mary married Henry Gray (3) Hanbury born 1681 married in 1704 Mehitable daughter of Wm. and Sarah Johnson, who moved from Andover to Conn. (4) Bathsheba married M. J. Loving (5) Anna born 1689. (6) Sam'l married in 1713 Eliz. Dean of Concord. Issue of Wm. Blunt (1671-1738) and wife Sarah who was probably a Foster: (1) David married L. Foster and M. Pearce and had: (a) David born 1741 (b) Wm. born 1743 (2) Sarah married an Oaks and Leavitt (3) John married Sarah Frost and had: (a) Wm. who married E. Slade and M. E. March (b) Chas., s.p. (c) John married Hannah Sherbonne (d) Hannah married T. Furber (e) Abigail married Wm. Parsons (f) Dorothy (4) Jonathan married Mary and had: (a) Joshua (b) Samuel (c) Sarah (d) Mary (e) Jonathan (5) Isaac married Mary Abbott and had: (a) Mary (b)

Hannah (c) Anna (d) Jno. married Sarah Emmes (e) Abigail (f) Tabitha (g) Mehitable (h) Isaac married Lois Phelps. (6) Elizabeth married David Webster (7) Ebenezer married Lydia Frances and had: (a) Ebenezer married Katherine Kaler (b) Mary married Oakes (c) Sarah married Tufts (d) Lydia Lucretia (8) Ephram married Serriah Abbott. Hanbrry Blount born 1681, (son of Wm. Blount of Andover, Mass., and wife Elizabeth dau. of Wm. Ballard from Co. of Wor.) married in 1704 Mehitable Johnson. They settled in Norwick, Conn., in 1735 and had issue: (1) Anna married Downing (2) Hannah married Cram. (3) Mehitable married S. Gallup (4) Ambrose born 1707 died 1800; (Tomb in Johnson lot at Jewett City, Conn.) He married Joama Clark in Norwich, Conn. in 1739, and had issue q.v. (5) Joseph born 1721 married Lydia and had Wm. born 1743. Issue of Ambrose Blount (1707-1800) and wife Joama Clarke: (1) Mehitable born 1741 (2) Johanna (3) Miriam married Eph. Jones (4) Elisha born 1745 married Sally and settled in N. Y. State. (5) Asher born 1760 married Sally Gates and had: (a) Asher married Sophia Pearce (b) Ambrose married Betty Wood (c) Palmer married Bersher Crocker (d) Eunice (e) Mehitable (f) Sally (g) Acenoa (h) Mabel (6) Walter in Rev. War. Issue of Elisha Blount, (son of Ambrose and wife Joama Clarke) and wife Sally who settled in New York State: (1) Elias (2) Elisha (3) Elijah Herrick (6) Lemuel (7) Pharoah (8) Joseph (9) Harry married Comfort Bristol (10) Ezra (11) Dolly married Catlin (12) Mehitable (13) Sally married Bennett. Issue of Walter Blount (No. 5) who married Deborah Herrick: (1) Joseph (2) Fanny (3) Erastus (4) Walter married Rebecca Ripley and had: (a) Erastus (b) Maryette (c) George M. (d) Joseph (e) Henry Fitch married Martha Baird and Lucia Emmes (f) Robbin A. (g) Anne E. (h) Deborah B. (i) Martha P. (5) Harry (6) Eliza (7) Joanna (8) Geo. (9) Fred (10) Miranda.

We saw, in previous records, that Sir John Blount, (son of Sir Walter le Blount of Rock, and wife Johanna de Sodington), married first Isolda Mountjoy. They had issue: (1) Richard Blount 1345 died 1358, s.p. (2) Sir John Blount sold Mountjoy to his brother Walter 1424; married second in 1382 Isabel daughter and heir of Sir Brian Cornwall of Kinlet a descendant of King John through his son Richard Earl of Cornwall and King of the Romans. By this second marriage there was issue, (q.v.) Sir John Blount married first Juliana Foulhurst and had two sons: Wm. who died s.p. in 1416; and Jno. Blount who died

killed at Battle of Worcester 1655 married daughter of Clare (2) Thos. born 1593 died s.p. (3) Margaret died 1621 (4) Francis of Astley 1655 had: (a) Dorothy (b) Bridget (c) John of Astley 1680 (5) Charles, will of 1655 (6) Christopher (7) Walter (8) Anne married Mallard (9) Marie married Chauncey.

Issue of Jas. Blount, (son of Thos. and Bridget), and wife the daughter of Claire: (1) Jno. buried 1621 (2) Thos. living 1622 (3) Capt. Jas. Blount was in Va. in 1655 died in North Carolina in 1686, married first in Virginia in 1655 ——. He married secondly Anna Willis, widow of Robt. Rascoe in 1665. Issue of Capt. Jas. Blount (in Va. in 1655) and first wife: (1) James died 1716 married Elizabeth and had: (a) Anne (b) Eliz. (c) John (d) Jas. (2) Thos. Blount of Tyrrell County, N. C. who died in 1706 married first ———, and second Mary widow of Joseph, Scott. Issue of Capt. Jas. Blount, (who died 1686 in N. C.) and second wife Anna Willis, (widow of Robert Rascoe): (1) Elizabeth married Thos. Hawkins (2) Anne married Slocumb (3) John born 1669 died 1725 in Chowan Co. N. C. married Elizabeth Davis, born 1679. (See later.) Issue of Thos. Blount of Tyrrell Co. N. C. (who died in 1706), and first wife ———: (1) Jas. married first R. Tyler and second M. Tyler (2) Sarah married a Pearce. Issue of Thos. Blount and second wife Mary, widow of Joseph Scott: (1) Christian married W. Ludford (2) Billah married Kellum Tyler (3) Anne married a Wilson. (4) Zilpha married J. Edwards (5) Thomas married Anne Reading and lived in Beaufort County. N. C. (see later.) (6) Benj. married Elizabeth Everett and lived in Tyrrell Co. N. C. (See later) (7) Jacob Blount married Elizabeth Long and had: (a) Jas. (b) Thos. (c) Penny (d) Eliz. (e) Mary (f) Jacob (g) Wm. (h) Samuel. (8) Esau Blount (twin to Jacob) (9) John Blount married Elizabeth and had: (a) Thos. (b) Jno. (c) Eliz. (d) Graham (e) Margaret (f) Deborah (g) Rosina. Benjamin Blount, (son of Thomas and Mary, the widow of Scott), married Elizabeth Everett lived in Tyrrell Co., N. C., and had: (1) Benjamin Blount married Affie Smithwick and had: (a) Chloe married E. Slade (b) Hannah married T. Bog (c) Asin married a Hunter (d) Africa married a Lawrence (e) Benjamin married Millie (f) Edmund married first Judith Rhodes and second Mrs. Ward (g) Levi married Eliz. Harramond. (2) Jacob married Esther (3) Isaac (4) Edmund, s.p. (5) James (6) Mary (7) Sarah. Edmund Blount, (son of Benjamin and wife Affie Smithwick) married first Judith Rhodes and second a Mrs. Ward. Issue of Edmund: (a) James Blount married Elizabeth de Roul-

liac and had: (a) A
ried S. Rose (c) Th
nie Blount married
strong (4) Emma
ried first ——— Sa
mund Blount marrie

Thomas Blount,
N. C., and 2nd. wi
Anne Reading and
ing Blount had iss
Jesse (e) Bryan (
Benj. (c) Hiriam (
Benj. (b) Lewis (
Churchill (4) Jacob
and second H. Salt
torial Governor ma
married Mary Har
Harvey (4) Gen'l
(5) Jacob Blount
of Tenn. married
Little.

John Blount (a
Co. N. C., was son
Willis, the widow
beth Davis who w
Jacocks (2) Eliza
Lovick (4) Marth
Sarah Vail and ha
and had: Frederi
who married Sara
(d) Elizabeth who
(6) Thomas Blou
Whitmel Blount
Blount married W
Anne (10) Rache
and second E. S
Littlejohn (b) Jos
Anne Gray (12)
and had: (a) Ed
ried A. Miller (c
ried M. J. Harve
(g) John M. Blo

married daughter of Clare
argaret died 1621 (4) Fran-
hy (b) Bridget (c) John of
55 (6) Christopher (7) Wal-
Iarie married Chauncey.
nos. and Bridget), and wife
uried 1621 (2) Thos. living
. in 1655 died in North Car-
nia in 1655 ——. He mar-
Robt. Rascoe in 1665. Issue
and first wife: (1) James
d: (a) Anne (b) Eliz. (c)
Tyrrell County, N. C. who
and second Mary widow of
Blount, (who died 1686 in
(widow of Robert Rascoe):
ns (2) Anne married Slo-
in Chowan Co. N. C. mar-
ee later.) Issue of Thos.
d in 1706), and first wife
er and second M. Tyler (2)
s. Blount and second wife
hristian married W. Lud-
(3) Anne married a Wil-
5) Thomas married Anne
. N. C. (see later.) (6)
lived in Tyrrell Co. N. C.
Elizabeth Long and had:
(e) Mary (f) Jacob (g)
twin to Jacob) (9) John
Thos. (b) Jno. (c) Eliz.
(g) Rosina. Benjamin
widow of Scott), married
N. C., and had: (1) Ben-
and had: (a) Chloe mar-
Bog (c) Asin married a
e (e) Benjamin married
Rhodes and second Mrs.
nd. (2) Jacob married
James (6) Mary (7)
in and wife Affie Smith-
econd a Mrs. Ward. Is-
rried Elizabeth de Roul-

liac and had: (a) Annie J. married T. B. Slade (b) Lavina married S. Rose (c) Thos. married S. Clark (d) John, s.p. (2) Fannie Blount married a Fagan (3) Charles Blount married an Armstrong (4) Emma Blount married J. Pike (5) Mary Blount married first ——— Sanderson, and second ——— Pearce (6) Edmund Blount married D. Currell.

Thomas Blount, (son of Thomas who died 1706 in Tyrrell Co. N. C., and 2nd. wife Mary, widow of Joseph Scott), married Anne Reading and lived in Beaufort Co. N. C. Issue: (1) Reading Blount had issue: (a) Reading (b) Joseph (c) Nath. (d) Jesse (e) Bryan (2) James Blount had issue: (a) James (b) Benj. (c) Hiriam (d) Barbara (3) John Blount had issue: (a) Benj. (b) Lewis (c) Thos. (d) Nancy (e) Chloe (f) Jacob (g) Churchill (4) Jacob Blount born 1726 married first Barbara Gray and second H. Salter Baker. Issue: (1) Wm. served as Territorial Governor married Mary Grainger (2) John Gray Blount married Mary Harvey (3) Major Reading Blount married Lucy Harvey (4) Gen'l Thomas Blount married M. J. Sumner; s.p. (5) Jacob Blount married Anne Collins (6) Willie Blount, Gov. of Tenn. married L. Baker (7) Sharpe Blount married Penelope Little.

John Blount (aforesaid) born 1669, died in 1725 in Chowan Co. N. C., was son of Capt. James Blount and second wife Anna Willis, the widow of Robert Rascoe. John Blount married Elizabeth Davis who was born in 1679. Issue: (1) Mary married a Jacocks (2) Elizabeth married a Padget (3) Sarah married a Lovick (4) Martha married a West (5) John Blount married Sarah Vail and had: (a) James Blount who married Anne Hall and had: Frederick who married R. H. Bryan; and Clement H. who married Sarah P. (b) Frederick Blount (c) Wilson Blount (d) Elizabeth who married Beasley (e) Mary married Pettigrew. (6) Thomas Blount married Elizabeth Whitmel and had: (a) Whitmel Blount who married Amelia Bryan (b) Winnifred Blount married Whitmel Hill (7) James Blount (8) Esther (9) Anne (10) Rachel (11) Joseph Blount married first S. Durant and second E. Scarborough: Issue: (a) Sarah married Wm. Littlejohn (b) Joseph Blount married first L. Bonner and second Anne Gray (12) Charles Worth Blount married Mary Clayton and had: (a) Edmund married M. Hoskins (b) Elizabeth married A. Miller (c) Mary married G. T. Harvey (d) Sarah married M. J. Harvey (e) Martha married J. Skinner (f) Chas. W. (g) John M. Blount. (Here end the records from the "Blount

and Blunt" chart prepared by Miss Helen M. Prescott.) For more genealogy for Elstrude of Flanders, who married Siegfried the Dane see first chapter of this book, which shows descent from Alfred the Great, early kings of Briton, Charlemagne, and several of the Roman emperors.

Mrs. T. Harvey Myers (nee Mutter Blount), of Washington, North Carolina owns a longhand manuscript, which she had typewritten, and which she claims shows the true line of descent of James Blount who came to Virginia and later settled in Albemarle Section of North Carolina where he died 1686. The aforesaid manuscript was compiled by F. S. Blount, Paris, France, and dated Dec. 10, 1872. (He was Frederick Spaight Blount born Nov. 13, 1808, son of: Frederick Blount M. D. who died Sept. 5, 1823 in the 46th year of his age, and is buried at 'Mulberry Hill' near Edenton N. C., and wife Rachel Herittage Bryan. See later.) The aforesaid manuscript, "Genealogy of the Family of Le Blount Otherwise Blount" is identical to the Blount chart by Prescott, (which is owned by Justice Wm. B. Rodman of Washington, N. C.), down to Sir John Blount, son of Sir Walter Blount of Roch. F. S. Blount stated: "Sir John Blount married Isolda, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Mountjoy. . . . From this Sir John we pass to his lineal descendant, Sir George Blount, Knight of Sodington, who married Eleanor daughter of William Norwood Esq., of Leckhamton, Gloucestershire, and was succeeded by his eldest son: Sir Walter Blount, Knight, who was created a Baronet, 5th Oct., 1642. This gentleman suffered severely in the Cause of Charles I and was imprisoned both at Oxford and in the Tower of London. He married Elizabeth, daughter of George Wylde, Esq., of Droitwitch, Co. Worcester, Sergeant at law by whom he had four surviving sons and four daughters. All of his sons, like their father, bore arms under the Royal Banner; and three of them on the Restoration of Charles II, emigrated to Virginia and North Carolina." Mr. F. S. Blount gave no references and no proofs of how Sir George Blount aforesaid was descended from Sir John Blount aforesaid, nor did he furnish the names of Sir Walter's eight children, or the names of the three sons who he said "emigrated to Virginia and North Carolina". Since Miss Helen Prescott's chart furnished names of all ancestors of James Blount who emigrated from England and died at Mulberry Hill near Edenton, N. C., prior to July 17, 1686, then it seems safer to accept Miss Prescott's work on the Blount genealogy, and that is what the author has done.

Mrs. Carolyn Kirby McGhee of Dalton, Ga. (widow of Walter

C. McGhee) is descended fro
furnished the identical reco
She also shows descent of M
le Blount, (q.v. later). Mrs.
Blount of Bristol (of will
(who was in the Barbado
Mass.), whose son: Willian
Andover, Mass., (married E
from County Worchester)
died 1738 at Andover, mar
son: Isaac married Mary Al
wife. Had son: John, in E
born Jan. 31, 1756 died Nov
born Andover Mass., marr
ming, Mass. Their son: A
1800, Amherst, N. H., died
married first Nov. 17, 1822
worth, (who was born Sep
died June 10, 1847 at Bra
Feb. 6, 1849 Elizabeth Ra
March 16, 1899, in Dalton,

"Sigefred the Dane, 1s
Elstrude of Flanders. A
Matildis. Rodolph, 3rd
St. Pol. William le Blour
the Conqueror. Sir ——
time of Henry I. Sir Wi
Sir William le Blount of
William le Blount of Sax
sole daughter and heir,
Saxlingham, living 1198,

"Revolutionary Reco
died November 27, 1836
from Sept. 30, 1777 to
John Abbot (or Abbott
Bunker Hill and at the
cate of Bureau of Pensi
worth Emery Blunt, wa
Hampshire. He remov
17, 1822 at which time
boro, Vt. She and two
erd, Tennessee Cemete
claims that he removed

Page 257, Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Reg. Page 258 of Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Register: "Edmund Blount (1804) Heirs Charles W., and Wm. Blount, Jos. C. Benbury and wife Sarah, Richard Benbury and wife, Edmund Hoskins and wife, Richard Blount and Martha Blount." (Edmund brother of the above named heirs died in 1804.) Page 259 Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Register by Hathaway: Joseph Blount's estate divided Chowan Co. N. C. 1810. Mrs. Ann Blount; Henderson Standin, and wife Frances Lee Blount; Sarah E. Blount, afterwards Morgan. Elizabeth A. Blount (mother of Rev. Jos. Blount Cheshire, D. D., late of Tarboro, N. C.); Elenor Blount and Joseph Blount." Page 259 Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Register: Jacob Blount estate divided 1808. Nancy Blount and Elizabeth Blount. Page 260. Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Register: Lemuel Blount estate divided (no date) Wilbur Littlejohn, Wm. Reed and Joseph Blount, Wm. Reed his half brother and Wm. Littlejohn's wife Sarah, his half sister." Page 205, Vol. 2, No. 2, N. C. Register, by Hathaway: "James Blount Clerk of Court, Chowan Co. N. C. June 17, 1777." Page 514 Vol. 2, No. 4, N. C. Register by Hathaway: William Gray, will March 2, 1799; Aug. Term 1801 (Bertie Co. N. C.). Daughters, Ann Blount, Elizabeth Bryan, Frances Roulhac, Jennett Gray and Ellenor Gray, son George, daughters Margaret Gray and Penelope Gray, son William Lee Gray. . . ." Page 514: William Lee Gray, will May 22, 1808, Feb. Term 1846, sister Penelope Gray, wife and children, Kenneth Clark, David Clark, William M. Clark and nephew Joseph Blount, Exrs. . ."

Page 415, Vol. 3, No. 3, N. C. Register by Hathaway: "(Marriage Bonds Perquimans Co. N. C.) Demsey Connar and Miss Anne Blount, May 1, 1777. Thomas Harvey." Page 304 Vol. 2 No. 2 N. C. Register: Mary Blount widow of Frederick Blount married 2nd. ——— Templeman in Pasquotank, 1784. Page 312 of Vol. 2 No. 2: Joseph Blount and Mrs. Sarah Hoskins (widow of William) were married May 15, 1771. Page 312 Vol. 2 No. 2: Edmund Hoskins and Elizabeth Blount Dec. 29, 1802 (married). These marriages were in Chowan Co. N. C. Pages 311-312 Vol. 2; No. 2: Edmund Blount married Feb. 26, 1765 Mary Hoskins daughter of William. (Those pages carry some Hoskins genealogy.)

Page 67 Vol. 1, No. 1, N. C. Register by Hathaway: "(Abstract of deeds, wills etc. from Shaftsbury, later Chowen Precinct, Chowan County). Will of Jeremiah Perry 8 Oct. 1694 to Christian Blount, daughter of Thomas Blount, wife Jane. (Original in Sect. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.)"

Abstracts of North Car
"Thomas Blount (will Sept
Creek, Albemarle County, N
ters: Billah Tyler, Sarah
Wilson. Witnesses: Wil
Green." (Note: It seems
Aug. 4, 1701, in which he
children".) The family-tr
as Blount, who died in 170
It was still Chowan Preci
until 1729.) The six sons
Esau, and John (who wa
following Chowan Co. Re
"At Council March 29, 17
dian to his brother John
another brother of ye sai
227, Vol. II, Colonial Re
Grand Jury Aug. 2, 1716
wan Precinct, N. C. (Se
ords of N. C.) Jacob Bl
(Page 266, Vol. 2.) Jac
Precinct Apr. 9, 1724 an
ial Records of N. C., and

Abstracts of N. C. W
Blount will Tyrrell Cou
Court 1740. Sons: Jar
(to the latter is given
Esther, Mary, Sarah.
(son) and Elizabeth (w
Gurkin. Justice of th
of the Court: Thos. L
ister by Hathaway fo
son of Capt. Thos. Bl
Edmund Blount, son
N. C. Wills by Grimes,
ty, N. C. Feb. 12, 1754
ner plantation'). Wife
(wife), Benjamin Blo
Blount. Clerk of the
mentioned but not na
ter by Hathaway:
Thos. West. Part of

Abstracts of North Carolina Wills by J. B. Grimes, page 36: "Thomas Blount (will Sept. 3, 1701; March 28, 1706 Kendrick's Creek, Albemarle County, N. C.) Sons: John and James. Daughters: Billah Tyler, Sarah Pierce, Christian Ludford, and Ann Wilson. Witnesses: William Wilson. John Blount, Thomas Green." (Note: It seems that Thomas Blount made a will on Aug. 4, 1701, in which he mentioned: "Wife Mary and all my children".) The family-tree, previously given, shows that Thomas Blount, who died in 1706 in Tyrrell, had six sons, q.v. (Note: It was still Chowan Precinct at time of Thomas' death, and on until 1729.) The six sons were James, Thomas, Benjamin, Jacob, Esau, and John (who was not of age on March 29, 1716). See following Chowan Co. Records for five of Thomas Blount's sons: "At Council March 29, 1716. . . . petition of Benj. Blount guardian to his brother John Blount. . . . and prays that Jacob Blount another brother of ye said John be appointed guardian." (Page 227, Vol. II, Colonial Records of N. C.) James Blount was on Grand Jury Aug. 2, 1716 and Thomas Blount on Petit Jury Chowan Precinct, N. C. (See pages 261 and 266 Vol. 2, Colonial Records of N. C.) Jacob Blount on Grand Jury there Nov. 1, 1716. (Page 266, Vol. 2.) Jacob Blount Justice of the Peace in Chowan Precinct Apr. 9, 1724 and May 20, 1731. (Page 526 Vol. 2, Colonial Records of N. C., and page 244 of Vol. 3.)

Abstracts of N. C. Wills by J. B. Grimes, page 34: "Benjamin Blount will Tyrrell County, North Carolina, Feb. 1, 1739; June Court 1740. Sons: James, Jacob, Edmund, Isaac and Benjamin (to the latter is given 'my manner plantation'.) Daughters: Esther, Mary, Sarah. Wife: Elizabeth. Executors: Benjamin (son) and Elizabeth (wife). Witnesses: Ann Hallis, Zachariah Gurkin. Justice of the Peace: James Turnbull. Deputy Clerk of the Court: Thos. Leary." (Also see Vol. 1. No. 1 N. C. Register by Hathaway for this will.) This Benjamin Blount was son of Capt. Thos. Blount who died 1706. Following is will of Edmund Blount, son of Benjamin of will 1739-40. See above. N. C. Wills by Grimes, page 34: "Edmund Blount, Tyrrell County, N. C. Feb. 12, 1754; June Court 1754. Son: Edmund ('manner plantation'). Wife: Elizabeth. Executors: Elizabeth Blount (wife), Benjamin Blount. Witnesses: Benjamin Blount, Jacob Blount. Clerk of the Court: Evan Jones. Other children are mentioned but not named." Page 457 Vol. 2, No. 3 N. C. Register by Hathaway: "Benjamin Blount and wife Elizabeth to Thos. West. Part of tract of 640 acres on Hawkins Branch May

1719. Test, John Gaulding, Wm. Norris." (Original at Edenton, N. C.) This was Benjamin of will 1739-40.

Pages 312-313 of Vol. 2, No. 2, N. C. Historical and Genealogical Register by Hathaway: "James Blount (son of Thomas) sold in 1706 his interest in the mills (known later as Lee's Mills, Washington Co., N. C.) to his mother Mary Blount, whose husband Thomas left 3 acres of land in his will to be apart for the use of the mill. Wm. Downing purchased the land in 1727, who in 1737 left a saw mill to be cared for by Stephen Lee. . . . Wm. Downing was associated with Thomas Blount in his work. Blount was a carpenter, a ship-builder and worker in metals as well. . . . He left Perquimans Precinct for the South Shore in the winter of 1698-9. Court was held at his house in Perquimans up to the time of his removal. He was appointed by the Governor one of the Commissioners to investigate an alleged Indian massacre. . . . His abode in 1701 was on the East side of Kendrick's Creek. The land about Lee's Mills remained in the hands of the Blounts for nearly 150 years. In 1801 Thos. Blount gave Washington County one acre for a Court House site. They accepted his land but a stronger cousin Col. Edmund Blount was on the Board of Public Buildings and he had the county seat located at Plymouth. His descendants at one time owned nearly all the land from Lee's Mills to Plymouth, a distance of nine miles besides large tracts at other points". . . . (Note: Up until 1799 Washington Co. N. C. was still a part of Tyrrell.)

Jurymen selected Feb. 25, 1739 (1740) for Tyrrell Co. included Benj. Blount, James Blunt, Edward Blunt. (See pages 516-517 Vol. IV Colonial Records of N. C.) James Blount was on the Com. of Peace Tyrrel Co. Dec. 4, 1744. See page 713 Vol. IV Colonial Records of N. C. Steven Lee and James Blount were two of the representatives at Assembly at New Bern June 12, 1746. See pages 814-815 Vol. IV Colonial Records of N. C. James Blount was Captain of Second N. C. Regt. Sept. 1, 1775. (See pages 415 to 426 Vol. 1 No. 3 N. C. Register by Hathaway.)

N. C. Wills by Olds. Page 297: Jacob Blount, will, Tyrrell Co. N. C. 1765. Hannah, Jacob, Williams, Samuel, James and Thomas. Page 297 of Olds: Samuel Blount, will, Tyrrell Co. N. C., 1778. William, Long, Joanna. Page 297 of Olds: John Blount will, Tyrrell Co. N. C. 1764. Thomas, John, Jerusha and Deborah. Page 297 of Olds: Benjamin Blount, will 1786, Tyrrell Co. N. C. Africa, Edmund, Benjamin, Levi. (Note: Olds' Wills cannot be depended on to give all of the legatees. Often only a small percent are given.)

Page 135, Vol. 2,
jamin Blount and w
606 acres called Ric
Everit, Mary Everit'
as who died 1706, a
Scott. Jacob Bloun
Thomas and Mary.
Vol. 2, No. 1, N. C.
Apr. 11, 1715, assig
1712. Test. James
4, N. C. Register by
wife Elizabeth to W
called Rich Neck, b
by my mother Mary
last will and T of m
his interest by deed
Test, Richard Canad
was on Petit Jury a
to April 7, 1722."
by Sanders.) Note
all of the Province
198: Jacob Blount
Co. N. C. Feb. 4, 1
Mary Jones. Steve

Capt. James Blo
(name unknown; re
lived in Isle of Wi
died there prior to
ondly, in N. C., (pr
(who was, it seem
Massachusetts). T
the present town o
first wife, (name u
on Grand Jury in
261-266, Vol. II, C
marle Co. N. C. pri
probated. He ma
Yelverton. Vol. 1,
page 33: "Will of
22, 1717; wife Eliz
beth Yelverton, m
granddaughter Sa
Blount; Wm. Near

rris." (Original at Edenton,
39-40.
C. Historical and Genealog-
s Blount (son of Thomas)
(known later as Lee's Mills,
er Mary Blount, whose hus-
his will to be apart for the
nased the land in 1727, who
r by Stephen Lee. . . . Wm.
Blount in his work. Blount
orker in metals as well. . . .
South Shore in the winter
se in Perquimans up to the
ted by the Governor one of
n alleged Indian massacre.
st side of Kendrick's Creek.
n the hands of the Blounts
. Blount gave Washington
te. They accepted his land
lount was on the Board of
y seat located at Plymouth.
arly all the land from Lee's
miles besides large tracts
1799 Washington Co. N. C.

740) for Tyrrell Co. includ-
d Blunt. (See pages 516-
C.) James Blount was on
744. See page 713 Vol. IV
e and James Blount were
ly at New Bern June 12,
ial Records of N. C. James
Regt. Sept. 1, 1775. (See
gister by Hathaway.)
Jacob Blount, will, Tyrrell
iams, Samuel, James and
Blount, will, Tyrrell Co. N.
297 of Olds: John Blount
John, Jerusha and Debor-
nt, will 1786, Tyrrell Co.
(Note: Olds' Wills can-
atees. Often only a small

Page 135, Vol. 2, No., 1, N. C. Register by Hathaway: "Benjamin Blount and wife Elizabeth to Jacob Blount July 20, 1719. 606 acres called Rich Neck on Kendrick's Creek. Test, Nath'l. Everit, Mary Everit". (Benjamin and Jacob were sons of Thomas who died 1706, and his second wife Mary, widow of Joseph Scott. Jacob Blount in the following records was also son of Thomas and Mary. Jacob married Elizabeth Long.) Page 135, Vol. 2, No. 1, N. C. Register: "Lenard Loftin to Jacob Blount Apr. 11, 1715, assignment of a patent for 165 acres land ——— 19, 1712. Test. James Long, Thomas Long". Page 619, Vol. 1, No. 4, N. C. Register by Hathaway: Deed from "Jacob Blount and wife Elizabeth to Wm. Downing. 606 acres on Kendrick's Creek, called Rich Neck, bequeathed to me and my brother Benjamin by my mother Mary, dec'd., and late wife of Thomas Lee, by the last will and T of my father Thomas Blount. Benjamin sold me his interest by deed, January 18, 1718; deed dated Jan. 3d, 1718. Test, Richard Canady, Geo. Sparrow, John Golden. Jacob Blount was on Petit Jury at a General Court held at Edenton Mar. 27, to April 7, 1722." (Page 463, Vol. 2, Colonial Records of N. C. by Sanders.) Note: This being a "General Court", it was for all of the Province of N. C. Vol. 1, No. 2, N. C. Register, page 198: Jacob Blount was "test" to will of Wm. Downing Tyrrell Co. N. C. Feb. 4, 1748. (Other "tests" were James Jones and Mary Jones. Stevens Lee was one of the executors.)

Capt. James Blount who died in N. C. in 1686, and first wife, (name unknown; records from Miss Helen M. Prescott's chart), lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia. and she, presumably, died there prior to 1663. They had issue q.v. He married secondly, in N. C., (presumably), in 1665, Mrs. Anna Willis Rascoe, (who was, it seems, daughter of Balthazzer Willis of Ipwich, Massachusetts). They lived at Mulberry Hill six miles below the present town of Edenton. Issue of Capt. James Blount and first wife, (name unknown): (1) James Blount born in Va., was on Grand Jury in Aug. 2, 1716 Chowan Precinct N. C. (Pages 261-266, Vol. II, Colonial Records of N. C.) He died in Albemarle Co. N. C. prior to April 22, 1717 at which date his will was probated. He married Elizabeth who may have been a Mrs. Yelverton. Vol. 1, No. 1, N. C. Hist . . . Register by Hathaway page 33: "Will of James Blount, Feb. 12, 1716; probated April 22, 1717; wife Elizabeth Blount, daughter Anne, daughter Elizabeth Yelverton, my son John Yelverton, and daughter Mary, granddaughter Sarah Phillips, son John Blount, son James Blount; Wm. Nearne, wife Elizabeth, and daughter Mary, Ex-

ecutors. This will was copied from the Secretary of State's office, Raleigh, N. C." A note at bottom of page 33 says that above James Blount, who made will in 1716, was "son of James Blount who settled in Chowan in 1669". (2) Thomas Blount born in Virginia, (or England) removed with his father to Albemarle Co., N. C. (1663 to 1669) He took part in the Indian War 1699, and was a member of the first vestry of St. Paul's Parish, Edenton 1700-1701, and remained a vestryman until his death. (Vol. 1, Colonial Records of N. C., pages 678-679) Since he lived first across the sound from Edenton, it was easy to attend. He died at his plantation, Cabin Ridge on Kendrick's Creek, N. C., in 1706. (Kendrick's Creek is in Washington County.) Hathaway states that Thomas Blount was a resident of the South Shore (Washington and Tyrrell Counties) (References: N. C. Register Vol. 1, pages 256, 262, 297; and Colonial Records of N. C. Vol. I, page 542) Thomas Blount married first, (name unknown) and had issue, q.v. He married secondly on 13th. May 1685 Mrs. Mary Scott, widow of Joseph Scott, and had issue, q.v. Both Thomas Blount and his brother John were members of the N. C. House of Burgesses prior to 1704. (Vol. 3, No. 1, N. C. Register, page 60.)

Issue of Capt. James Blount and second wife Anna Willis Rascoe: (1) Elizabeth Blount, married Thomas Hawkins and had a son John who was born prior to July 6, 1685 when his grandfather Blount's will was made. Elizabeth's descendants are given in "Blount, Hawkins, Lewis". (2) Ann Blount married ——— Slocumb or (Slocum), and had a daughter Ann, born prior to July 6, 1685. (3) John Blount born Sept. 16, 1669 in N. C. died at "Mulberry Hill" (his home) Chowan Precinct, Albermarle Co, N. C. March 17, 1725, aged 55 years, 5 mo. and 29 days. He married June 11, 1695 Elizabeth Davis, who was born in 1679, daughter of John and Mary Davis of Henrico Co. Va. They had issue q.v. John Blount was appointed Dec. 12, 1701 a vestryman for Chowan Precinct (Vestry for St. Paul's Edenton) He was appointed Church Warden for St. Paul's on Sept. 9, 1705. (Col. Thomas Pollock was the other Warden). He was a member of the vestry in 1714-15, and a member of Governor's Council Sept. 7, 1722, and Assistant Court Justice March 27 to Apr. 7, 1722 and Nov. 1725. He must have continued as member of the Governor's Council until his death. See following: Vol. II, Colonial Records of N. C., pages 622-3 and 638: John Blount of the Governor's Council of N. C., being dead, Gov. Richard Evarard (Baronet) appointed John Worley, Esq. to succeed

him, and he took the oat
for other data above: V
Vol. 1, No. 4, page 508;
616, 678, 679; Vol. II, pa
Blount (1669-1725) and
following wills in Chowa
Sect. of State's office Ra
Register pages 34-35):
bated May 18, 1726; wife
James, son Charles Worth
Elizabeth Pagett, Sarah
ley; daughters Anna, an
William Benbury, Magnu
Feb. 8, 1732; probated M
son James, son Joseph, s
ley, daughter Rachel; J
than Jacocks. Witnesse
I, No. 1, N. C. Register, pa

The following Blount
from records obtained in
ords of N. C. by Saunde
cal Register by J. R. B.
Grimes (at N. C. Archiv
Mutter Blount Myers
Dames papers of Mrs. H
pers of Mrs. Muse Blou
Ann Branch, (all of wh
ter D.A.R., at Washing
N. C. Society S. A. R.;
from data furnished by
and wife Elizabeth Davi
from Edenton, on the
land was bequeathed to
Blount who patented t
given. It is however pr
years before he secured
James Blount was in S
Tradition has it that he
and wife Elizabeth Da
Blount, born April 8, 1
both died about the sa
in Bertie Co. N. C. Se
C. Register by J. R. B.

Thomas Nicholls Smith born
1940, Jonathan Davenport
d Smith born Dec. 28, 1902
ompson. No issue. (k) Guy
ed 1930 Avelyn Elise Willis.
936, William Richard Smith
th, (aforesaid), married Dr.
s born Sept. 21, 1874, died
She married second, on July
tie Co. N. C. They live in
here were five children: (1)
12, 1913, married on March
who was born July 23, 1912,
wife Hannah Rowena Weig-
e at Washington, N. C. and
McLean born Jan. 13, 1937
McLean born and died Feb.
pler Jr. born Jan. 21, 1916
ces Crumpler, born July 30,
Franklin Jordan born Aug.
nklin Jordan born Feb. 28,
rn Oct. 8, 1947 (c) Kerry
) Ella Ruth Crumpler born
– James Whittle Martin II.
in III born May 17, 1946.
Sept. 2, 1948. (c) Joseph
(5) Clara Speight Crump-
a Ruth), married June 28,
(adopted): Mack Wendell
orn Oct. 3, 1799 died Jan.
acocks III and wife Eliza-
Iarch 17, 1791). He mar-
en, who was born Feb. 4,
n Bertie Co. N. C. and had
eph Jacocks born Dec. 7,
had issue. (See page 30
s.) (2) Ann Maria born
er married. (3) Elizabeth
Nov. 19, 1926 married May
eed. No issue. (4) Charles
ied April 5, 1900 married
had issue, (q.v. on page
ocks). (5) James Asbury

Jacocks born Dec. 13, 1846 died Oct. 9, 1867. (6) Mary Durant Jacocks born Jan. 29, 1848 died Sept. 10, 1852. Jonathan Joseph Jacocks (aforesaid) born Dec. 7, 1838 married Dec. 21, 1869 Emily Baker Nicholls. They had children: (a) Jonathan Hill Jacocks born Feb. 3, 1871 died July 26, 1872. (b) Charles West Jacocks III born July 16, 1872 married Gertrude Rivers Sessoms and had issue (q.v. on pages 54-55 of aforesaid book by Wm. P. Jacocks). (c) Thomas Baker Jacocks born June 8, 1874 died Dec. 14, 1923 married Oct. 2, 1901 Mary Atherton Howell, and had issue, (q.v. on pages 55-56 of book by Wm. P. Jacocks). (d) Francis Gillam Jacocks born March 11, 1876, married and had issue, (q.v. on page 56 of book by Wm. P. Jacocks). (e) William Picard Jacocks born Dec. 9, 1877, never married. He was author of the aforesaid book of Jacock genealogy. He is living (Aug. 1, 1964) in Chapel Hill, N. C. (f) Arthur Winston Jacocks born Oct. 8, 1880 died Dec. 7, 1932, married and had issue (q.v. on page 57 of book by his brother). (g) Martha Whitmell Jacocks born Aug. 9, 1883, married and had issue, (q.v. on pages 57-58 of book by her brother). (h) Elizabeth Hill Jacocks born Jan. 2, 1886 married George Washington Capehart and had issue (q.v. on page 58 of her brother's book). (i) Jonathan Joseph Jacocks II born March 8, 1889 married but had no issue.

Capt. Thomas Blount, born in England, or Virginia, was son of Capt. James Blount, (who was in Va. by 1655 and died in 1686 at his residence near the present Edenton, N. C.), and first wife (name unknown) Capt. Thomas Blount removed with his father (1663-1669) to Albemarle County, N. C. He died in 1705-6 at his plantation, Cabin Ridge, on Kendrick's Creek which is in Washington County. (J. B. Hathaway in Vol. I, N. C. Register pages 256-262 states: Thomas Blount was a resident of the South Shores, which includes Washington and Tyrrell Counties.) Capt. Blount took part in the Indian Wars of 1699. He was a member of the first vestry of St. Paul's Parish Edenton 1700-1701 and remained a vestryman until his death, (and presumably traveled to and from Edenton by boat across the Albemarle Sound). Both Thomas Blount and his brother John were members of the N. C. House of Burgesses in 1704. Thomas was the builder and owner of the first mill in the province. (See Colonial Records of N. C. Vol. I, page 517; N. C. Historical Register by Hathaway, Vol. I, page 139, and North Carolina Booklet, Vol. II, No. 8, page 16.) Capt' Thomas Blount's son Thomas Blount II, after the death of his father; and his mother's remarriage to Thomas Lee, moved to Pamlico and Tar River sec-

tion. He married Anne Elizabeth Reading, daughter of Lionel Reading, of the old county of Bath. In 1716, Thomas Blount II, conveyed to Thomas Lee, '540 acres on the East side of Kendrick's Creek where my father lived and by him bequeathed to my mother, who, by her last will and testament, gave the same to me in persuance of the will of my father'. (Hathaway, Volume I, Page 297.) This plantation Kendrick's Creek was the site of the first mill known as Blount's Mill and after the death of Thomas Blount and his widow's marriage to Thomas Lee, from which time it changed to Lee' Mill. It's location was near the site of the present town of Roper. (We still have Lee's Mill Township in Washington County.) Note: Washington County N. C. was formed in 1799 from part of Tyrrell Co., which was formed as a precinct in 1729 from part of Chowan Precinct of old Albemarle County. (Vol. 3, No. 1, N. C. Register, page 309). Capt. Thomas Blount married first _____ (some say she was Ann Wilson.) He married secondly in Perquimans Co. N. C. May 13, 1686 Mary, widow of Joseph Scott. Mary survived him, and married Thomas Lee. She died prior to Oct. 31, 1716 when her will was probated. She may have been the daughter of Jeremiah Perry, whose daughter married Thomas Blount and had, prior to Oct. 8, 1694 a daughter Christian Blount. Capt. Thomas Blount and wife Mary had a daughter Christian who married prior to Sept. 3, 1701 _____ Ludford. The two wills follow. Children of Capt. Thomas Blount and first wife Ann Wilson were: (1) Sarah Blount, married _____ Pearce. See "Pierce (Pearce) Family" (2) James Blount, married first Katharine Tyler in 1712 and secondly Mary Tyler, sister to first wife. (Vol. 2, No. 2 N. C. Register page 302.)

Thomas Blount I and second wife Mary Scott, who died prior to Oct. 31, 1716 were married May 13, 1686 in Perquimans Precinct, N. C. Their children, (from Prescott chart, and Blount manuscript), were: (1) Thomas Blount II, born about 1687, died after 1737; married after 1708 Ann Elizabeth Reading, (daughter of Lionel Reading of Beaufort Co. N. C. and his wife Mary _____). There was issue, (q.v.) (2) Benjamin Blount died prior to June 1740 (when his will was probated). He married Elizabeth Everett. Page 619 Vol. 1 No. 4, N. C. Register: Nath'l Everit, (deed), to my son-in-law Benjamin Blount 100 acres, part of Johnson's Nest at Morratuck Swamp; March 25, 1718. Test, Matt. Caswell, John Worley. (3) Jacob Blount (twin) married Elizabeth Long. (4) Essau Blount (twin) was scalped by the Indians. (5) Christian Blount married John W.

Ludford. (6) Billah
Blount married ——
witness to Thomas
John Edwards. (9)
father's death (in 17
446 Vol. 2, No. 3, N
of New England to W
bequeathed to me by
1, 1729. Test, Jam
Edenton, N. C.)" P
Genealogical Registe
ried Mrs. Mary Scot
the brother of James
mentions a son Thon
among the records i
James Blount and h
the same piece of pa
a brother Thomas a
in N. C., it seems.
"Thomas Blount and
1685." Capt. Thoma
at Ragged Point on
in old Bath County
were later created.
in Beaufort County o
Reading I and John
in Beaufort Co. N. C.
II) lived in Pitt Co
there, but were cut o
fort County. (Note
Bath County as soon
was a Juryman in A
Colonial Records of
Perquimans Precinct
ond Monday in April
away, page 30 Thom
N. C., will, Aug. 4,
my children." Page
Hathaway: "(From
Co. N. C. Book W) : J
and relict of Capt.
queathed to me by w
as all interest as Ex

Ludford. (6) Billah Blount married Kellum Tyler. (7) Anne Blount married ——— Wilson, (probably William, as he was a witness to Thomas Blount's will). (7) Zipah Blount married John Edwards. (9) John Blount was not of age at time of his father's death (in 1706). He married Elizabeth ———. Page 446 Vol. 2, No. 3, N. C. Register by Hathaway: "John Blount of New England to Wm. Downing 640 acres known as Cabin Neck bequeathed to me by will of my late father Thos. Blount March 1, 1729. Test, James Blount Benjamin Walker. (Original at Edenton, N. C.)" Page 318, Vol. 3 No. 2, N. C. Historical and Genealogical Register by Hathaway: "Thomas Blount who married Mrs. Mary Scott 1685-6 is generally conceded to have been the brother of James Blount who died that year. James Blount mentions a son Thomas in his will, in 1685-6. A paper-writing among the records in Courthouse at Edenton, N. C. shows that James Blount and his brother Thomas proved their rights on the same piece of paper." Smallwood note: James Blount had a brother Thomas and a son Thomas. The brother never lived in N. C., it seems. Page 202 of Vol. 3, No. 2, N. C. Register: "Thomas Blount and Mary Scott weare maried ye 13th of May 1685." Capt. Thomas Blount I entered 260 acres of land in 1697 at Ragged Point on the south side of Pamlico River. This was in old Bath County from which Beaufort and Craven Counties were later created. His son Thomas II also owned large tracts in Beaufort County on Blounts Creek, which was named for him. Reading I and John Blount (sons of Thomas II) lived and died in Beaufort Co. N. C. James and Jacob Blount (sons of Thomas II) lived in Pitt County, N. C. They probably did not move there, but were cut off into Pitt when it was formed from Beaufort County. (Note Thomas Blount seemingly did not remove to Bath County as soon as he obtained land there.) Thomas Blount was a Juryman in Albermarle Co. in 1694. (See page 431 Vol. I Colonial Records of N. C.) Vol. I, page 485: At a Court for Perquimans Precinct held at ye house of Mr. Thomas Blunt second Monday in April 1697. Vol. 1 No. 1 N. C. Register by Hathaway, page 30 Thomas Blount, of Kendrick's Creek, Tyrrell Co. N. C., will, Aug. 4, 1701 mentioned "Wife Mary Blount and all my children." Page 94, Vol. 1 No. 1, N. C. Register by J. R. B. Hathaway: "(From Register of Deeds office, Edenton, Chowan Co. N. C. Book W): James Blount of Bath to Mary Blount widow and relict of Capt. Thomas Blount. All and every legacy bequeathed to me by will of ye said Capt. Thomas Blount, as well as all interest as Executor of said Thos. Blount; Oct. 13, 1706.

Test, Jno. Ardern, Xofer Gale, Tobias Knight." Vol. 1 No. 2, N. C. Historical and Genealogical Register, by Hathaway: "Thomas Blount, eldest son of Capt. Thomas Blount, dec'd., by Mary his wife, late the wife of Joseph Scott, of Perquimans Precinct, N. C., to Thomas Lee. 340 acres on the east side mouth of Kendrick's Creek, where my father lived and by him bequeathed to the disposal of my mother, who by her last will and T. gave same to me in pursuance of the will of my father; Jany 24, 1716. Test, Lyonel Reading, John Chevier." (The original is at Edenton, Chowan Co. N. C. in office of Register of Deeds. The records there include all deeds and conveyances for Bertie and Hertford Counties to 1712, Tyrrell and Washington Counties to 1729, and Gates County to 1778. See page 284 of Vol. 1 No. 3 for this explanation.) At a General Court at Edenton April 5, 1727 indictment was made against Thomas Blount of Bath County. (Pages 686 and 695 Vol. 2 Colonial Records N. C. He assaulted Robert Campain. (Smallwood note: This was Thomas Blount II, who married Anne Elizabeth Reading.)

Thomas Blount II (Son of Thomas) was born in Perquimans Precinct of old Albemarle County N. C. in 1687 died after 1737 in Beaufort County, N. C. He married after 1708 Ann Elizabeth Reading of Beaufort County, N. C. (who after his death married John Caldrom and had one son Churchill Caldrom). She was daughter of Lionel Reading who was a member of the Gen. Assembly of N. C. July 25, 1711 (Vol. 1 Colonial Records of N. C. pages 784 to 787.) See "Reading and Caldrom Families". (Vol. 1 No. 2 N. C. Register page 297: Thomas Blount deed to Thomas Lee 340 acres on Kendrick's Creek. Test. Lyonel Reading, John Chevier. . . . Thomas Lee and wife Mary relict of Baley deceased, Jan. 9, 1716, deed to Nathaniel Everett.) Thomas Blount II and wife Ann Elizabeth Reading lived in a section of Bath County which was later Beaufort County. Their children were, viz: (1) Reading Blount, married ——— and had issue, (q.v.) Olds' Wills, page 12: Reading Blount, will 1776 Beaufort Co. N. C.: Reading, Joseph, Nathaniel, Jesse and Bryan. (2) James Blount married and had issue, James, Benjamin, Hiram and Barbara. The author is not sure if the following record is for this Benjamin, or for Benjamin, son of John, (q.v.) Benj. Blount was appointed Lieut. Colonel of Militia in Tyrrell Co. N. C. Sept. 9, 1775. See page 204 Vol. X Colonial Records of N. C. (3) John Blount died 1765; married and lived in Beaufort Co. N. C. His children, (from Myers' manuscript) were: Benjamin, Lewis, Thomas, Nancy Chloe, Jacob and Churchill. (4) Jacob Blount II born

1726 died Aug. 17, 178
Co. was formed 1761 fr
in 1748. Barbara Gray.
pages 29 and 300 of Li
for her birth, death, an
Blount of Beaufort Co.
1765) was son of: Tho
was born in Perquiman
1687; died after 1737 i
Ann Elizabeth Reading
(who died 1765) were
or England, was in Vi
(1663 to 1669) to Alb
ton County, N. C.; a
Scott) who were mar
parents were: James
by 1655, was living in
in Chowan Precinct o
and died there in 168
ther ancestry of Jo
Family". John Blou
John Gray Blount an
ty, N. C. John Blou
Court, Beaufort Cou
much mutilated and
Wife Martha, my ma
her death to my so
Blount; my son Jac
(illegible) my brot
appoint Reading Blo
Blount my executors
ef, James ———
Wyriat Ormond, Cle
uscript, owned by M
C., we learn that Jo
Lewis Blount (This
Mary Smaw, widow
leaving two childre
Chloe Blount (5)
these children were
but the will is torn
thor has no furthe
except for the son

bias Knight." Vol. 1 No. 2,
al Register, by Hathaway:
t. Thomas Blount, dec'd., by
ph Scott, of Perquimans Pre-
cres on the east side mouth
r lived and by him bequeath-
by her last will and T. gave
of my father; Jany 24, 1716.
" (The original is at Eden-
egister of Deeds. The rec-
eyances for Bertie and Hert-
ashington Counties to 1729,
284 of Vol. 1 No. 3 for this
t Edenton April 5, 1727 in-
s Blount of Bath County.
ecords N. C. He assaulted
This was Thomas Blount II,
)

s) was born in Perquimans
C. in 1687 died after 1737
d after 1708 Ann Elizabeth
who after his death mar-
urchill Caldrom). She was
a member of the Gen. As-
Colonial Records of N. C.
Caldrom Families". (Vol.
as Blount deed to Thomas
est. Lyonel Reading, John
relict of Baley deceased,
.) Thomas Blount II and
section of Bath County
r children were, viz: (1)
had issue, (q.v.) Olds'
776 Beaufort Co. N. C.:
ryan. (2) James Blount
in, Hiram and Barbara.
record is for this Benja-
.) Benj. Blount was ap-
ll Co. N. C. Sept. 9, 1775.
f N. C. (3) John Blount
Co. N. C. His children,
jamin, Lewis, Thomas,
) Jacob Blount II born

1726 died Aug. 17, 1789 at Blount Hall in Pitt Co. N. C. (Pitt Co. was formed 1761 from a part of Beaufort Co.) He married in 1748. Barbara Gray. (who was born on 1726 died 1766. See pages 29 and 300 of Lineage Book of the N. C. Society S. A. R. for her birth, death, and marriage) There was issue, q.v. John Blount of Beaufort Co., N. C., (will May 16, 1765; will recorded 1765) was son of: Thomas Blount II of Beaufort Co., N. C., who was born in Perquimans Precinct of old Albemarle Co., N. C. in 1687; died after 1737 in Beaufort Co., N. C., married about 1708 Ann Elizabeth Reading. Paternal grand parents of John Blount (who died 1765) were: Capt. Thomas Blount born in Virginia, or England, was in Virginia by 1655; removed with his father (1663 to 1669) to Albemarle Co., N. C., died 1705-6 in Washington County, N. C.; and second wife Mary, (widow of Joseph Scott) who were married May 13, 1686. Paternal great-grand parents were: James Blount who came from England to Virginia by 1655, was living in Isle of Wight Co. Va. in 1660, and settled in Chowan Precinct of old Albemarle Co., N. C. (1663 to 1669) and died there in 1689; and first wife, name unknown. For further ancestry of John Blount see the first pages of "Blount Family". John Blount, aforesaid, who died in 1765 was uncle to John Gray Blount and Major Reading Blount of Beaufort County, N. C. John Blount's original will is in the office of Clerk of Court, Beaufort County, N. C. The will, made May 16, 1765, is much mutilated and some of it cannot be read. , but it mentions: Wife Martha, my manor plantation where I now dwell, and after her death to my son _____ (name illegible); my son Lewis Blount; my son Jacob Blount; my son Churchill Blount, ... (illegible) my brother Reading Blount. . . . John Blount. I appoint Reading Blount Jr., Joseph Blount and my son Jacob Blount my executors. Witnesses: Robert Salter, Margaret Calef, James _____ (illegible) This will was recorded in 1765, Wyriat Ormond, Clerk of Inferior Court. From the Blount manuscript, owned by Mrs. Mutter Blount Myers of Washington, N. C., we learn that John Blount (who died 1765) had children: (1) Lewis Blount (This was the Lewis Blount who married in 1799, Mary Smaw, widow of Wm. Smaw who died in December 1798, leaving two children) (2) Thomas Blount (3) Nancy Blount (4) Chloe Blount (5) Jacob Blount (6) Churchill Blount. All of these children were, no doubt, mentioned in John Blount's will, but the will is torn in pieces and some names defaced. The author has no further records for above children of John Blount, except for the son Lewis, (q.v.) However, there are many more

Untitled

From the Scrapbook of Barbara McGrew Duncan, Woodland, CA.

Wholesaler

Charles H. Brader

"Just Laid Eggs"

Stricity Fresh Eggs

Telephone
Trindad 2360

Husband of
Marion Horton.

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Access UK databases
Your last name: Click Here
Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances
Current Custon

B. W. Brorsen

Entries: 7953 **Updated:** Sun Apr 21 05:03:08 2002
Contact: Barton Brorsen <wkbror@provalue.net>

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I17897
- *Name:* Elizabeth Brothers [1] [2] [3]
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT. 1716 in Pasquotank, North Carolina
- *Birth:* ABT. 1716 in of, Pasquotank, North Carolina [3]
- *Death:* in ,Pasquotank, North Carolina [3]

Father: John Brothers b: ABT. 1685 in of, Pasquotank, North Carolina
Mother: Mary Pendleton b: ABT. 1687 in of, Pasquotank, North Carolina Died Pasquotank NC
Father John Pendleton b. 1661
Marriage 1 John Needham b: ABT. 1708 in ,Elizabeth City, VA

- *Married:* ABT. 1740 in ,Pasquotank, North Carolina [3]

Children

1. Mary Needham b: ABT. 1743 in ,Pasquotank, NC
2. Nancy Ann Needham b: 6 MAR 1743/44 in ,Randolph, North Carolina
3. John Needham b: 3 JUL 1745 in ,Pasquotank, NC
4. Elizabeth Needham b: ABT. 1747 in ,Pasquotank, NC
5. Jean Needham b: ABT. 1753
6. Anne Needham b: ABT. 1754 in North Carolina

Marriage 2 James Griffin b: ABT. 1712

- *Married:* BEF. 27 OCT 1760 [3]

Sources:

1. Title: Needham.FTW
   Repository:
   Call Number:

Media: Other
Text: Date of Import: May 31, 2001

2. Title: jachag.ged
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 10, 2001
3. Title: 442727.ged
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 11, 2001

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

John BROTHERS (AFN:1XXX-G4) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1685 **Place:** Of Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: W. Pr. 1735 Apr 8 **Place:** Of Pasquatank Co., Nc
Married: Abt 1706 **Place:** Of Pasquatank Co., Nc

Father: William BROTHERS (AFN:1XXX-JG) — Family
Mother: Sarah (AFN:NHZZ-ZP)

Wife's Name

Mary PENDLETON (AFN:1XXX-H9) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1687 **Place:** Of Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: Abt 1733 **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?
Married: Abt 1706 **Place:** Of Pasquatank Co., Nc

Father: Henry PENDELTON (AFN:NJ00-CN) — Family
Mother: Elizabeth (AFN:NJ00-DT)

Children

1. **Sex Name**
M John BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-11) — Pedigree

Married - ann

Born: Abt 1711 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: C1779 **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?
Buried: **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

2. **Sex Name**
M Joseph BROTHERS (AFN:1XXX-ZP) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1712 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

3. **Sex Name**
M Samuel BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-26) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1713 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

4. **Sex Name**
M William BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-0T) — Pedigree

Married - Davis

Born: Abt 1714 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: Abt 1765 **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

5. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth BROTHERS (AFN:NHZZ-H9) — Pedigree

Born: C1716 **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?
Died: **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

6. **Sex Name**
M Benjamin BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-4J) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1719 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

7. **Sex Name**
M Thomas BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-3C) — Pedigree

Born: Abt 1720 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc
Died: **Place:** Pasquotank Co, Nc?

8. **Sex Name**
F Elinor BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-5P) Married — John Carp Pedigree

Born: Abt 1721 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

9. **Sex Name**
F Mary BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-72) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1725 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

10. **Sex Name**
F Hannah BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-87) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1727 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

11. **Sex Name**
M Richard BROTHERS (AFN:1XXX-DR) Married — Richard —— Pedigree

Born: Abt 1731 **Place:** Of Pasquatank, Albermerle, Nc
Died: Will Pr. 1795 Mar **Place:** Pasquatank, Albermerle, Nc

12. **Sex Name**
F Sarah BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-9D) Pedigree

Born: 1729 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

13. **Sex Name**
F Rebecca BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-BK) Pedigree

Born: 1731 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

14. **Sex Name**
F Dorothy BROTHERS (AFN:1XXZ-CQ) Pedigree

Born: 1733 **Place:** Pasquatank Co., Nc

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 10/12/2001).26 http://www.familysearch.orgv.2.3.0

LYCOS NETWORK

Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos

Find Half-Price Books & Special Values CLICK HERE! BARNES & NOBLE www.bn.com

LYCOS GENEALOGY

Login | MyAccount

Home Search Learn Share Record Help

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

From a Jack to a King

Entries: 6045 **Updated:** Fri Apr 26 12:16:26 2002
Contact: jamie parsons **hazard4.3@mindspring.com**

Index | Descendancy | Register | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I2118
- *Name:* William BROTHERS
- *Given Name:* William
- *Surname:* Brothers
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* Abt 1655 in VA or NC
- *Death:* After 11 Jan 1711 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
- *Change Date:* 9 Nov 2001 at 14:42

Marriage 1 Sarah b: Abt 1658 in VA or NC

- *Married:* Abt 1679 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
- *Change Date:* 19 Sep 2001

Children

1. William BROTHERS b: Abt 1680 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
2. Elinore BROTHERS b: Abt 1682 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
3. John BROTHERS b: Cir 1685 in of Pasquotank, North Carolina
4. Elizabeth BROTHERS b: Abt 1685 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
5. Thomas BROTHERS b: Abt 1686 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
6. Mary BROTHERS b: Abt 1688 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
7. Benjamin BROTHERS b: Abt 1690 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
8. Hannah BROTHERS b: Abt 1692 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
9. Richard BROTHERS b: Abt 1694 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
10. Sarah BROTHERS b: Abt 1696 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
11. Rebecah BROTHERS b: Abt 1698 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC
12. Dorothy BROTHERS b: Abt 1700 in Pasquatank, Albermerle Co., NC

Index | Descendancy | Register | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

LYCOS NETWORK

Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos



LYCOS GENEALOGY

Login | MyAccount

Home Search Learn Share Record Help

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

From a Jack to a King

Entries: 6045 **Updated:** Fri Apr 26 12:16:26 2002
Contact: jamie parsons **hazard4.3@mindspring.com**

Index | Individual | Register | Download GEDCOM

1 William BROTHERS b: Abt 1655 d: After 11 Jan 1711
+ Sarah b: Abt 1658 d: Abt 1712
2 William BROTHERS b: Abt 1680
+ Mary ARMOUR b: Abt 1695
2 Elinore BROTHERS b: Abt 1682
2 John BROTHERS b: Cir 1685 d: 8 Apr 1735
+ Mary PENDLETON b: Cir 1687 d: Abt 1733
3 John BROTHERS b: Abt 1711 d: Cir 1779
+ Ann b: Abt 1715
4 John BROTHERS b: Cir 1737 d: 1787
+ Ann POOL b: Cir 1741 d: Unknown
5 John BROTHERS b: 1763 d: 1825
+ Susanna NEEDHAM b: 1770 d: Unknown
6 Mary BROTHERS b: 24 Oct 1789 d: 9 May 1846
+ Miles DAVIS b: 4 Jul 1779 d: 1 Mar 1846
3 Joseph BROTHERS b: Abt 1712
3 Samuel BROTHERS b: Abt 1713
3 William BROTHERS b: 1713 d: Abt 1765
3 Elizabeth BROTHERS b: Cir 1716
+ John NEEDHAM b: Abt 1704 d: 1754
4 John NEEDHAM b: 3 Jul 1745 d: After 1830
+ Rebecca POOL
5 Susanna NEEDHAM b: 1770 d: Unknown
+ John BROTHERS b: 1763 d: 1825
6 Mary BROTHERS b: 24 Oct 1789 d: 9 May 1846
+ Miles DAVIS b: 4 Jul 1779 d: 1 Mar 1846
+ Tishe JENNINGS
4 Elizabeth NEEDHAM
4 Mary NEEDHAM
4 Jean NEEDHAM
3 Benjamin BROTHERS b: Abt 1719
3 Thomas BROTHERS b: Abt 1720
3 Elinor BROTHERS b: Abt 1721
3 Mary BROTHERS b: Abt 1725
3 Hannah BROTHERS b: Abt 1725

3 Sarah BROTHERS b: Abt 1729
3 Richard BROTHERS b: Abt 1731
3 Rebecca BROTHERS b: Abt 1731
3 Dorothy BROTHERS b: Abt 1733
2 Elizabeth BROTHERS b: Abt 1685
2 Thomas BROTHERS b: Abt 1686
2 Mary BROTHERS b: Abt 1688
2 Benjamin BROTHERS b: Abt 1690
2 Hannah BROTHERS b: Abt 1692
2 Richard BROTHERS b: Abt 1694
2 Sarah BROTHERS b: Abt 1696
2 Rebecah BROTHERS b: Abt 1698
2 Dorothy BROTHERS b: Abt 1700

Index | **Individual** | **Register** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT

Join Ancestry.com Today!

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.
Privacy Statement | Contact Us
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license
Copyright © 2002 Lycos, Inc. All Rights Reserved.
Lycos® is a registered trademark of Carnegie Mellon University.
Privacy Policy Terms and Conditions Standard Advertising Terms and Conditions

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service 01/31/93 3:12 AM

GENEALOGY
TOPIC: SURNAMES M-Z
TIME: 01/29 7:59 PM

TO: TERI ALLRED (VHSD32A)
FROM: BARBARA PETTY (GRTF63A)
SUBJECT: MOON - PA, NC, GA

Post III "The Little Grandmother"
At every turn he looked fearfully ahead for a little gray figure that might be lying by the roadside. Finally the last turn into his own lane, the red-coated soldiers by the front fence, his saddle and bridle on the ground by the pasture gate and a placid faced little person on the doorstep, he led the sweating little mare to the barn, went round in front and unlocked the door with the big brass key. It didn't take Grandmother long to tell him what had happened and where his horse was. A ham from the smokehouse, little new potatoes, fresh baked bread, butter and cheese from the milkhouse and honey from their own hives made a quickly prepared meal and grandmother at the door called "Ye may go around to the well house to wash and then come in to dinner." In the quiet sunny kitchen, the men ate with hearty relish. When the captain asked the price of the meal Grandmother refused payment and the soldiers left. Not one word had been said about horses. When Grandmother, feeling a little shaky, now it was all over, began to clear the table, she found under each plate, a piece of English money. Too bad we don't know what she did with that money. She was in great demand in sickness in the middle & later years of her life for she knew how to use herbs and prepare draughts & plasters. No wonder her son Henry, became a real doctor.

Finis

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service 01/31/93 3:13 AM

GENEALOGY
TOPIC: SURNAMES M-Z
TIME: 01/29 8:01 PM

TO: TERI ALLRED (VHSD32A)
FROM: BARBARA PETTY (GRTF63A)
SUBJECT: MOON - PA, NC, GA

Teri,

If Ann Brown married Joseph Moon, then I have a story here that was passed down in the William Hubbard family in Indiana that might interest you. Can't swear to it's entire truth, but it's cute:

"The Little Grandmother"

Grandmother Anne Moon was the young and very tiny wife of Joseph Moon of Guilford Co. NC. She lived quietly at home while her husband was occasionally pressed into duty as a cattle guard for the commissary department of the Continental army. He always went under protest (that war was contrary to Quaker tenets) whenever he was called to "military service" and at the first opportunity, he went home, sometimes so swiftly that he lost his shoes (really buckled slippers) in his speedy departure.

When Anne was in her early teens, she longed for a pair of shoes bought from a store instead of those made by her father or the neighborhood shoemaker who used to come to the farm and stay until he had outfitted the whole family each fall. She saved what money she could come by in doing extra chores:spinning, weaving, quilting etc.,for the family & relatives.Her mother added a little and finally, she had so nearly enough that her father finished the amount (tho I'll wager he felt that he was encouraging "worldliness") and off she went on horse back to buy the new shoes. They were so soft and smooth compared to the ones she had always worn ("real cordovan leather" the shopkeeper had said) that she could hardly wait to get home & show them to her mother. As she rode along through the woods, about two miles from home she thought she saw something slinking through the undergrowth at one side and a little way off the trail but she paid no attention and went happily along, occasionally patting her pretty shiny shoes which were tied together and hung over the horn of her side saddle. Finally when she could see the lighter portion of the woods at the edge of her father's clearing, her horse snorted, shied and just as he bolted, she saw an enormous panther leap from an overhanging branch. She hung on while the frantic horse ran through the thick underbrush to the edge of the woods and then guided him to the land which led to the house. Her father's dogs, sensing something wrong, met her at the edge of the clearing and went on into the woods on the panther's retreating trail. When Anne's fright had subsided she went to get her shoes from the saddle and they were gone. Some-

where in the horse's wild bolt from the open trail, they had bounced off or been scraped off by the branches and tho she and her brother searched and searched, they were never found. She always declared she thought the panther took them and she never had a pair of "boughten" shoes till she married Joseph Moon when she was twenty years old.

They lived in a quaint little cabin with a low fence in front of the yard and a large stone slab in front of the door. Behind the house were a log barn and other buildings and right alongside the yard was the gate to a great rolling woods pasture. When Joseph and Anne went to Meeting, they rode horseback, he on a beautiful bay stallion that was his pride & joy and she on a little brown mare with a soft pacing gait like a rocking chair. One midweek meeting day when the men were assembled in their end of the meeting house with the shutters closed between them and the women in the other end while both held their business session, Grandmother Anne caught the flash of something (continued)

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service 01/31/93 3:20 AM

GENEALOGY
TOPIC: SURNAMES M-Z
TIME: 01/29 8:01 PM

TO: TERI ALLRED (VHSD32A)
FROM: BARBARA PETTY (GRTF63A)
SUBJECT: MOON - PA, NC, GA

Post II "The Little Grandmother"
red through the window beside her. She looked again and over on the hill beyond the winding river road, she saw a detachment of red coated British Cavalry. The horses of the worshipping Friends were tied to the racks under the trees and she knew the soldiers would take any that suited them. Also she knew that Grandfather's stallion was the finest of the lot and would surely be chosen. If she could only get him safely away? So up she got from among the quietly meditating Quaker women and slipped out the women's door. She ran to the hitching racks and tho she had never touched the stallion before except to give him bits of apple or a bit of loaf sugar (indeed, no one had ever been on him except Grandfather), she untied him, sprang into the saddle from a low stump, and as the first cavalry man rode over the rise at the bridge, she cantered out into the road and turned away from them toward home. The magnificent horse and the thought that news of their foraging party might be spread if she got away, made them want to catch her, so they spurred after her, not even bothering to look at the Meeting house racks. Over the road to their home a couple of miles away, Grandmother urged the big horse clinging to the saddle that was so different from her own, and hoping she'd get there soon enough to turn him loose in the woods pasture where she knew no one except grandfather could catch him. Round the last turn into their own lane she flew, pulled him to a stop, opened the gate as she climbed down, unbuckled saddle & bridle which she let fall to the ground turned him in with as hard a slap as she could muster and a handful of pebbles to speed him on his way into the wooded hills. Then she latched the gate, walked demurely into the yard and seated herself on the door step just as the cavalry men pulled at the yard gate. They had been near enough to see her jerk off saddle & bridle & start the stallion to the woods but not near enough to prevent it. She was such a brave little scrap sitting there on the step, and the British officer, realizing that she ahd beaten him and apparently having a sense of humor that made him see the funny side of the episode, walked politely up to her and asked it she could get a meal for and his eight men. She answered "My husband has th'key, but if thee will wait until he returns from meeting I will prepare something for thee & thy men" and continued to sit. The soldiers threw themselves on the grass under the trees along the lane and talked

quietly together. Back at the little church, meeting was over and Grandfather was surrounded by several bonnetted Friends all trying to tell him at once how "Anne had left meeting" and a few minutes later they had heard her ride out of the yard and one daring soul looking out of the window had seen her speeding for home on "Joseph's horse ahead of "the whole British army.' Grandfather raced for the racks & sure enough, only the little mare was there and never in her life had she gone two miles as fast as she did with Grandfather that day.

Continued..

NEW JERSEY MARRIAGES

Contributed to the USGenWeb Archives by by Patricia M. Bergener (fmlyhstry@verizon.net) (c) 1999.

Copyright. All Rights Reserved.
http://www.rootsweb.com/~usgenweb/copyright.htm
http://www.rootsweb.com/~usgenweb/nj/njfiles.htm
****

NOTE: The Contributor is not able to do lookups.

Early New Jersey Marriages - Extracts

---

from microfilm copies of original marriage bonds in possession of NJ Dept. Of Education, Division of Library Archives & History, filmed in 1966. "Marriages are from various counties, and are arranged i by surname, but not alphabetical within groups." (Family History Library Catalog; 0888701-0888710) I capitalized all surnames for ease in identification. When there was a discrepancy with a name in the the bond and the signature, the difference of the signature is in parentheses An asteric * indicates of a locality as found in document.

FHLC 0888701; Vol. B (1711 - 1797) [total of 873 bonds] [#101- #150]

#101; David BUCKHART (BUCKHARD) of Northampton in the County of Burlington, Colerer*, and William the same place, Labourer... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 21 Oct 1749 .. BUCKHARD... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Mary McGUIRE of the same place, widow.. Jo's SCATTERGOOD

#102; Samuel BERRY and James BARQUE (Jacobus BARGUE) of Morris County... [bound to]... Jonathan BE Governor... 500 pounds... 30 Oct 1749 ... Samuel BERRY... obtained license of marriage for himself a Catherine BERRY of Morris County, spinster... [w] Uzal OGDEN

#103; Abraham BOWN of the County of Bucks, yeoman, and William THORNE (THORN) of the City of Burli yeoman... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 1 Nov 1749 ... Abraham BOWNE... license of marriage for himself and for Grace JONES of the County of Bucks, spinster... [w] Jo's SCA

#104; Nathan BEERES (BEERS) of Middletown and Samuel ELLISON and Peter BUCKALEW, both of Mid'x Cou [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 25 Nov 1749 ... Nathan BEERES... obtained of marriage for himself and for Sarah WARNE of Perth Amboy, spinster... [w] Tho's BARTOW Consent of WARNE for "mi daytor" Sarah, Nov 24 1749

#105; John BURROWS of Middletown and John DEARE Esq'r of Perth Amboy... [bound to]... Jonathan BEL Governor... 500 pounds... 2 Dec 1749 ... John BURROWS... obtained license of marriage for himself an Hope WATSON of Middletown, widow... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#106; Aaron BOORAM (BOORM) and Morrice COVERT (Moris CONERT) both of Somerset County, yeomen... [b to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 4 Dec 1749 ... Aaron BOORAM... obtained license o marriage for himself and for Mary LANE of Somerset County, spinster... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#107; Moses BUNNEL (BUNNILL) and David LIPPINCOTT, both of the Township of Upper Freehold in the C Monmouth... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 12 Dec 1749 ... Moses BUNNEL.. obtained license of marriage for himself and for Alice IMLAY, spinster... [w] Christopher MEIRS and WOODWARD

#108; Obadiah BOWNE and John DOE... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 12 D ... Obadiah BOWNE... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Anne REID of Freehold, spinste Tho's BARTOW

#109; Clayton BROWN and Thomas EMLEY, Cordwainers, both of New Hanover in the County of Burlington [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 8 March 1749/50 ... Clayton BROWN... obtai license of marriage for himself and for Mary ROBINS, spinster... [w] David LIPPINCOTT and Jacob LAWR

#110; Frederick BUCKALEW and William ROSE, both of Perth Amboy... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 17 Feb 1750 ... Frederick BUCKALEW... obtained license of marriage for him for Mary ROSE of Perth Amboy, widow... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#111; Charles BURNET of Mid'x County and Arthur BROWN Jr of Monmouth County... [bound to]... Jonat Belcher, Governor... 500 pounds... 13 March 1750 ... Charles BURNET... obtained license of marriage himself and for Mary DEVALL of Piscataway, widow... [w] blank

#112; Edward BURROWS (BURROWES) and John BURROWS (Jo BURROWES), both of Middletown... [bound to].. Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 2 April 1750 ... Edward BURROWS... obtained license of m for himself and for Deborah SHEPHERD of Middletown, spinster... [w] Tho's BARTOW Consent of Thomas S for his dau Deborah SHEPARD

#113; William (Will'm) BRYAN, yeoman, and David ENGLISH Jr, Wheelwright, both of the County of Mon [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 2 April 1750 ... William BRYAN... obtained of marriage for himself and for Margaret WATSON of the same county, spinster... [w] Anne MADOCK and MADOCK

#114; Samuel BARCLAY of Reading Town in Hunterdon County, yeoman, and James WOODS of the same... [to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 9 April 1750 ... Samuel BARCLAY... obtained licen marriage for himself and for Anne REID of Freehold, dau. Of John REID "(Tanner)"... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#115; Edward BROWN of New Hannover* in the County of Burlington and Daniel (Dan'l) STOCKTON of Spr in the County of aforesaid, yeoman... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 30 M ... Edward BROWN... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Anne WILKINSON of Hannover in t county, spinster... [w] Luke TUCKNISS

#116; Daniel BROWN "of Virginia in the Augastas" and John FITCHPATRICK (FITZ PATRICK) of the Towns Alloways* Creek in the County of Salem in the Prov. of NJ... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor pounds... 26 June 1750 ... Daniel BROWN... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Grace TH Alloways Creek Township... [w] ____n PATRICK and ____as COTTING (given names obscured in binding)

#117; Benajah BEADLE (Benijah BEDDLE) and Joel BEADLE (BEDDLE) both of Middletown... [bound to]... BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 21 July 1750 ... Benajah BEADLE... obtained license of marriage f himself and for Sarah ORCHARD of Middletown af'sd, widow... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#118; John BADCOCK of Great Egg Harbour in the County of Gloucester and Joseph BADCOCK of Cape May County of Cape May, "Gentelmen"... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 11 Aug John BADCOCK... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Rebeckah SOMERS of Great Egg Harbou County of Gloucester... [w] Edward CLARKE and John WELDON

#119; Thomas BARRY of Perth Amboy, Cordwainer, and John BUTLER of the same, Baker, [bound to]... J BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 15 Aug 1750 ... Thomas BARRY... obtained license of marriage for and for Anne CRAYTON of Perth Amboy, widow... [w] Tho's BARTOW

#120; Matthias BROOK of Evesham in the County of Burlington, Labourer, and John PRICE of the same Labourer... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 19 Sept 1750 ... Matthias BROO obtained license of marriage for himself and for Rachel REEVES of the same place, widow... [w] John and John SCATTERGOOD [note: this was definitely not the same signature as Jo's SCATTERGOOD's!]

#121; Richard BOWKER of Hannover, Labourer, John MARLSBURY (MALSBARY) of Springfield, weaver, and GARWOOD of Evesham... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 26 Sept 1750 ... Ric BOWKER... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Esther GWIN of Evesham in the County of Burlington, widow... [w] Luke TUCKNISS

#122; George BECK and John FRENCH, both of Bridgetown in the County of Burlington... [bound to]... BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 2 Nov 1750 ... George BECK... obtained license of marriage for hi for Mary GRIFFITH of the same place, spinster... [w] Luke TUCKNISS

#123; John BROWN of Chesterfield in the County of Burlington, yeoman, and Jos (Joseph) ROBINS of Upperfreehold* in the County of Monmouth, yeoman... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 4 Dec 1750 ... John BROWN... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Margaret ROBINS of Upperfreehold in the County of Monmouth, "spinstress"... [w] Elisabeth HANCE and Tho's EARL

#124; John BUDD of Northampton in the County of Burlington, yeoman... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCH Governor... 500 pounds... 31 Dec 1750 ... John BUDD obtained license of marriage for Benjamin SPRING Evesham, Sawyer, and for Hannah KINGE of Northampton, spinster... [w] Jo's SCATTERGOOD [note: this i recorded out of order, it should be in Vol. S]

#125; Benj: BRITTON and William WALKER, both of New Windsor in the County of Middlesex, yeomen... to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 17 Jan 1750/51 ... Benj: BRITTON... obtained lice marriage for himself and for Dinah ROBINS of the same place, spinstress... [w] Jos: ARNEY and Tho's

#126; Joshuah BELANGE (BELANGY) and Nicholas STILLWELL (STILLWILL), both of Cape May in the County May, Gentlemen... [bound to]... Jonathan BELCHER, Governor... 500 pounds... 15 April 1751 ... Joshua BELANGE... obtained license of marriage for himself and for Mary CHAMPION, widdow*, of Egg Harbour i County of Gloucester... [w] Henry WOOLWARD Jr and James STEELMAN

#127; William BREWER of Shrewsbury, yeoman, and Lazarus BREWER of the same, cordwainer... [bound t

11:52 AM

information on the Brown
I have is from the Joseph Brown
Daniel Brown came from
before the revolution.
ou have anything on their
Sarah, Jane, Ann. & Mary.

A Summary of the evidence used to prove my Brown ancestry

Here is a summary of the primary and / or circumstantial evidence I have connecting me to this family. Any weak links will be noted in red. The purpose of this chart is to provide a summary showing proof of each connection generation by generation. This is meant to be a research tool for me to note any possible problems. If anyone finds fault with any of my conclusions, please let me know.

The chart starts with my most recent connection to this family name and works it way back one generation at a time to the earliest proven or possible ancestor.

Mary Brown (c1750/60-1830/35) married Edward Carter in 1781. Mary is a daughter of Daniel Brown and Grace Thompson. Proof:

1. Will of Daniel Brown dated "4th Day of 8th month 1788" Randolph Co, NC names daughter "Mary" (doesn't give her surname).
2. Marriage of Edward Carter to Mary Brown was around (before) 10-6-1781 when he was dismissed by the Quaker's for "marrying outside of unity", in other words, Mary wasn't a Quaker.
3. I don't have any other original documentation pertaining to Mary Brown. She is listed in "Those who Were and Would be Named CARTER, The First 300 years in America 1682-1982" by Charles Marcus Liddell II. She is also listed as wife of Edward Carter in "N.C. Revolutionary Soldiers, Sailors, Patriots ... Vol I" pg 47.

Daniel Brown (c1730-1791) married Grace Thompson in 1750. Daniel is a son of Henry Brown. Proof:

1. The connection of Daniel Brown to Henry Brown is from the research of Mike Marshall. I haven't yet studied his evidence connecting Daniel to Henry. They were clearly in the same area in Salem Co, NJ and Augusta Co, VA, so a connection seems likely.
2. Daniel Brown and Grace Thompson's marriage is recorded, (per the research of Mike Marshall) in Vol. XXII of "Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey," by William Nelson. pg 34. "Brown, Daniel, Virginia, and Grace Thompson, Alloways Creek 1750 June 26." This record can also be found in the book "Salem County New Jersey Genealogical Data, Records Relating to Persons Residing in Salem County Prior to 1800," Vol. I by Stanley Craig. The record is on p. 34.

Henry Brown (?-1757) married twice, first wife unknown, 2nd wife Esther ---.

1. Per Mike Marshall's research, Henry Brown left Salem Co, NJ before 1742 and moved to Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt Co, VA), where he died in 1757 during an Indian uprising.

Any corrections or additions appreciated.

Please e-mail me at Marty Grant if you are interested in this or related families.

Return to Brown Genealogy Page

AOL Anywhere

ScreenName
sign-out

Main | My AOL | Mail | People | Search | Shop | Channels | Devices



AOL Mail℠

Close | Keep As New | Delete

Prev 3 of 11 Next

Include original text in Reply.

Reply

Reply All

Forward

Address Book

Subj: henry brown
Date: Wed, 18 Jul 2001 10:47:29 PM Eastern Daylight
From: "wjbrn" <wjbrn@gulftel.com>
To: <ZHorn58228@aol.com>

hello
thank you for the note. i wasn't sure what info you had at this point as the query was at least a couple of years old.
i had some info on henry's family. i am a descendant of
daniel browne and grace thompson and am originally from n. c. are we cousins?
my real interest at this time is henry's father. i know that henry was born around 1690 maybe in n. j., that he was married there and had two wives. the second was ester.
do you have anything on henry as to where he came from or who his father was? also i'm guessing that the thompson family was quaker but i don't know about the brown side.
also, any idea who the first wife was or ester's last name.
i quess that's enough questions for the moment. i appreciate
any information you may have.
warren brown

--------------------Headers --------------------
Return-Path: <wjbrn@gulftel.com>
Received: from rly-yd02.mx.aol.com (rly-yd02.mail.aol.com
[172.18.150.2]) by air-yd03.mail.aol.com (v79.27) with ESMTP id
MAILINYD39-0718224729; Wed, 18 Jul 2001 22:47:29 -0400
Received: from smtp.gulftel.com (smtp.gulftel.com [216.231.160.21])
by rly-yd02.mx.aol.com (v79.20) with ESMTP id
MAILRELAYINYD27-0718224707; Wed, 18 Jul 2001 22:47:07 -0400
Received: from wjbrn (6gis27.gulftel.com [66.79.27.6]) by
smtp.gulftel.com (Postfix) with SMTP id 982536A205 for
<ZHorn58228@aol.com>; Wed, 18 Jul 2001 22:43:22 -0400 (EDT)
Message-ID: <000c01c10fe5$9278c400$061b4f42@wjbrn>
From: "wjbrn" <wjbrn@gulftel.com>
To: <ZHorn58228@aol.com>
Subject: henry brown
Date: Wed, 18 Jul 2001 22:58:39 -0100
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: multipart/alternative;
boundary="----=_NextPart_000_0009_01C10FDD.2F2AAEC0"
X-Priority: 3

PRODIGY(R) interactive personal service 10/27/96 1:26 AM

GENEALOGY
TOPIC: SURNAMES A-H
TIME: 10/24 4:13 PM

TO: ZANDRA HORN (FWNB12A)
FROM: NANCY REED (ZYHJ48A)
SUBJECT: BROWN NJ VA NC

Zandra, Do you have any more info on the children, I didn't have Daniel, Samuel or William. My line is Henry & Mary Smith, great names to search, Brown & Smith. If you would like I can send you what I have on the Brown line & you could send me a copy of yours. My info also stated that Henry fought at Lexington, received a head wound from a sabre he enlisted in Jones Co 10th Regiment of Col Abraham Shepherd Jan 9,1782 It was said that Joseph fought also. Nancy Reed

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances

Current Custon

Johnson & Stone Ancestry

Entries: 14663 **Updated:** Sat Apr 6 15:39:10 2002
Contact: David Michael Johnson <breadman@dmv.com>

This is the Ancestry of my wife and I. It includes all known relatives, plus a few others who I though were related but later found out differently. Some of this work is my own, while a lot has been handed to me.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Daniel Brown** was born 1720 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina. He was the son of **2. Henry Brown**. He married **Grace Craven Thompson** 26 JUN 1750 in Salem County, New Jersey, daughter of Joseph Thompson and Sarah Penton. She was born 15 FEB 1729/30 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died AFT. 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

Children of Daniel Brown and Grace Craven Thompson are:

i. Ann Brown was born 22 JAN 1755 in Pennsylvania, and died 31 AUG 1834 in Clinton County, Ohio. She married Joseph Moon 13 APR 1772 in Guildford County, North Carolina. He was born 20 MAR 1749/50 in Orange County, North Carolina, and died 14 AUG 1832 in Clinton County, Ohio.

ii. Henry Brown was born 1756 in Pennsylvania, and died 1824 in Randolph County, North Carolina. He married Mary Smith 1790.

iii. Mary Brown was born 1761 in Pennsylvania, and died 1829 in Dillard, Rabun County, Georgia. She married Edward Carter BEF. 1 SEP 1781. He was born 29 MAY 1761 in Rockingham County, Virginia, and died 11 MAR 1838 in Dillard, Rabun County, Georgia.

iv. Jane Brown was born JAN 1763 in Randolph County, North Carolina, and died 31 AUG 1824 in Clinton County, Ohio. She married John Carter. He was born 1759.

v. Sarah Brown was born 27 NOV 1758 in Falls Mountain, Bucks County, Pennsylvania. She married John Bedsaul 9 JUN 1774 in Cane Creek, Orange County, North Carolina, son of Elisha Bedsaul and Mary (Bedsaul). He was born 1753 in Fincastle County, Virginia, and died AFT. 1808 in Buncombe County, North Carolina.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Henry Brown** was born in Salem County, New Jersey, and died 1757 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Children of Henry Brown are:

i. Brown.

1. ii. Daniel Brown was born 1720 in Alloways Creek, Salem County, New Jersey, and died SEP 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina. He married Grace Craven Thompson 26 JUN 1750 in Salem County, New Jersey, daughter of Joseph Thompson and Sarah Penton. She was born 15 FEB 1729/30 in Salem County, New Jersey, and died AFT. 1791 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Brown Genealogy - NC (Orange, Chatham, Randolph)

The Brown's were Quakers. They came from Salem Co, NJ to Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt Co, VA) in the early to mid 1700's. From there my line moved to Randolph Co, NC around 1760.

The following data is based on many sources, including my own research and the research of others. Please contact me for details. Many thanks to Mike Marshall for information shared on this family.

Click here for a brief summary of the evidence used to prove my Brown ancestry

Persons Researching this family:

- **Marty Grant** (Henry-Daniel-Mary m Edward Carter)
- **Mike Marshall** (Henry-)

1. Henry[1] **Brown** [35328], born in Salem Co, NJ; died 1757 in Augusta Co, VA. He married (1) unknown.He married (2) **Esther (---)** [35332].

Children of Henry BROWN were as follows:

- 2 i **Samuel**[2] **Brown** [35329], born in Salem Co, NJ.

  \+ 3 ii **Daniel**[2] **Brown** [4305], born abt. 1730 in Salem Co, NJ. He married **Grace Thompson** [4306].

  4 iii **Henry**[2] **Brown** [35330], born in Salem Co, NJ; died in Bedford Co, VA. He married on 20 Feb 1757, **Alcy Beard** [35524].

  5 iv **David**[2] **Brown** [35331], born in Salem Co, NJ.

  Children of Henry BROWN and Esther (---) were as follows:

  \+ 6 i **Thomas**[2] **Brown** [35333], born abt. 1730 in Salem Co, NJ. He married **Mary Terry** [35525].

  7 ii **Robert**[2] **Brown** [35334], born in Salem Co, NJ; died in Botetourt Co, VA.

  8 iii **Esther**[2] **Brown** [35335], born in Salem Co, NJ. She married in 1758 in Botetourt Co, VA, **William Carleton** [35538], died 1813 in Botetourt Co, VA.

Generation 2

3. Daniel[2] **Brown** [4305] (Henry[1]), born abt. 1730 in Salem Co, NJ; died abt. Sep 1791 in Randolph Co, NC. He married on 26 Jun 1750 in Salem Co, NJ, **Grace Thompson** [4306], born 15 Apr 1730 in Salem Co, NJ; died aft. Sep 1791 in Randolph Co, NC, daughter of Joseph Thompson [35336] and Sarah Penton [35337] .

Brown Genealogy - NC (Orange, Chatham, Randolph)

[redacted]'s were Quakers. They came from Salem Co., NJ to Augusta Co., VA (now Botetourt Co., VA) in [redacted]

[redacted]

Please contact me for details. Many thanks to Mike Marshall for information shared on this family.

Click here for a brief summary of the evidence used to prove my Brown ancestry

Persons Researching this family:

- **Mary Grant** (Henry-Daniel-Mary m Edward Carter)
- **[redacted]**

1. Henry[1] **Brown** [35328], born in Salem Co., NJ; died 1757 in Augusta Co., VA. He married (1) [redacted]

Children of Henry BROWN were as follows:

- 2 i **Samuel**[2] **Brown** [35329], born in Salem Co., NJ.

+ 3 ii **Daniel**[2] **Brown** [4305], born abt. 1730 in Salem Co., NJ. He married **Grace [redacted]** [4306].

4 iii **Henry**[2] **Brown** [35330], born in Salem Co., NJ; died in Bedford Co., VA. He married on 20 Feb 1757, **Alcy Beard** [35524].

5 iv **David**[2] **Brown** [35331], born in Salem Co., NJ.

Children of Henry BROWN and Esther (---) were as follows:

+ 6 i **Thomas**[2] **Brown** [35333], born abt. 1730 in Salem Co., NJ. He married **Mary Terry** [35525].

7 ii **Robert**[2] **Brown** [35334], born in Salem Co., NJ; died in Botetourt Co., VA.

8 iii **Esther**[2] **Brown** [35335], born in Salem Co., NJ. She married in 1758 in Botetourt Co., VA, ***William* Carleton** [35538], died 1813 in Botetourt Co., VA

Generation 2

3. **Daniel**[2] **Brown** [4305] (Henry[1]), born abt. 1730 in Salem Co., NJ; died abt. Sep 1791 in Randolph Co., NC. He married on 26 Jun 1750 in Salem Co., NJ, **Grace [redacted]** [4306], born 15 Apr 1730 in [redacted]

Children of Daniel BROWN and Grace THOMPSON were as follows:

- 9 i **Ann**[3] **Brown** [7277], born 22 Jan 1755 in Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt); died 31 Aug 1824 in VA. She married on 13 Apr 1772 in Cane Creek MM, Orange Co, NC, **Joseph Moon** [35543].

+ 10 ii **Mary**[3] **Brown** [4277], born 1750/60 in Orange Co, NC. She married **Edward Carter** (Sgt) [4276].

11 iii **Henry**[3] **Brown** [7273], born 1755/1774 in Randolph Co, NC; died bef. 1824. He married abt. 1783 in Randolph Co, NC, **Mary Smith** [35546].

+ 12 iv **Jane**[3] **Brown** [8685], born Jan 1763 in Orange Co, NC. She married **John Carter** [8678].

13 v **Daniel**[3] **Brown** (Jr) [7274], born bef. 1774 in Deep River, Randolph Co, NC; died 1812. He married in 1788 in Randolph Co, NC, **Mary Hollingsworth** [35545].

14 vi **Samuel**[3] **Brown** [7275], born 1755/1774 in Deep River, Randolph Co, NC; died Jun 1843 in Deep River, Randolph Co, NC. He married in Dec 1780 in Cane Creek MM, Orange Co, NC, **Content Hodgin** [35544].

15 vii **William**[3] **Brown** [7276], born 1755/1774 in Deep River, Randolph Co, NC; died 1829.

+ 16 viii **Sarah**[3] **Brown** [8775], born abt. 1754 in Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt). She married **John Bedsaul** [8776].

17 ix **Joseph**[3] **Brown** [7279], born bef. 1755 in Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt).

6. Thomas[2] **Brown** [35533] (Henry[1]), born abt. 1730 in Salem Co, NJ; died 1823 in Botetourt Co, VA. He married in Botetourt Co, VA, **Mary Terry** [35525], daughter of William Terry [35533].

Children of Thomas BROWN and Mary TERRY were as follows:

- 18 i **Esther**[3] **Brown** [35526], born in Botetourt Co, VA. She married in Botetourt Co, VA, **John Terry** [35534].

19 ii **Rebecca**[3] **Brown** [35527], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

20 iii **Massa**[3] **Brown** [35528], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

21 iv **Kesia**[3] **Brown** [35529], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

22 v **Mary**[3] **Brown** [35530], born in Botetourt Co, VA. She married in Botetourt Co, VA, **Thompson** [35535].

23 vi **William**[3] **Brown** [35531], born in Botetourt Co, VA. He married in 1782 in Botetourt

Children of Daniel BROWN and Grace THOMPSON were as follows:

- 9 i **Mary**[2] **Brown** [42771], born 22 Jan 1755 in Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt); died 31 Aug 1824 in VA. She married on 13 Apr 1772 in Cane Creek MM, Orange Co, NC, **Joseph Moon** [35543].

+ 10 ii **Mary**[2] **Brown** [42771], born 1750/60 in Orange Co, NC. She married **Edward Carter** (Sgt) [42766].

abt. 1783 in Randolph Co, NC, **Mary Smith** [35546].

[8678].

He married in 1788 in Randolph Co, NC, **Mary Hollingsworth** [35545].

Children of Thomas BROWN and Mary TERRY were as follows:

John Terry [35534].

19 ii **Rebecca**[3] **Brown** [35527], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

20 iii **Massa**[3] **Brown** [35528], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

21 iv **Kesia**[3] **Brown** [35529], born in Botetourt Co, VA.

Thornpson [35535].

Co, VA, **Sarah Guy** [35536].

24 vii **Thomas**[3] **Brown** [35532], born in Botetourt Co, VA. He married in 1783 in Botetourt Co, VA, **Susanna Terry** [35537].

Generation 3

10. Mary[3] **Brown** [4277] (Daniel[2], Henry[1]), born 1750/60 in Orange Co, NC; died 1830/35 in Rabun Co, GA. She married on 1 Sep 1781 in Randolph Co, NC, **Edward Carter** (Sgt) [4276], born 29 May 1761 in Rockingham Co, VA; died 11 Mar 1838 in Rabun Co, GA, son of Samuel Carter [4274] and Mary Barnes [4275] .

Children of Mary BROWN and Edward CARTER (Sgt) were as follows:

- 25 i **Jesse**[4] **Carter** [4278], born 4 Jan 1784 in Randolph Co, NC; died 26 Feb 1871 in Rabun Co, GA.

26 ii **Samuel**[4] **Carter** [4308], born 1786/87 in Randolph Co, NC; died 1852 in Buncombe Co, NC.

27 iii **Grace**[4] **Carter** [4307], born 1780/90 in Randolph Co, NC; died in Rabun Co, GA.

28 iv **Daniel**[4] **Carter** [4309], born 1780/90 in Chatham Co, NC; died 1840/50 in Yancey Co, NC.

29 v **Solomon**[4] **Carter** [4310], born 16 Feb 1791 in Randolph Co, NC; died 1873 in Buncombe Co, NC.

30 vi **Mary**[4] **Carter** [4311], born 1790/94 in Randolph Co, NC; died 1840/50 in Buncombe Co, NC.

31 vii **Josiah Henry**[4] **Carter** [4279], born 1799/1800 in Buncombe Co, NC; died aft. 1850 in Rabun Co, GA.

32 viii **Elizabeth**[4] **Carter** [4312], born 1794/1800 in Randolph Co, NC; died in Rabun Co, GA.

33 ix **John**[4] **Carter** [4313], born 1794/1802 in Randolph Co, NC.

12. Jane[3] **Brown** [8685] (Daniel[2], Henry[1]), born Jan 1763 in Orange Co, NC; died 22 Apr 1851 in Hendricks Co, IN. She married on 17 May 1781 in Guilford Co, NC, **John Carter** [8678], born 6 Apr 1759 in Rockingham Co, VA; died 25 Sep 1844 in Chatham Co, NC, son of Samuel Carter [4274] and Mary Barnes [4275] .

Children of Jane BROWN and John CARTER were as follows:

- 34 i **Jehu**[4] **Carter** [9075], born 1781/90 in Surry Co, NC.

35 ii **John**[4] **Carter** [13134], born 1781/90 in Surry Co, NC.

36 iii **William**[4] **Carter** [9076], born 1781/90 in Surry Co, NC.

16. Sarah[3] **Brown** [8775] (Daniel[2], Henry[1]), born abt. 1754 in Augusta Co, VA (now Botetourt). She married on 9 Jun 1774 in Cane Creek Mm, Orange Co, NC, **John Bedsaul** [8776], born abt. 1754, son of Elisha Bedsaul [24205] .

Children of Sarah BROWN and John BEDSAUL were as follows:

- 37 i **Elisha**[4] **Bedsaul** [35539]

38 ii **Daniel**[4] **Bedsaul** [35540]

39 iii **Sarah**[4] **Bedsaul** [35541]

Any information appreciated. Will exchange.

Please e-mail me at Marty Grant if you are interested in this or related families.

Return to Brown Page (Main)

Return to Alphabetical List of Surnames

Return to Table of Contents

This page has been referenced 7 7 times.

Last Updated December 11, 1998

Mary Crum

Brown Page (Main)

Alphabetical List of Surnames

Table of Contents

Kegley's Virginia Frontier

attorney to obtain a title from the heirs of Patterson. In 1758 Erwin Patterson and his wife, Eleanor, were living in Lunenburg County. In May 1761 he was dead leaving Margaret Patterson his heir-at-law. Margaret married George Hannah and had Patterson Hannah who was her only child. William McClanahan bought the land described above from George Hannah, and Hannah purchased from Anderson, the land going to James McClanahan. Patterson Hannah brought suit for ejectment and obtained a judgment. McClanahan was granted an injunction, and the case was finally dismissed.[1]

In 1795, George Hannah obtained an inclusive grant for 700 acres of the Patterson land adjoining the lands of John Johnson, James Mason and William McClanahan, and in 1799 McClanahan got together 1690 acres on the north side of the river including 398 acres of Hannah's 700. This he called the "Long Meadow" Survey.

Joseph Cummings made an entry and obtained a survey for a tract of land on the south side of Roanoke, but died before the patent issued. In August, 1756, John Mason was appointed his administrator.

John Smith, Jr., son of Capt. John Smith, was killed at Fort Vause in June, 1756. The land he owned was on North River of the Shenandoah. This plantation which he had bought of Silas Hart he gave to his nephew, John Smith, son of his brother, Daniel. Daniel Smith was his executor with Silas Hart and Robert Harrison as sureties.

Henry Brown, Sr., came from New Jersey to the back part of Virginia settling early on the Roanoke. He owned land on the south side of the river called Brown's Bottom and also on Lick Run on the west side of Mason's Creek. He was in Captain Robinson's Company in 1742 and was active in all the early movements for community roads. It is thought by members of the family that Henry Brown was married twice, having sons, Henry, Jr., and Samuel, by the first wife and Daniel, David, Thomas, Robert and Esther by the second. A thrilling story is told about the family's defending itself against the Indians when the father was killed.[2] Henry Brown, Jr., married Alice Beard and lived in Bedford from the time of his father's death in 1757. Daniel Brown remained on the Roanoke ten years longer then went to Bedford. Thomas Brown married Mary Terry and lived between Peter's Creek and Mason's Creek of the Roanoke. Robert lived on Mason's Creek. Esther married William Carleton who owned land adjoining her own tract of 54 acres on Lick Run of Mason's Creek.

10 years later when Daniel Sold land in 1767 To Isaac Taylor
My idea is that the Indian situation was so Bad that Daniel walked off & left his land At That Time, Couldn't Sell it. The Bedford Va. Daniel Brown is Not The Orange Co, N.C. Daniel Brown. I Think These Resided Archers Didn't Find A Daniel Brown in Present Orange Co, NC. Not Knowing Orange Jumped To The Bedford Co, Va. Daniel Brown. Changed To Guilford Co. Then To Randolph Co.

BRYAN MCDONALD, SR.

Bryan McDonald, Sr., of Buffalo Creek of Roanoke, came to Virginia from Mill Creek Hundred, New Castle County Delaware, about the year 1745. He was the son of Bryan McDonald (McDonnell) and Mary Combs who came

[1] Mumford's Reports—18, page 499.
[2] Prichard, Mead Relations.

Subj: **Re: [Q-R] CANE CREEK MEETINGS, AND MIGRATION ROUTES**
Date: 7/3/02 7:35:53 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: cheska@ix.netcom.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
Sent from the Internet (Details)

Jean:

Cane Creek MM, NC

BEDSALT [sic]
1774, 6, 9 John, s Elisha & Mary, Fincastle Co., VA, m.
Sarah BROWN, dtr Daniel & Grace, Guilford Co., NC.
[This Sarah appears to have requested membership at Cane Creek 4th month 1774 so her parents may not have been members in good standing when she was born]

1775, 4, 1 Sarah (Bedselt) (form Brown) disowned.

COX: there are many entries for this surname
1775,3,4 Jesse disowned [reason not given]
1790.5.1 Jesse disowned for marriage out of unity
[Solomon Cox dis same date for mou]
1813,9,9 Jesse, s Charles & Amey, Randolph Co. m. Mary Macieie

There is nothing to indicate who the parents of Jesse or Solomon were. No one of those given names are in the birth records of Cane Creek MM.

Jean Mayfield Cuevas wrote:
>
> Good Evening,
>
> Has anyone on this list ever researched the migration of the members of the
> Cane Creek MM? I am seeking further information on the BEDSAULS who were
> for a time in that group, and later in Carroll County, VA.
>
> Someone mention the COX family, and there were COXES who married into the
> BEDSAUL family, as well. Did they all migrate to that area of NC
> together? If so, from where?
>
> Direct Descendants of Jesse Cox
>
> 1 Jesse Cox b: Abt. 1760
> .. +Elizabeth Bedsaul b: Abt. 1754 m: Abt. 1774
> ... 2 Elisha Cox b: Abt. 1780
>
> Other possible surnames attached to the BEDSAULS were HALE, BACON, JONES,
> SWIFT, MARTIN.
>
> Were your ancestors connected to mine? If so, I would love to hear from you!
>
> Thanks!
>
> Jean Mayfield Cuevas
>
> ==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

974
W28ar
V.1

The Great Migration

Immigrants to New England 1634 - 1635

Volume I

A-B

Robert Charles Anderson
George F. Sanborn Jr.
Melinde Lutz Sanborn

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

Great Migration Study Project

New England Historic Genealogical Society

Boston 1999

Hill," £30; "the ten acre lot in the
it," £50; "the twelve acres in the
half of salt marsh" £7 10s. [SLR

[Hotten 279]; age at death is
gerated).
dward Bugbey, aged (as is said)

She apparently died before the
ward Bugby married at Sandon,
baptized Sandon 28 June 1601,
the immigrant couple.)

4 in 1634 [Hotten 279]); m. by
bout 1656) Richard Chamberlain
d Chamberline" admitted to full
5 [RChR 89]; "Benjamin, Joseph,
a, the children of Rich[ar]d
ed 4 June 1665 [RChR 125];
to Rich[ar]d Chamberlaine"
/6 [RChR 126]).
1640 [RVR MS 3]; m. by 1664
ghter of Andrew Pitcher (eldest
17 September 1664; "Experience
5 September 1642 [DChR 155]; in
er 1660, Andrew Pitcher of
quest to "my eldest daughter
on 9 October 1670, "a daughter
rried one Bugbee of Rocksbery
ie church at Rocksbery" [DChR
erience Bugby the wife of Joseph
take hold on the covenant" at

August 1642 [RVR MS 4]; bur.
642 [RVR MS 97] or [blank]
5:334; see also RChR 114].
ole link to the *RICHARD BUGBY*
bury church members [RTR 74].
in Sandon, Essex, who married

17 February 1623/4 Mary Harding and had children: John, bp. 8 November 1624, and Mary, bp. 23 May 1626.

Richard Pepper sailed on the same ship, settled in Roxbury, and dealt in land with Bugby.

COMMENTS: On 30 April 1634, "Edward Bugbye," aged 40, "Rebecca his wife," aged 32, and "Sarah Bugbye," aged 4, were listed at Ipswich for passage to New England on the *Francis* [Hotten 278-79].

While the 1620 marriage of Edward and Rebecca in Sandon, Essex, is a promising record, if it pertains to the immigrants, it would imply that they had no children for ten years following their marriage.

In 1930 Edgar J. Bullard claimed that this immigrant had a son Edward "who received the bulk of his father's estate and remained in Roxbury" [*Bullard and Allied Families* (Detroit 1930), p. 177], but no evidence for such a son is found; this is probably meant for Edward Bugby, son of Joseph and grandson of this immigrant. This and other secondary sources also claim a son John for the immigrant; such a person did exist, but he married in Roxbury in 1690, which would be much too late for a son of Edward Bugby. He may have been related in some other way.

PETER BULKELEY

ORIGIN: Odell, Bedfordshire
MIGRATION: 1635 on the *Susan & Ellen*
FIRST RESIDENCE: Cambridge
REMOVES: Concord

OCCUPATION: Minister.
EDUCATION: B.A. 1604-5, St John's College, Cambridge; M.A. 1608; incorporated at Oxford 1610 [Venn 1:250; Morison 369-70]. "A most excellent scholar, a very well-read person.... His education was answerable unto his original; it was learned, it was genteel, and, which was the top of all, it was very pious: at length it made him a Bachelor of Divinity and Fellow of Saint John's College in Cambridge: the college whereinto he had been admitted, about the sixteenth year of his age; and it was while he was but a junior bachelor that he was chosen a fellow" [Magnalia 1:400].

ESTATE: In the 8 February 1635/6 list of "houses" in the town, "Mr. Peter Buckly" held five [CaTR 18]. In 1636 he held land on the south side of the path to Charlestown [CaTR 33]. By 1645, Herbert Pelham had succeeded to thirteen acres "late Mr. Bucklies house" [CaTR 67].

On 1 February 1644[/5], Peter Bulkeley, minister of Concord, sold to Thomas Browne of Concord "the house which I bought of Robert Tomline" with four acres [MLR 4:42]. This deed was sworn by the witnesses on 22 June 1670. On 25 September 1663, Grace Bulkeley of Concord sold to Thomas Browne eighteen acres in Concord near the house [MLR 3:461].

On 1 March 1651/2, Joseph Hills of Malden and Hannah his wife sold twelve acres in Charlestown, "sometime in the possession of Mr. Edward Mellowes of Charlestown lately deceased," to Abraham Smith of Cambridge with the "consent and advice of Mr. Buckley," who was surety on Mellowes's estate [MLR 1:162].

On 22 February 1653[/4], Peter Bulkeley of Concord sold to William Hunt of Concord fifty acres of upland "I formerly bought of William Judson" and twenty acres "I bought of Robert Tomlin" with the second division due, reserving the wood for firewood. Grace Bulkeley acknowledged Hunt's payment on 30 September 1663 [MLR 3:103].

On 6 January 1657/8, "Peter Bulkly minister of the Word of God in Concord" sold to Thomas Dane of Concord, carpenter, the house, barn and land "I bought of George Haywood," as well as an orchard. The payments for this property were to be made in London to "such person ... as said Peter shall appoint" [MLR 2:222].

In his will, dated 14 April 1658 and proved 20 June 1659, "Peter Bulkely, minister of the Word, being now in the seventy-six year of my age," bequeathed to "my son Edward Bulkley (to whom I did at the time of his marriage give such a portion as I was then able to give)" a large list of books, or if he remove back to England then £5 "to be paid him there in England by my son John"; to "my daughter-in-law, the widow of my son Thomas deceased," the value of one cow; to "my son Eliezur" either the farm used by widow Goble and her son Thomas Goble or "my mill here in the town," or the hundred acres at the end of the Great Meadow, and twenty acres more, the choice of which to be left to the executor and overseers; to "my son Peter the next in value of these three things before named ... the third of the three to remain to those that shall inherit mine house in which I do now live"; to "my son John," books; to "my son Joseph," books; to "my Lord Oliver St. John, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas," my great English Bible as a "token of my due love"; to

"my cousin Mr. Samuel Haugh
£150 of English money which I
John, the most part thereof car
of my wife's sisters" and furthe
to himself, to add something
added; residue to "my dear wi
of the children be disobedient
wife sole executrix; "my lov
Potter, the faithful deacons o
Wheeler" overseers, each to h
MPR Case #3420].

In a codicil dated 13 Janu
sixteenth part of the mill and
Gen 110, citing MPR Case #34

In a second codicil, dat
specifically charged his overs
[Bulkeley Gen 110, citing MPI
to the will, Peter Bulkeley d
Edward and the other part
citing MPR Case #3420].

On 30 September 1663, G
Concord, sold three quarte
George Wheeler of all her
intended for Mr. Edward
reserved a sufficient wate
Wheelers from maintaining
included a dwelling house,
hundred-acre great lot, sev
meadow, four acres of me
meadow, four acres of me
acres in the hog pens, one
hundred twelve acres of w
3:128].

On 2 October 1663, a di
by Peter Bulkeley to his s
seven-hundred-fifty acre
[MLR 3:19].

BIRTH: Odell, Bedford, 3
Olive (Irby) Bulkeley ("H

"my cousin Mr. Samuel Haugh," a book; to "my daughter Dorothy the £150 of English money which I have in England, in the hands of my son John, the most part thereof came to me and my wife by the death of one of my wife's sisters" and further "desire my wife when God shall take her to himself, to add something more to the said £150," the profit to be added; residue to "my dear wife & her heirs by me begotten"; should any of the children be disobedient, she to have power to alter their legacies; wife sole executrix; "my loving brethren, Robert Merriam and Luke Potter, the faithful deacons of our church, & William Hunt & Timothy Wheeler" overseers, each to have a treatise [Bulkeley Gen 107-10, citing MPR Case #3420].

In a codicil dated 13 January 1658[/9], Peter Bulkeley bequeathed a sixteenth part of the mill and iron works to "my beloved wife" [Bulkeley Gen 110, citing MPR Case #3420].

In a second codicil, dated 26 February 1658[/9], Peter Bulkeley specifically charged his overseers with seeing that his will not be altered [Bulkeley Gen 110, citing MPR Case #3420]. In the list of books appended to the will, Peter Bulkeley directed that part of them were to go to son Edward and the other part "to my son Gershom" [Bulkeley Gen 110, citing MPR Case #3420].

On 30 September 1663, Grace Bulkeley, relict of Mr. Peter Bulkeley of Concord, sold three quarters to Timothy Wheeler and one quarter to George Wheeler of all her property in Concord, excepting ten acres intended for Mr. Edward Bulkeley. Further provisions of the deed reserved a sufficient water course from the mill and exempted the Wheelers from maintaining fences. The property transferred by this deed included a dwelling house, outhouses, garden, orchard, pasture, a one-hundred-acre great lot, seventy-two acres of meadow, twenty acres of meadow, four acres of meadow, five acres of meadow, eight acres of meadow, four acres of meadow, thirty acres of meadow, two hundred acres in the hog pens, one hundred fifty acres by the cedar swamp, one hundred twelve acres of woodland, and twenty acres of commons [MLR 3:128].

On 2 October 1663, a division was made of the real estate bequeathed by Peter Bulkeley to his sons Eleazer and Peter. Eleazer inherited the seven-hundred-fifty acre farm and Peter received the rest of the lands [MLR 3:19].

BIRTH: Odell, Bedford, 31 January 1582/3, son of the Rev. Edward and Olive (Irby) Bulkeley ("He was descended of an honorable family, in

Bedfordshire; where for many successive generations the names of Edward and Peter were alternatively worn by the heirs of the family. His father was Edward Bulky, D.D., a faithful minister of the gospel; the same whom we find making a supplement unto the last volume of our books of martyrs. He was born at Woodhil (or Odel) in Bedfordshire, January 31st, 1582" [Magnalia 1:400]) [Bulkeley Gen 14-20].

DEATH: Concord 9 March 1658/9 [CoVR 8]. (Anticipating his death, Peter wrote: "Of seventy-two long years this is the last; A new year now begins, the old year passed: Oh may my heart and life be also new" [Magnalia 1:403]. He recovered, to die in his seventy-seventh year.)

MARRIAGE: (1) Goldington, Bedford, 12 April 1613 Jane Allen, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Fairclough) (Haselden) Allen [Bulkeley Gen 42; NEHGR 52:252-53, 257]. She was baptized at Goldington 13 January 1587/8 and buried at Odell 8 December 1626 [Bulkeley Gen 92]. ("His first wife was the daughter of Mr. Thomas Allen, of Goldington: a most virtuous gentlewoman, whose nephew was the Lord Mayor of London, Sir Thomas Allen. By her he had nine sons and two daughters" [Magnalia 1:403].)

(2) In April 1635 Grace Chetwood [Bulkeley Gen 58, citing a contemporary letter of John Blackiston provided by Charles E. Banks (FOOF 1:707)], "a virtuous daughter of Sir Richard Chetwood" and Dorothy Needham [Magnalia 1:403]. She was born about 1602 (aged 33 or 30 in 1635 [Hotten 59, 76]) and died at New London 21 April 1669 ("April 21 [1669]. Mrs Grace Bulkley the widow of Mr. Peter Bulkley sometime Pastor of the ch[urc]h of Concord, deceased. She was a woman of great piety and wisdom & died in good old age. Her sickness was long and very afflictive. She was sick near 3 months before she died. She had not the use of her understanding but by fits, the greatest part of her sickness" [NEHGR 9:45]).

CHILDREN:

With first wife

i EDWARD, bp. Odell 12 June 1614; St Catherine's College, Cambridge, 1629 [Venn 1:250]; m. Lucian _____ [NEHGR 58:201-02, citing PCLR 5:293-94].

ii MARY, bp. Odell 24 August 1615; bur. there 13 January 1615/6.

iii THOMAS, bp. Odell 13 April 1617; m. by 1640 Sarah Jones (eldest child b. Concord 12 August 1640 [CoVR 1]), daughter of Rev. John Jones [TAG 71:52-54].

iv NATHANIEL, bp. Odell 29 November 1618; bur. there 11 February 1628/9.

v JOHN, bp. Odell 6 F
59]); Harvard C
March 1650[/1?
the-Hill, Middl
Okes of East Sm

vi MARY, bp. Odell 1 N

vii JOSEPH, bp. Odel
"Benjamin" in t
d.s.p.

viii DANIEL, bp. Odell
63]); predeceas

ix JABEZ, bp. Odell 2
1629.

With second wife

x GERSHOM, b. abo
and 11 month
Harvard Coll
October 1659

xi ELEAZER, b. say
not graduate
father's land;

xii DOROTHY, b. Co
at the time of

xiii PETER, b. Concor
class of 1660
about 1670 M
eldest child [

ASSOCIATIONS: Peter's siste
Whittingham and *ATHERT*
Martha married *ABRAHAM*
uncle to Oliver St. John (me
Whiting, wife of Rev. Samue

COMMENTS: On 13 April
Backley," aged 15, were e
England on the *Susan & Ell*
Buckley," aged 11, and "Dan
on the same ship [Hotten 63

On 8 May 1635, "Grace B
passenger for New Englan

v JOHN, bp. Odell 6 February 1619/20 (aged 15 in 1635 [Hotten 59]); Harvard College 1642 [Sibley 1:52-54]; m. (1) Odell 19 March 1650[/1?] Anne Try; m. (2) (license) Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex, 6 September 1667 Elizabeth (_____) Okes of East Smithfield; m. (3) Avis _____.

vi MARY, bp. Odell 1 November 1621; no further record.

vii JOSEPH, bp. Odell 4 May 1623 (aged 11 in 1635, called "Benjamin" in the passenger list [Hotten 63]); living 1658; d.s.p.

viii DANIEL, bp. Odell 28 August 1625 (aged 9 in 1635 [Hotten 63]); predeceased his father.

ix JABEZ, bp. Odell 24 December 1626; bur. there 2 December 1629.

With second wife

x GERSHOM, b. about 1636 (said to have died aged 77 years and 11 months on 1 or 2 December 1713 [Sibley 1:397]); Harvard College 1655 [Sibley 1:389-402]; m. Concord 6 October 1659 Sarah Chauncy.

xi ELEAZER, b. say 1638; Harvard College class of 1658 but did not graduate [Sibley 1:572]; named in 1663 division of father's land; no further record.

xii DOROTHY, b. Concord 2 August 1640 [CoVR 1]; living, unm. at the time of her father's 1658 will.

xiii PETER, b. Concord 12 August 1643 [CoVR 1]; Harvard College class of 1660 but did not graduate [Sibley 1:576]; m. by about 1670 Margaret _____ (estimated year of birth of eldest child [Bulkeley Gen 127-28]).

ASSOCIATIONS: Peter's sister Elizabeth was wife successively of Richard Whittingham and *ATHERTON HOUGH* [GMB 2:1007]. Peter's sister Martha married *ABRAHAM MELLOWES* [GMB 2:1248-50]. Peter was uncle to Oliver St. John (mentioned in his will) and Elizabeth (St. John) Whiting, wife of Rev. Samuel Whiting of Lynn [Bulkeley Gen 31].

COMMENTS: On 13 April 1635, "Grace Bewlie," aged 30, and "Jo[hn] Buckley," aged 15, were enrolled at London as passengers for New England on the *Susan & Ellen* [Hotten 59]. On 18 April 1635, "Ben[jamin] Buckley," aged 11, and "Daniell Buckley," aged 9, were enrolled at London on the same ship [Hotten 63].

On 8 May 1635, "Grace Bulkley," aged 33, was enrolled at London as a passenger for New England on the *Elizabeth & Ann* [Hotten 76]. On 9

May 1635, "Peter Bulkley," aged 50, was enrolled on the same ship [Hotten 77].

No doubt the long drawn out enrollments and the lack of effort to standardize spelling of the names were reflections of the family's attempt to board the ship without being apprehended. Son Edward preceded the rest of the family, becoming a member of Boston church on 22 March 1634/5 [BChR 20].

Despite the fact that Mather indicates that Peter had nine sons and two daughters with his first wife, Jacobus found no record of the ninth son [Magnalia 1:403]. Others have added children George, Richard and William to his progeny with his first wife, but offered no evidence [Wethersfield Hist 2:147-51].

Mather does not repeat the tradition seen elsewhere that on the voyage from England, wife Grace appeared to die. Against common practice, but in the absence of decay, her body was not committed to the deep and on the third day, she showed signs of life, and survived over thirty years [Bulkeley Anc 103; Wethersfield Hist 149].

Mather characterized Bulkeley as an exact Sabbath-keeper, who scrupulously avoided all novelties of apparel and cut his hair exceedingly close [Magnalia 1:401]. His early ministerial years were peaceful despite his leanings since "the good Bishop of Lincoln connived at his non-conformity (as he did at his father's), and he lived an unmolested non-conformist until he had been three prentice-ships of years in his ministry" [Magnalia 1:400].

Toward the end of his life there are several mentions of his "infirmities of body" restricting his travel, and in his own words, "A sluggish mass of clay is this my frame" [Magnalia 1:400, 403].

All the sons were offered a college education, but the last two, Eleazer and Peter did not finish, perhaps because of their father's death.

Roger Williams was "long requested to write my grounds against the English preaching, etc." by various divines, including Peter Bulkeley. Williams mentioned him in a letter of 21 July 1637 to Winthrop:

> In the midst of a multitude of barbarous distractions I have fitted some thing to that purpose: and being not able at present to transcribe the whole: yet having been long solicited by Mr. Buckley (from whom I received some objections) and by many others, and of late by my worthy friend Mr. Peters [torn] sight of them, I have thought good to send so much as I have transcribed to the hand of my lo[ving] friend Mr. Buckly [WP 3:455].

His secular appearances
granted a judgment against
1652, as uncle to Mrs. Hanna
the estate of her children
3:271].

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTE: M
biography of Bulkeley [Magn
In 1933 Donald Lines Jacob
Bulkeley, Being an account of
wives, and his relatives in Engl
of his descendants through the
1933). As is evident from its
be consulted for all aspe
Bulkeley's genealogical con
the claims made above.

Jacobus went on to publis
he corrected some errors
published in *Records of Lit*
length on the connections o

In 1976 Michael McGiffert
views [NEHGR 130:107-29].

ORIGIN: Unknown
MIGRATION: 1635 on the
FIRST RESIDENCE: Roxbu
REMOVES: Boston 1637, P

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP
#141, late in 1635: "Henr
lived honestly for a goo
affectionate) he was taken
running in that schism he
be seen in the story) for
removed to the Island" [R
FREEMAN: 17 May 1637
1:110]. On the 1655 roll of

His secular appearances were very rare. On 2 June 1640, Peter was granted a judgment against Alexander Thwaite [MBCR 1:296]. In May of 1652, as uncle to Mrs. Hannah (Smith?) (Mellows) Hills, he was surety for the estate of her children with his nephew Edward Mellows [MBCR 3:271].

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTE: Mather published a "quaint, yet informative," biography of Bulkeley [Magnalia 1:400-4; Bulkeley Gen 92].

In 1933 Donald Lines Jacobus compiled *The Bulkeley Genealogy: Rev. Peter Bulkeley, Being an account of his career, his ancestry, the ancestry of his two wives, and his relatives in England and New England, together with a genealogy of his descendants through the seventh generation* (New Haven, Connecticut, 1933). As is evident from its subtitle, this genealogical masterpiece should be consulted for all aspects of the multitudinous ramifications of Bulkeley's genealogical connections, and is used in support of many of the claims made above.

Jacobus went on to publish additional material on this family. In 1933 he corrected some errors regarding this immigrant and his family as published in *Records of Littleton* [TAG 9:227], and in 1944 he wrote at length on the connections of Grace Chetwood [TAG 21:69-83].

In 1976 Michael McGiffert addressed an aspect of Bulkeley's theological views [NEHGR 130:107-29].

HENRY BULL

ORIGIN: Unknown
MIGRATION: 1635 on the *James* of London
FIRST RESIDENCE: Roxbury
REMOVES: Boston 1637, Portsmouth [RI] 1638, Newport 1639

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP: Admitted to Roxbury Church as member #141, late in 1635: "Henry Bull a man servant he came to the land; he lived honestly for a good season, but on the sudden (being weak & affectionate) he was taken & transported with the opinion of familism & running in that schism he fell into many & gross sins of lying etc. (as may be seen in the story) for which he was excommunicate, after which he removed to the Island" [RChR 81].

FREEMAN: 17 May 1637 [MBCR 1:373]. Newport 16 March 1640/1 [RICR 1:110]. On the 1655 roll of Newport freemen [RICR 1:300].



Bulkeley

THE BULKELEY GENEALOGY

REV. PETER BULKELEY

Being an account of his career, his ancestry, the ancestry of his two wives, and his relatives in England and New England, together with a genealogy of his descendants through the seventh American generation

Compiled by

DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A.

New Haven, Connecticut

1933

THE BULKELEY FAMILY

Arms: Sable a chevron between three bull's heads cabossed silver armed gold.
Crest: Out of a crown gold a bull's head silver armed gold.

The Bulkeley family is of great antiquity in England, and derives its name from the town of Bulkeley in Cheshire County, where as early as 1200 they were lords of the manor.* "Bulkeley is a sequestered and beautiful township, situated about twelve miles south-east of Chester, in the line between Bunbury and Malpas, shaded on the north-west by the Bickerton Hills."

Robert de Bulkileh was lord of the manor of Bulkeley, it is said, and father of William who received a quitclaim from his sisters in 1233. William is then assigned a son Robert who is said to have married a daughter of Butler, lord of Warrington.† The last-named Robert is given three sons, William (living 1302), Peter, and Thomas, and the claim is sometimes made that this Peter was the one who married Nichola Bird and became the ancestor of Rev. Peter Bulkeley.‡

The early Bulkeleys were numerous, and the exact connection of Peter (the husband of Nichola) with the main Cheshire stem is uncertain. William (son of Robert, and brother of Peter, above) married Maud, daughter of Sir John de Davenport, and to them are assigned six sons:

i. William, whose share of the manor of Bulkeley went to his daughter and heiress, Alice, wife of Thomas de Holford.

ii. Robert, of Oteworth, had Eaton in Davenham, co. Cheshire; children:
   (1) Robert, ancestor of the Bulkeleys of Eaton.
   (2) Richard, married Agnes de Chedle; ancestor of the Bulkeleys of Chedle, Barons Bulkeley of Beaumaris.
   (3) Peter, of Broxton, whose male line is said to have become extinct with his granddaughters.

iii. Roger, adopted the surname of Norbury; line ended with his granddaughters.

---

* The term 'lord' in the sense of feudal owner of a manor is often ignorantly interpreted as 'Baron.' Lords of the manor were not ordinarily and never *ipso facto*, Barons.

† Jane, daughter of Sir William Butler, according to some authorities. The Butlers of Bewsey in Warrington, co. Lancaster, were an important family, and the most thorough account of them in print does not mention the wife of Robert de Bulkeley [Lancaster and Cheshire, pub. by the Chetham Society, vol. 87 (1873)].

‡ Ormerod's *History of Cheshire*, vol. 2, p. 652; Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 19, p. 164.

iv. RICHARD, adopted the surname of Prestland, and left descend
v. THOMAS, left descendants.
vi. DAVID, ancestor of the Bulkeleys of Bulkeley and Bickerton remaining lands in Bulkeley were sold under the will o descendant, Thomas Bulkeley of Bulkeley, Gent., who di 1802, after they had been in possession of this family fo remarkable period of 600 years.

It will be observed that Robert, the second son of William also said to have had a son Peter, who was grandnephew of Peter mentioned above. Ormerod's *History of Cheshire*, cont to the pedigree (vol. 2, p. 652), affirms under the account Haughton (vol. 2, p. 290) that this was most likely the P who married Nichola Bird. We quote: "This Peter de Bulk appears, from a careful comparison of the jarring evidence rela to the connection of the Birds and Bulkeleys, to have been the th son of Robert Bulkeley of [Oteworth, qy. in] Davenham, a sec son of William de Bulkeley lord of the manor of Bulkeley in 132

The facts in the matter are that Nichola daughter of Thom le Brid [or Bird] and wife of Peter Bulkeley was found next kin and heir to William de Haughton by the latter's Inquisit post mortem, 39 Edward III (1366). Now a man who married in 1366, but presumably far from elderly at that date, with difficulty be assigned as grandson to a man who had attain his majority before 1233. He obviously belongs about two gen ations further on in the pedigree, hence the theory that the husba of Nichola Bird was identical with the younger Peter is the mo probable of the two theories, though his identity is not establish with certainty.*

I. Peter Bulkeley, a scion of the Bulkeleys of Bulkeley, Cheshire, held Haughton, co. Cheshire, in right of his wife Nicho daughter of Thomas le Bird. Letters Patent granting annu of 100 shillings to Peter de Bulkeley of Halghton by Ki Richard II, 28 Sept. 1390.

II. John Bulkeley, of Haughton, son of Peter, married Audr daughter and heir of John Titley of Woore, co. Shropshire.

* It might easily require several months' intensive research in England to collect evidence necessary for definite conclusions regarding the relationship of the ea Bulkeleys. We have done what could be done with the imperfect data offered by prin authorities, and regret that our statements require so much of caution. A number early Bulkeley deeds published in *The Ancestor*, vol. 6, pp. 23-31, indicate that the of Robert were named Robert, Richard, and *Roger*; which makes Peter's parentage more uncertain.

d 1450. Letters Patent granting John son of Peter de Bulk-ley pence pension as archer of the Crown, 1399.

III. Hugh Bulkeley, of Woore, married Helen, daughter of omas Wilbraham of Woodley, Esq.

IV. Humphrey Bulkeley, of Woore, married Cecily, daughter d heir of John Moulton, of Moulton.

V. William Bulkeley, of Oakley, married Beatrice, daughter d coheir of William Hill, of Buntingsdale, Shropshire, by his e Alice, sister and heir of Richard de Bunbury. He died Mar. 1571. Arms of Hill: Gules, a chevron between three eons argent.

VI. Thomas Bulkeley, of Woore, b. say 1515-20, lived in ntingsdale in the parish of Market Drayton, Shropshire, died 1591 and buried at Market Drayton; married Elizabeth rosvenor, b. say 1520, daughter of Randall Grosvenor of Bella-rt, co. Shropshire. See *The Grosvenor Line*, below. Children:

i. ROWLAND, of Woore, living 1596; m. ELIZABETH BARKER, dau. of George Barker of Coulshurst, Shropshire, by his first wife. Rowland had a son William, who was father of Richard.

+ii. EDWARD, D.D., father of Rev. Peter Bulkeley. An account of him and his family will be found following *The Grosvenor Line* below.

iii. MARGARET, m. THOMAS SMITH, of Longstowe, Shropshire, yeoman. His will (P. C. C. 32 Kidd), made 24 July 1597, proved 12 May 1599, named his wife Margaret, unmarried daus. Elizabeth and Margaret, another dau. Jane Smith, dau. Dorathie, dau. Ann Phillipps, dau. Katherine Heynes, and dau. Alice Dresser; appointed as Executors, daus. Elizabeth and Jane, his wife, his "brethren-in-law" Edward Bulkeley and George Barker, and as Overseers, the right worshipful Robert Nedham the Elder of Shavington, Esq., and "my cousin" William Bulkeley of Woore, Esq.; witnesses, Roger Daker, John Cartwright, and John Grococke.

iv. ANNE, m. WILLIAM GREENE.

v. CATHERINE, m. (as his second wife) GEORGE BARKER, of Coulshurst, Shropshire, perhaps the George Barker whose will was proved at Lichfield in 1599. Children:*

* George Barker m. (1) a Steventon of Rowton, by whom he had four surviving ildren: i. *Andrew*, m. (1) Constance, dau. of George Smith of Longstowe, and (2) abel, dau. of Francis Kinaston of Oteley. ii. *Robert*, m. Catherine, dau. of George ckworth of co. Kent. iii. *Elizabeth*, m. Rowland Bulkeley, *vide supra*. iv. *Margaret*, William Gruffeth.

(1) John, m. Joan, dau. of George Southerne of Fitz, and had a son George.
(2) Anne, m. Thomas Umpton.
(3) Isabel, m. Arthur Ward.

Authorities

Ormerod: History of Cheshire, vol. 2, pp. 290, 291, 652.
The Ancestor, vol. 6, pp. 23-31.
Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 19 (Visitation of Bedford), p. 164; vol. 28 (Visitation of Shropshire, 1623), pp. 29, 243; vol. 18 (Visitation of Cheshire, 1580), pp. 54-55.
Boston Evening Transcript, 7 Apr. 1915, item No. 4124. 2.

THE GROSVENOR LINE

Arms: Azure, a Garb, Or.
Ancient arms: Azure, a Bend, Or.

Rev. Peter Bulkeley's paternal grandmother, Elizabeth Grosvenor, belonged to a distinguished family which originated in co Cheshire, England. This entire county, with its earldom, wa granted by William the Conqueror to Hugh Lupus, and according to the formerly accepted account that Earl was uncle of Gilber le Grosvenor, whose son Sir Robert received the lordship o Over-Lostock.

Critical study of contemporary documentary sources has demol ished that pleasing fancy. Gilbert le Grosvenor is a myth evolve out of the name Gilbert "Venator," which was merely the Lati form of the name of Gilbert de Venables, baron of Kinderton We follow the account given by W. H. B. Bird in "The Grosveno Myth" published in 1902 in *The Ancestor*, vol. 1, pp. 166-188.

I. Robert le Grosvenor is the earliest member of this family o whom contemporary mention is found. He received a grant o Budworth in Cheshire from a later Earl of Chester, Hugh Kevelio (1153-1181). His wife was Alice, who m. (2) William d Stretton, and the indications are that they had sons, Randle an Robert.

II. Randle le Grosvenor, d. before 1232, in the lifetime of h mother. He appears to have had two sons:

i. Robert, of Budworth, d. by 1241; m. Margery, and left issue.
+ii. Richard.

III. Richard le Grosvenor, in 1234 received a grant of Hulm Cheshire, from Gralam de Lostock, and was living in 1269.

IV. Robert le Grosvenor, of Hulme, d. before 1293, buried Friar Minors; m. Margery.

V. Robert le Grosvenor, of Hulme, a minor in 1293, did homage 1305, dead by 1328; served in the Scotch war under Edward II; m. Margery.

VI. Robert le Grosvenor, of Rudheath, afterwards of Hulme, did homage 1328, d. before 1342, and buried at Great Budworth; m. before 1323, Emma, dau. and coheir of William de Modburlegh, by his wife Maud, dau. and heir of Robert Downes; she was living as late as about 1366, and brought to her husband lands in Chorlegh and Werford. Children:

+i. Ralph.
ii. Robert.

VII. Ralph le Grosvenor, mentioned in documents in 1342 and 1346, d. before 1356, and buried at Nether Peover; m. Joan.

VIII. Sir Robert le Grosvenor, b. about 1342, d. 22 Apr. 1396; did homage 1373; served in France, 1359-60, under his father-in-law, Sir John Danyers, and in 1369-70 under the Black Prince; m. (1) Margaret Danyers, who d. June 1370; m. (2) Joan, dau. of Robert de Pulford, widow of Thomas de Belgrave, and heir to her brother, John de Pulford.

In 1385 an English army under the king invaded Scotland. Sir Richard Scrope, first Baron Scrope of Bolton, was incensed to find in the camp a knight of the Palatinate (Cheshire), Sir Robert Grosvenor, bearing the same coat (azure, a bend, or) as his own. A dispute followed; Grosvenor maintained his right; and the matter was referred to a court of chivalry, composed of the constable and marshal of England with other nobles. Many sittings were held, and much evidence collected. A contemporary record of the suit survives. Among those who testified for Scrope were John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster; the Earl of Derby (afterwards King Henry IV); the Duke of York; Sir John Holand, the king's half-brother; the Earl of Northumberland and his son Sir Henry de Percy (then aged twenty, later famed as "Harry Hotspur"); and the poet, "Geffray Chaucere esquier, del age de xl ans & plus." Grosvenor's witnesses were drawn chiefly from the gentry of Cheshire and Lancaster.

Wild claims were made on both sides. Grosvenor claimed the coat was granted to his ancestor by the Domesday Earl of Chester, though actually that was earlier than the age of hereditary coat armour. Mention was made of a third claimant to the same arms,

Thomas Carminowe, an esquire of Cornwall, who carried his claim back to King Arthur's legendary "round table."

Not a word is found in the suit about the office of "Le Grosvenour" or "Grand Huntsman" to the Dukes of Normandy, which later Grosvenors claimed as the origin of their name. The earlier generations mentioned by the witnesses were entirely traditional, and no evidence was presented for them at the trial. It was claimed that the Grosvenor ancestor held Over-Lostock at the time of Domesday; but Domesday Book contains no mention of Grosvenor nor of either Lostock, and it is known that both Lostocks were later members of the capital manor with which King Edward endowed his abbey of Vale Royal. Grosvenor, for his moiety, paid the abbey a rent of seventeen shillings a year and two pigs.

It is quite clear, therefore, that the mention of the earlier Grosvenors made at the trial (perhaps the most famous heraldric trial in English history) was entirely traditionary, and while true in part, cannot be accepted in all particulars.

IX. Sir Thomas Grosvenor, son and heir by the second wife, b. in 1377, d. in 1429; m. Joan Venables of Kinderton, Cheshire. They had four sons:

i. ROBERT, b. abt. 1405; of Hulme, whose large properties were divided among his six daughters and coheirs.
ii. RALPH, ancestor of the Grosvenors of Eaton; this branch received a baronetcy in 1622, a barony in 1761, an earldom in 1784, and is represented by the Duke of Westminster to-day.
+iii. THOMAS, see below.
iv. RANDALL, ancestor of the Grosvenors of co. Warwick.

X. Thomas Grosvenor, of Drayton, third son, b. [say 1415]; m. Isabella, dau. and coheir of Richard Peshall of Chetwynd and Bellaport, Shropshire.

XI. Randall Grosvenor, of Bellaport, b. [say 1450], d. 1 Mar. 1521/2; m. Margaret, dau. of Randall Mainwaring, of Carincham, Cheshire.* See the Documentary Evidence below.

* The first Randall Mainwaring of Carincham or Kermincham, Cheshire, died 1487/8, and his son, the second Randall, was born 1469 and died 1547. We cannot suppose that our Margaret was much younger than her husband; and her son was old enough to marry in 1500. Hence, she was probably born as early as 1455. The first Randall Mainwaring, by wife Margaret Davenport, is said to have had a dau. Margaret who m. John Wynnington of Hermitage. Our Margaret may have been sister of the first Randall, and dau. of Ralph le Mainwaring by his wife Margaret Savage, but we have not seen a pedigree which credits Ralph with such a daughter. See Ormerod's *History of Cheshire*, vol. 3, p. 80.

XII. Randall Grosvenor, of Bellaport, b. [say 1480], d. in 1559/60; m. in 1500, Anne, dau. of Richard Charlton, of Apley, Shropshire. See the Documentary Evidence below. Children:

i. THOMAS, eldest son and heir; had a dau. Elizabeth in 1558.
ii. GEOFFREY.
iii. KATHERINE, m. ——— Nash.
+iv. ELIZABETH, b. [say 1515]; m. Thomas Bulkeley, of Woore, b. [say 1510-15], d. in 1591; parents of Rev. Edward and grandparents of Rev. Peter Bulkeley.
v. ROBERT, had a son Thomas in 1558.
vi. MARGERY.
vii. RANDALL.
viii. HENRY.

Authorities

The Ancestor, vol. 1, pp. 166-188; vol. 2, pp. 129-155.
Ormerod: History of Cheshire, vol. 3, pp. 143-152.
Collins: The Peerage of England, 4th Edition, 1768, vol. 7, pp. 503-514.
The Herald and Genealogist, vol. 4, pp. 481-495; vol. 5, pp. 322-326, 499-507. [Contains errors]
Shropshire Archæological Society Transactions, 4th Series, vol. 10, pp. 290, 292, 293; vol. 11, p. 40.
Documentary evidence, see below.

Documentary Evidence

I. *Inquisitions on estate of Randall Grosvenor* [Generation XI above].

[1] Inquisition upon Ranulph Gravenor esq. Writ of *diem clausit extremum* directed to Sheriff of Staffordshire to inquire as to lands of Roulandus Gravenor esq. 8 July 14 Hen. VIII [1522].

Inquisition at Lichfield 13 Oct. 14 Hen. VIII [1522]. The jurors say that long before the death of the said Ranulph Gravenor esq. he was seised of six messuages, 100 ac. meadow, 60 ac. pasture, 40 ac. wood, and 40s. yearly rent in Meyre Weston by Staundon and Hyll near Adbaston, co. Staff., and enfeoffed Thomas Adams, rector of the church of Mukleston, Richard Johnson, rector of Norton, John Tytley of Tytley, gent., and Roger Manwaring of Wick Malban [*de Wico Malbano*]* esq., of all his lands and tenements in Staffordshire and Shropshire to the use of an indenture between (1) Richard Chorlton of Apley esq., and (2) Ranulph Gravenor esq., dated 26 Oct. 16 Hen. VII [1500], namely, (A) to the use of the said† Ranulph Gravenor, then son and heir apparent of Ranulph Gravenor the father, and [to the use of] Anne wife of the said Ranulph, the son, and the heirs of their bodies, (so far as concerned 10 marks yearly of the premises), and

* Wich Malbank, in Nantwich, Cheshire.
† The term, "the said," is obviously in error here.

(B) (so far as concerned the remaining lands), (1) to the use of Ranulph Gravenor the father for life, (2) the said Ranulph Gravenor the son, and the heirs of his body. The feoffees being so seised granted to Ranulph Gravenor the son and his wife Anne and to the heirs of their bodies, all the messuages and lands in Hyll, co. Staff., to the yearly value of five marks, and all the lands in North Clebory, co. Salop, to the value of five marks, with the advowson of the church of the same.

Ranulph the son and Anne his wife are seised thereof and survive.

Ranulph the father died 1 March last [1521/2].

Ranulph the son is heir to his father and was aged at his father's death 40 years and more.

[Chan. Inquisition p. m. (Series 2) (C 142) 39/63]

[2] Inquisition taken at Sheffenhall, co. Salop, Monday before the Nativity of St. John Baptist 13 Hen. VIII [Aug. 1521], after the death of Rondolphus Gravenor late of Beulaport esq.

The jurors say that the said Ranulph before his death enfeoffed Thomas Adamce [and the other three, as named in the foregoing inquisition] of his manor of Northclebury with the advowson to the use of Ranulph Grosvenor the son and heir of the said Rondulph Grosvenor the elder, and [to the use of] Anne his wife daughter of Richard Chorleton esq. and the heirs of their bodies, with remainder to the right heirs of the said Rondulph the elder.

By charter, the said Rondulph the elder enfeoffed the same feoffees of his manor of Beulaport with the township of Beerston belonging thereto, to hold to the use of the said Rondulph the elder for his life, with remainder to the use of Rondulph his son and the heirs of his body, certain lands and tenements, parcel of Beulaport manor, having been assigned by the said Rondulph the father for two life-annuities, (A) 40s. yearly to John Grosvenor his younger son [filio juñ], (B) 40s. yearly to whomsoever it should please him to nominate, with remainder to (1) the said Rondulph the elder for life, and (2) to Rondulph the younger and the heirs of his body.

Rondulph the elder died 1 March last past [1520/1].

Ranulph Gravenor the younger, his son and heir, is of full age.

[Escheators' Inquisition, (E 150), 842/1, Salop]

It will be noted that there is an error in date in one inquisition or in the other. The Staffordshire inquisition has the writ, 8 July 14 Hen. VIII, attached, and is not in the form usual after a delay; we can only conclude that there was a mistake in dating the Salop record, and that it should have been 14, not 13, Hen. VIII.

II. *Will of Randall Grosvenor* [Generation XII above].

In the name of God Amen, The xxiij day of februarij M.D.Lviij I Rondul Grosvenor of Bellaport, Co. Salop pish of Mocleston beyng sycke in body, &c. To be buryed in the hye Chancell of Mocleston nye to the buryall of my father. To the churche of Mocleston v^{s} viij ^{d}. I wyll that my buryall shalbe made & done of my whole goods aft— the laudable custom of the contre & accordyng for my degre at the ou^{r}sight of my executors & ou^{r}seers. To M^{r} pson of Mocleston v^{s} viij^{d} for my s^{d} buryall. I will that Thomas Grosvenor my sone & heyre shall haue my best whyte harneys for one man my best sallett & splents my best horse bull & boor as heyrelomes. To Geffrey Grosvenor my sone my fynched oxe & hys fellowe. To Kateryne Nash of London my daughter xl^{s} in recompence of her chylds pte of my goods. To my brother John Grosvenor my best satten dublett. To Danyell Grome ij kye & ij heffers. To Willm Grosvenor of Norton one good calfe. To Elizabeth hunte ij heffers & ij Calves. To Elizabeth daughter of my sone Thomas Grosvenor one Cowe. To Elizabeth Newport one Cowe. To Mgery bulkeley one Cowe & to my daughter in lawe hellen Grosvenor one Cowe. To yonge Randul Grosvenor of bereston one lyttyll bay nage & one browne heffer. To my daughter Elizabeth bulkeley one bay fylly & I wyll that her husband shall [*illegible*] the pollasce w^{ch} I have gyven hym. To Thomas Grosvenor sone of Robert my sone one heffer of ij yere olde. I wyll that Anne my wyff shall haue the old mare w^{ch} she usyth to ryde upon & a yonge gray amblyng ffyllye almost iij yere old. To hugh Dale my best cotte save one & a dublet. ffurther hyt ys my wyll that such debts as I owe shalbe payde of my whole goods. And the resydue of all my goods & cattals aft— my debts be payd my funerals dyscharged and thes legacyes pformed I wyll to be devydet in two equall pts one pte to Anne my wyff & the other pte to be devydet betwene Mgery my daughter Robert Rondull & Henry my yonger sones at the ou^{r}syght of my ou^{r}seers. I make Anne my wyff Mgery my daughter Rondull & Henry my yonger sones to be trew & lawfull executors at the ou^{r}syght of M^{r} Alen Charlton pson of Whytchurche & Thomas bulkeley my sone in lawe my ou^{r}seers. In witness, &c.

Thes beyng Wyttnesses—Ric Wordeley pson of Norton In hales Thomas bulkeley w^{t} others.

Item I bequeth to Rose Damport one heffer calfe of one yere old.

Invty 3 March 1559 by Geffrey Lee Willm Snowe Rychard Grene and Water Ycke. Total lxx £ xv^{s} iiij.

Proved at Stafford 3 May 1560 by Ranulph & Henry sons p. r. for Anne the relict.

[Lichfield wills. Calendared as "1560 Randull Gravenor No. 3."]*

DESCENT OF REV. PETER BULKELEY

From a Magna Charta Baron

1. Saher de Quincy (c. 1155-1219), first Earl of Winchester, and a surety of Magna Charta; m. between 1168 and 1173 Margaret de Beaumont (d. 1236), daughter of the third Earl of Leicester, and descended from the Capetian kings of France.

* The will is now at Birmingham, with other Lichfield wills.

2. Roger de Quincy (d. 1264), Earl of Winchester; m. Helen daughter of Alan, Lord of Galloway, by his first wife, a daughter of Reginald, Lord of the Isles.*
3. Elena de Quincy (d. 1296); m. Alan la Zouche (d. 1269), first Baron Zouche, a descendant in the male line of the Vicomtes de Porhoet in Brittany.
4. Sir Roger la Zouche (d. 1285), Baron Zouche; m. Ela Longespée, a granddaughter of William de Longespée (1176-1226), Earl of Salisbury (a natural son of King Henry II of England), by his wife Ela Devereux (1188-1261), a descendant of the Capetian kings of France, Dukes of Burgundy, and Dukes of Brittany.
5. Alan la Zouche (1267-1314), Baron Zouche of Ash, co. Leicester; m. Eleanor de Segrave.
6. Elena la Zouche (1288-); m. (1) Nicholas St. Maur; m. (2) abt. 1317 Alan de Charlton, of Apley, Shropshire, who d. 3 Dec. 1360, probably brother of John, first Baron Charlton of Powys.
7. Alan de Charlton (b. abt. 1318/9, d. 3 May 1349); m. Margery fitzAer (b. 4 Apr. 1314, dead by 1349). She was descended in the male line and in the eighth generation from Alcher, Domesday Lord of Aston Aer, Harcott, Middleton, Great Withyford, and Albrighton, in Shropshire.† Children:

   i. JOHN, b. 2 Feb. 1340; d. s. p. 25 Dec. 1380; m. Joan de Langley.
   +ii. THOMAS, b. [say 1345].

8. Thomas de Charlton (b. say 1345, d. 6 Oct. 1387); m. ——. Children:

   +i. ANNA, b. before 1380.
   ii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1382; d. 8 Jan. 1399.
   iii. ELENA, b. abt. 1387; d. 3 July 1400.

---

*Alan, Lord of Galloway, was son of Roland (d. 1200), Lord of Galloway, son of Uchtred (d. 1174), Lord of Galloway, by his wife Gunnild of Dunbar, dau. of Waldev son of Cospatrick (1040-1075), Earl of Dunbar, son of Maldred (d. 1045) and Algith of Northumberland. Maldred was son of Crinan by his wife Bethoc, dau. of Malcolm II King of Scots. Algitha was dau. of Uchtred, Earl of Northumberland, by his wi Elfgifu, dau. of Ethelred II, King of England. Turton's *Plantagenet Ancestry* trace Reginald, Lord of the Isles, through Kings of Man and Earls of Orkney, from Hakon (d. 1079) of Sweden and St. Olaf (992-1030) of Norway.

†For the FitzAer family and the best account of the early Charltons, see R. W. Eyton's *Antiquities of Shropshire*, vol. 9, pp. 309-320.

9. Anna de Charlton (b. before 1380, dead 1399); m. William de Knightley. Their son, who follows, was heir of the Charltons of Apley Castle, and adopted that surname.
10. Thomas Charlton (b. 30 Mar. 1394, d. 4 Jan. 1460); m. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir ~~Adam~~ Francis ~~of London~~. Cicely Robert
11. Robert Charlton (b. before 1430, d. 1471); m. Mary, dau. of Robert Corbet of Morton, Shropshire.
12. Richard Charlton (b. say 1450, d. 1522); m. Anne, dau. of William Mainwaring of Ightfield, Shropshire.
13. Anne Charlton (b. say 1480); m. in 1500, Randall Grosvenor (b. say 1480, d. 1559/60), of Bellaport, Shropshire.
14. Elizabeth Grosvenor (b. say 1515); m. Thomas Bulkeley (b. say 1510-15, d. 1591), of Woore, Shropshire.
15. Rev. Edward Bulkeley, D.D. (b. abt. 1540, bur. 5 Jan. 1620/1); m. Olive Irby (b. say 1547, bur. 10 Mar. 1614/5).
16. Rev. Peter Bulkeley, M.A., b. 31 Jan. 1582/3.

NOTES

An utterly preposterous pedigree, Harleian 1241, is printed in *Publications of the Harleian Society*, vol. 28 (Shropshire), p. 107, which makes the first Alan de Charlton (generation 6 above) a younger brother of the last Baron Charlton of Powys. But Edward, the last Baron of Charlton blood, was born in 1371, and his father was born in 1334; whereas our Alan de Charlton married about 1317 a widow who was born in 1288. Alan's birth may therefore be placed as around 1290, hence it is ridiculous to suppose that he could be younger brother of a man born about eighty years after himself. We find R. W. Eyton's account in *Antiquities of Shropshire*, vol. 9, pp. 309-320, much more trustworthy. There are other serious errors in the Harleian pedigree above mentioned.

In Publications of the Harleian Society, the same vol. 28, at pp. 100-101, appears a much more reliable pedigree of the Charltons of Apley, based on Harleian 1396, fo. 65, and 1241, fo. 5.

The only difficult point in the above descent of Rev. Peter Bulkeley from Saher de Quincy is at generation 13. In the preceding account of the Grosvenor family we have presented the evidence which proves that Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Bulkeley, was daughter of Randall Grosvenor by his wife Anne Charlton. The Grosvenor pedigree in *The Herald and Genealogist* called Anne the daughter of William Charlton of Apley. The Grosvenor Inquisition hereinbefore printed in full proves that she was daughter of Richard Charlton of Apley. That agrees better with all the known dates, and it makes her sister of William Charlton instead of his daughter. This William (d. 1532) was born presumably about 1480-85, for he served in 1513 in the French wars, where his courage won him the appellation of "Stout William." The children of William were named in the 1623 Visita-

tion, viz.: Richard, William (d. s. p. 1567), John, Robert, Alice (wife of Robert Cresset), Cecilia (wife of Richard Morton), and Elizabeth (wife of Thomas Eyton). While such lists of children in Visitation pedigrees are not always complete, it will be noted that William was not credited with a daughter Anne; the pedigree does not state the names of his brothers and sisters, the children of Richard.

We have tried in vain to locate a will of Richard Charlton (d. 1522). In the absence of that evidence, and with the proof that Anne was daughter of a Richard of Apley, fortified by the harmony of dates and lack of mention of any other Richard of Apley at that period, we submit that our identification is more than probable and short only of absolute proof.

The fact that the Grosvenor pedigree erroneously calls Anne a daughter of William Charlton is really a point in favor of our conclusion. The contemporary inquisition refers to the marriage settlement of 1500, then doubtless in existence, which called her daughter of Richard, and that evidence is conclusive. The only Richard of Apley, so far as we have been able to find, of proper age to be father of Anne, was certainly the father of William. Now the Grosvenor pedigree, which called Anne daughter of William, was likely based in part on tradition; and what is more probable than that Anne's brother William, a noted soldier, and nearer in age to the following generations, was more prominently mentioned in the Grosvenor tradition than was her father Richard? It was doubtless reported that Anne was of the family of "Stout" William Charlton, and it is easy to understand how the name William replaced that of her actual father, Richard.

It is proper to call attention to *Publications of the Harleian Society*, vol. 29 (Shropshire), p. 519, where it is stated that Francis Yonge of Kenton, Shropshire, married Anne daughter of Richard Charlton of Apley and had an incredible number of children. Since their eldest grandson was Sheriff in 1548, this Anne may have been born as early as 1460, which would indicate that she may have been sister instead of daughter of Richard. Or it is possible, as often happened, that her Christian name was erroneously stated in the pedigree.

REV. EDWARD BULKELEY

(Rev.) Edward Bulkeley, D.D., second son of Thomas Bulkeley of Woore, Shropshire, by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Randall Grosvenor, was born not far from 1540. He matriculated as pensioner from St. John's College, Cambridge, Michaelmas, 1555; Scholar, 1555; B.A., 1559/60; M.A., 1563; B.D., 1569; D.D., 1578; Fellow, 1560. He obtained the rectorship of Odell in Bedfordshire, probably in 1571. He "compounded" for the living of Odell, 6 Mar. 1571/2, as is shown by the Bishops' Certificates of the Diocese of Canterbury.* This means that he then paid

* *Bedford Hist. Record Soc. Pub.*, vol. 8, p. 155.

his superior his first year's salary, as was then the established practice in the English Church.

He married, probably about 1566, Olive Irby, born say 1547, buried at Odell, 10 Mar. 1614/5, daughter of John and Rose (Overton) Irby, by whom he had three sons and twelve daughters. Her family will be found in *The Irby Line*, below.

It is very difficult to learn much of the personal history of a minister who lived in the sixteenth century and who, by the very nature of his calling, did not figure in the political annals of his generation. He was Prebend of Chester, 1574; of Westminster, 1583; of Lichfield, 1594; and was Vicar of St. Mary, Shrewsbury, 1578-82. We know that he was one of the commissioners appointed by the Bishop of Lincoln in 1608 for the "Levye of Armour" in Bedfordshire among the clergy.*

We owe to the late Col. C. E. Banks the following interesting item, from Shrewsbury Corporation Record, Burgess Roll, 1580: Edward Bulkeley of Shrewsbury, professor of theology, son of Thomas, admitted burges and has issue: Nathaniel, aged 6; Mary, aged 13; Frances, aged 12; Judith, aged 10; Martha, aged 8; Deborah, aged 5; Dorcas, aged 3; Elizabeth, aged 1.

Rev. Richard Madockes of Woodhall [Odell], co. Bedford, in his will dated 15 Aug. 1606, proved 27 Nov. 1606, after providing for his relatives in Shrewsbury, gave legacies to Mr. Doctor Bulkley, Mistress Olive Bulkley, and their daughter Mistress Elizabeth Bulkley, and appointed Edward Bulkley, D.D., and pastor, sole executor.†

Dr. Bulkeley's daughter, the "Mistress Elizabeth" referred to above, married Richard Whittingham, of Sutterton, co. Lincoln. He in his will, dated 6 Mar. 1615, proved 18 Apr. 1618, made provision for his wife Elizabeth, by whom he then had no children, and his own heirs, and then gave legacies to his "brother" Mellowes' children, to William Ingoldsbie, a son of brother Ingoldsbie, clerk, and the rest of sister Ingoldsbie's children, and to Olive Welbie and all the rest of her brothers and sisters; also to his father-in-law, Mr. Doctor Buckley, his brother-in-law Mr. Peter Buckley, and the latter's son Edward; and made Mr.

* *Victoria History of Bedfordshire*, vol. 3, p. 69.
† Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 2, p. 1061.

Anthony Ingoldsbie, of Fishtoft, clerk, one of the supervisors of the will.*

Dr. Bulkeley was a moderate Puritan; he resigned his pastorate in 1609, probably because of increasing age, and died at Odell early in Jan. 1620/1. His burial on 5 Jan. 1620/1 was entered in the Odell registers by his son Peter, who had succeeded him as Rector.†

The will of Edward Bulkley late of "Woodhall," co. Bedford, doctor of theology, deceased, was proved Jan. 1620/1, and a commission to administer was granted to Peter Bulkley, son of the said deceased, and executor named in the will [Westminster Act Book, No. 3, fo. 59]. The will does not exist, either filed or in the register.

Children:‡

i. MARY, b. abt. 1567.

ii. FRANCES, b. abt. 1568; bur. at Moulton, co. Lincoln, in 1610; m. at Whaplode, co. Lincoln, in 1595, RICHARD WELBY, bapt. at Moulton in 1564, second son of Thomas Welby, by his wife Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Thimbleby, Knt.§ See *The Welby-Farwell Connection*, below.

iii. JUDITH, b. abt. 1570.

iv. MARTHA, b. abt. 1572; m. ABRAHAM MELLOWES, b. [say 1570], d. at Charlestown, Mass., in 1639. They left descendants in America; see *The Mellowes Connection*, below.

v. NATHANIEL, b. abt. 1574; d. in London in 1602. He was living in St. Michael Bassinghall, London, when he made his will, which was proved 4 Dec. 1602; he made his father Edward Bulckley, D.D., Executor.‖

vi. DEBORAH, b. abt. 1575.

vii. DORCAS, b. abt. 1577; m. as his second wife, by license dated 1 Dec. 1598, (REV.) ANTHONY INGOLDSBY, b. abt. 1560, d. at Fishtoft, co. Lincoln, in 1627. He was Rector of Fishtoft from 1586 until his death; will dated 22 Apr. 1627, proved 1 Oct. 1627; he left children by his first wife.¶

* Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 2, p. 112.

† Blaydes' *Genealogia Bedfordiensis*, p. 220.

‡ There were also four more daughters, whose history has not been ascertained. guess made years ago, and still repeated by the ignorant, to the effect that Mrs. Dorot Lord, who with her family came to America in the same ship with the Bulkeleys, wa sister of Rev. Peter Bulkeley, has been positively disproved; she was Dorothy Bi proved by the marriage license and her father's will.

§ *Publications of Harleian Society*, vol. 55 (Visitation of Lincoln), p. 1375.

‖ Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 1, p. 574.

¶ *Publications of Harleian Society*, vol. 51 (Visitation of Lincoln), p. 539. App ently he also had children by Dorcas.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1579; d. at Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1643; m. (1) after Aug. 1606, and probably abt. 1614 or 1615, RICHARD WHITTINGHAM, of Sutterton, co. Lincoln, Gent., b. abt. 1580, d. in 1618; m. (2) at Boston, co. Lincoln, 9 Jan. 1617/8, ATHERTON HAUGH, of Boston, who d. at Boston, Mass., 11 Sept. 1650; see *The Whittingham-Haugh Connection*, below.

ix. SARAH, b. abt. 1580; d. by 1611; m. [say 1597], OLIVER ST. JOHN, of Keysoe, co. Bedford, Gent., b. [say 1575], bur. at Keysoe, 23 Mar. 1625/6. They had descendants in America, through their daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth (St. John) Whiting; see *The St. John Connection*, below.

x. PAUL, b. abt. 1581; admitted pensioner at Queen's College, Cambridge, 18 Mar. 1600/1; B.A., 1604/5; M.A., 1608; Fellow, 1607-10; bur. 19 Oct. 1610.

+xi. PETER, b. 31 Jan. 1582/3; d. at Concord, Mass., 9 Mar. 1658/9; m. (1) at Goldington, co. Bedford, 12 Apr. 1613, JANE ALLEN, bapt. at Goldington, 13 Jan. 1587/8, bur. at Odell, 8 Dec. 1626; m. (2) early in Apr. 1635, GRACE CHETWOOD, b. abt. 1602, d. at New London, Conn., 21 Apr. 1669. Their descendants will be found in the main body of this volume.

THE IRBY LINE

Irby of Gosberton, co. Lincoln. Arms: Argent, fretty sable.

The family of Irby, from which the mother of Rev. Peter Bulkeley descended, was of great antiquity in Lincolnshire, and probably derived its name from Irby-on-Humber. As early as 1412, the will of John Irby of Cleve, co. Lincoln, was probated. The name appears under many spellings, as for instance Erby, Earby, and even Harby.

In 1517 one Ambrose Irby, Gent., purchased from the churchwardens of the Church of Moulton, co. Lincoln, certain lands which he proved at a court held by Sir Robert Ratcliffe, Lord Fitzwalter, for the manor of Moulton Fitzwalter, where the lands were located. They passed from Ambrose Irby at his death in 1531 to his daughter Beatrice. The widow of Ambrose, Maud, married second, John Shepard. Beatrice Irby married ——— Durbage, and had daughters Joan, who married John Newton, and Alice, who married John Mylyton. Joan left a son John, and a daughter and eventual heiress, Beatrice Newton, who married Robert Frauncys. Mr. Frauncys and his wife sold their interest to Downhall Burgess, Gent., who proved his right in 1607 at a court held for the manor of Moulton Fitzwalter by Anthony Irby, Esq.

The last-named Anthony Irby was first cousin of Olive Irby, wife of Rev. Edward Bulkeley and mother of Rev. Peter Bulkeley. Mr. Irby had probably become lord of the manor of Moulton Fitzwalter by inheritance from his mother, and the documents concerning the descent of certain lands from Ambrose Irby in 1517 to Downhall Burgess in 1607 came into his possession as lord of the manor when Mr. Burgess proved his claim. It was perhaps only coincidence that an Irby was the original owner of these lands, though Ambrose may have been distantly connected with Anthony's family. This matter has been misunderstood by some of the peerage writers, who supposed that these documents pertained to the purchase of the manor by Anthony Irby.

The earlier ancestry of this Irby family is not clearly established, and the pedigree found in the Visitation of Lincoln is unsatisfactory. We therefore begin our account with the grandfather of Olive (Irby) Bulkeley and of the above-mentioned Anthony Irby, whose name was also Anthony.

ANTHONY IRBY, of Gosberton, co. Lincoln, born presumably by 1490, died 21 June 1552; married ALICE BOUNTAYNE, daughter of John Bountayne [or Bunting], Esq., who died in 1557. His will was dated 20 Apr. 1548.

In 1522 he witnessed the will of John Tempest of Gosberton, Gent.; was supervisor of the will of John Chilton of Gedney, 1523; supervisor of the will of Thomas Bronde of Frampton, 1529; and supervisor of the will of Sare Edmund of Sutton, husbandman, 1530.

Children:

+i. JOHN.

ii. LEONARD, member of Parliament for the borough of Boston, 1552, 1554-57, and 1563; m. ANNE KNEVITT, dau. of Charles Knevitt, sister of Richard Knevitt of Princethorpe, co. Warwick, and widow of Nicholas Robinson. Children:
   A. Edmund, unm.
   B. Alice, m. ——— Gates.

iii. EDMUND, d. in 1563; m. Elizabeth Brightman, who survived him; no issue. Administration on his estate was granted, 13 May 1563.

+iv. THOMAS.

v. KENELM, of Sutterton, co. Lincoln, Gent., will dated 8 Jan., proved 23 Feb. 1584/5; m. MARY ———. Children:
   A. Maude.
   B. A son.

vi. GILES, d. s. p.

vii. EDWARD, d. s. p.

viii. MARGARET, m. HENRY DEATH, of Gosberton, co. Lincoln.

ix. CATHERINE, m. THOMAS PEARSON.

x. JANE, m. WILLIAM BENNETT, of Algarkirk.

xi. ROSE, m. (1) JOHN BOLLES, Gent., of Gosberton; m. (2) HUGH BRADY. The will of John Bolles, made 21 Apr. 1550, proved in 1550, named his children Godfrey, Thomas, and Ann, brother-in-law Leonard Irby, wife Rose, and brother Thomas Bolles.

xii. DOROTHY, m. JOHN DOMESDAY.

JOHN IRBY, son of Anthony and Alice (Bountaine) Irby, born presumably before 1520, died 10 Apr. 1553; married ROSE OVERTON, daughter of Cutler Overton. She married second, Richard Buckland, Esq., of Clerkenwell, co. Middlesex, who died in 1558; and third, Richard Beawe, Gent., of London, whom she survived; and she died in 1579.

In 1544 John Irby, Gent., witnessed the will of Humphrey Purey of Kirton, co. Lincoln. According to the Visitation pedigree, he was lord of the manor of Leighthorpe in Cawthorpe and of lands in Beston, Sutterton and Bicker.

The will of Richard Buckland, made 24 Aug. 1558, proved 12 Oct. 1558, named his [first] wife Mary deceased; my wife Rose; gave to the poor of Shepton Mallett, co. Somerset, "where I was born"; mentioned my mansion house at Clerkenwell, my manor of Shipton Mallett, my manor of Melston, co. Wilts, and my house at Westham, Essex; children Richard and Margaret Buckland; son Mathie Buckland, heir apparent and sole executor; son Walter Buckland; sister Alice Bithisie; to daughter Bridget Buckland, the cross her mother gave her, she not to marry William or Anthony Overton or any of their brothers, sons of Goodlake Overton, late of St. John's Street, Gent., deceased; to daughter Margaret Buckland, beads that were her mother's; Peter Kellam Erbye and Edward Irby, my wife's children, she to be guardian of Kellam Erbye; brother John Cordell and brother John Overton and their wives; cousin Joanne Bull; cousin John Buckland; cousin William Bull and his wife.*

Rose Beawe, widow, late wife of Richard Beawe of London, Gent., in her will made 30 Apr. 1579, proved 17 June 1579, gave

* Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 2, p. 1049.

to children of daughter Oliff now wife of Mr. Edward Bulkle clerk, D.D., and Preacher at Odell in Bedfordshire, £50 now custody of my brother Dr. Overton; to daughter Pheabe wife Thomas Kiddall; Mr. William Le Gris, Esq., Executor, and h youngest daughter Mrs. Ambrosia Le Gris, and her sister Jane a brother Henry; bond of £60 for a debt from Walter Buckla Gent., heir to Richard Buckland his father deceased, sometime m husband.*

Children:

+i. Olive, b. [say 1547]; bur. at Goldington, co. Bedford, 10 Ma 1614/5; m. (Rev.) Edward Bulkeley.
ii. Phebe, b. [say 1549]; m. Thomas Kiddall.
iii. Kellam.
iv. Edward.†

Thomas Irby, of Whaplode, co. Lincoln, born presumably b 1515, was buried there, 30 Apr. 1561, though administration on h estate was not taken out until May 1573; married Elizabet Serjeant, daughter and coheiress of Thomas Serjeant, Esq., o Moulton, co. Lincoln. Mr. Irby was uncle of Olive (Irby Bulkeley.

Children:

i. Audrey, m. at Whaplode, 22 Apr. 1560, Thomas Terril, a had issue.
ii. Dorothy, m. at Whaplode, 25 June 1565, John Brison, and h issue.
+iii. Anthony, b. abt. 1550.
iv. Anne, bur. at Whaplode, 30 May 1588; m. there 26 Sept. 158 Simon Eyer.
v. Beatrice, bur. at Moulton, 30 Dec. 1598; m. at Whaplode, Aug. 1586, George Walcot.

Anthony Irby, of Whaplode and Moulton, born about 155 buried at Whaplode, 6 Oct. 1625; married at Whaplode, 22 Dec 1575, Alice (Welby) Tash, daughter of Thomas Welby, Esq of Moulton; she was buried at Whaplode, 21 Apr. 1602.

* Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 2, p. 1048.

† An Edward Earebie, householder and free of the Grocers, bur. at St. Michael, Cor hill, London, 22 Mar. 1616. Perhaps he was father of Edward Irby of the parish All Hallows, grocer, who was a witness in a law case, 1624 (Middlesex County Record vol. 2, p. 184).

Mr. Anthony Irby was first cousin of Olive Irby, the wife of Rev. Edward Bulkeley, and mother of Rev. Peter Bulkeley. Mr. Irby's wife, Alice Welby, was sister of Richard Welby who was married at Whaplode in 1595 to Frances Bulkeley, daughter of Edward and Olive and sister of Peter. Hence, Peter Bulkeley not only was cousin of the Irbys of Whaplode, but his brother-in-law (Richard Welby) was brother of Mrs. Anthony Irby, the wife of the head of that house.

Mr. Irby studied law, was a member of Lincoln's Inn, and was admitted to the bar, 10 Feb. 1577/8. He represented Boston, co. Lincoln, in Parliament three times during Elizabeth's reign, and in 1603 (1 James I), and was one of the Masters in Chancery in the reign of King James I.

It has been foolishly asserted in Thompson's History of Boston, in Collins' Peerage, and other works, that he purchased the manors of Moulton, Fitzwalter and Medietas Dominorum from Robert Radcliffe (Lord Fitzwalter and Earl of Sussex) on 13 Oct. 1538. This date was at least several years before he was born. The purchase could apply to his grandfather Anthony Irby (died 1552), but it seems quite evident that the Moulton lordship came by inheritance through the later Anthony's mother from the Serjeant family.*

Children, born at Whaplode:

i. Anthony, bapt. 9 Jan. 1577/8; d. in 1632; m. Feb. 1603/4, Elizabeth Peyton, daughter of Sir John Peyton, Bart., of Iselham, co. Cambridge. He was knighted at Whitehall, 23 July 1603, and was member of Parliament in 1628. His son, Sir Anthony, was father of Anthony, who was father of Edward, created a Baronet, 13 Apr. 1704; and Edward's son, Sir William, was created, 10 Apr. 1761, Lord Boston, Baron of Boston, co. Lincoln.
ii. Thomas, bapt. 5 Mar. 1579/80; m. (license 30 May 1609), Anne Dunn.
iii. Leonard, bapt. 27 June 1582.
iv. Kenelm, bapt. 1 Sept. 1583; bur. 29 Dec. 1585.
v. Alice (twin), bapt. 3 Jan. 1584/5; m. 6 June 1606, Sir Francis South, of Kelsterne, co. Linc.
vi. Anne (twin), bapt. 3 Jan. 1584/5; m. 28 Sept. 1603, Robert Balamy, of Isle of Ely.

* Muniments of Lord Boston have been misunderstood. See *Lincolnshire Notes and Queries*, vol. 13.

Authorities

Publications of Harleian Society, vol. 51 (Visitation of Lincoln), pp. 541-543.
Pishey Thompson: The History and Antiquities of Boston, Linc. (Boston, 1856).
Lincoln Wills: Lincoln Record Society: vol. 5, pp. 114, 128; vol. 10, pp. 120, 202; vol. 16, pp. 75, 265.
Lincolnshire Notes and Queries, vol. 13, pp. 59, 63, 78, 91, 106, 117, 126; vol. 10, p. 60; vol. 9, pp. 12, 13; vol. 3, p. 58.
A. R. Maddison: Lincolnshire Wills 1500-1600, pp. 8, 38, 43, 44.
Arthur Collins: The Peerage of England, vol. 7, pp. 528-531.
Calendar of Lincoln Wills.

Note on the Overton Family

The maternal grandmother of Rev. Peter Bulkeley was Rose Overton, wife of Mr. John Irby. The authorities quoted above call her daughter of Cutler Overton, but the editor of the Visitation of Lincolnshire suggests that the name may have been intended for Cuthbert. Her own will and that of her second husband prove that she had a brother, Dr. John Overton. The Goodlake Overton, of London, Gent., mentioned in her second husband's will, was probably a relative; not a brother, but perhaps an uncle.

There were families named Overton in several of the English counties. The family to which Rose belonged appears to have resided in Clerkenwell, co. Middlesex, near London. Her parents were Cutler [or Cuthbert] and Olive, and her mother's will gives us the names of her brothers and sisters. The will* of "Olyve Overton," widow, made 19 Dec. 1545, proved 7 June 1546, directed that she be buried in the parish church of Clerkenwell, and named her daughters Katherine, *Rose*, Mary Martha, and Isabel wife of John Cordall, her son John Overton, and "my three children at school," William, Clement, and Harry. She appointed her son Edward [Overton], daughter Isabel Cordall, and daughter Katherine [Overton], Executors.

THE WELBY-FARWELL CONNECTION

Richard Welby, second son of Thomas Welby by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Richard Thimbleby, Knt., baptized at Moulton, co. Lincoln, Eng., in 1564, married at Whaplode, co.

* Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, vol. 2, p. 1050.

Lincoln, in 1595, Frances[1] Bulkeley, born about 1568, buried at Moulton, co. Lincoln, in 1610, daughter of Rev. Edward and Olive (Irby) Bulkeley, and sister of Rev. Peter Bulkeley.

Children:

i. Thomas, bapt. at Whaplode, 1597; m. (license 15 Feb. 1619/20), Elizabeth Parke. Probably he was the Thomas Welby who was Mayor of Boston, co. Lincoln, in 1643.
ii. Ann, bapt. at Moulton, 1600.
iii. Anthony, bapt. at Whaplode, 1602; bur. in 1603.
+iv. Olive, bapt. at Moulton, 1604.
v. Edward, bapt. at Moulton, 1609.

Olive[2] Welby (*Frances*[1]), baptized at Moulton, co. Lincoln, Eng., in 1604, died at Chelmsford, Mass., 1 Mar. 1691/2; married at Boston, co. Lincoln, Eng., 16 Apr. 1629, Henry Farwell, a tailor, born about 1605, died at Chelmsford, 1 Aug. 1670. They settled in Concord, Mass., and removed about 1655 to Chelmsford, where Mr. Farwell was made deacon of the church in 1660.

Children, first three born at Boston, co. Lincoln, last three at Concord, Mass.:

i. Elizabeth[3], bapt. 27 May 1630; d. at Taunton, Mass., 9 Nov. 1670; m. abt. 1651, Joseph Wildbore,* who d. at Taunton, 27 Aug. 1691.
ii. Samuel, bapt. 9 June 1633; d. 20 June 1634.
iii. John, bapt. 25 Oct. 1635; d. at Concord, Mass., (will proved 15 Sept.) 1686; m. (1) at Concord, 4 Nov. 1658, Sarah Wheeler, b. 22 June 1640, d. 23 May 1662; m. (2) Sarah Fiske, daughter of Rev. John Fiske of Chelmsford.
iv. Joseph, b. 26 Feb. 1640/1; d. at Dunstable, Mass., 31 Dec. 1722; Ensign; m. at Chelmsford, 25 Dec. 1666, Hannah Learned, who d. after 1722.
v. Mary, b. abt. 1643; d. at Chelmsford, 7 Mar. 1713/4; m. at Chelmsford, 22 Dec. 1665, John Bates, bapt. at Boston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1641/2, d. at Chelmsford, 11 Apr. 1722.
vi. Olive, b. abt. 1645; m. at Chelmsford, 30 Oct. 1668, Benjamin Spalding, b. at Braintree, Mass., 7 Apr. 1643, d. before 1708. They resided at Chelmsford some years, then settled in Canterbury, Conn.

Authorities

Publications of Harleian Society, vol. 55 (Visitation of Lincoln), p. 1375.
The Farwell Family, pub. by Frederick Henry Farwell and Fanny (Barber) Farwell, 1929, pp. 23-47.
H. F. Waters: Genealogical Gleanings in England, vol. 1, p. 112.

* The name is now generally written Wilbur or Wilber.

3, 1823. He was a successful farmer and died at his residence, Brookdale farm, two miles from Fallsington, Bucks county, March 26, 1891, at the age of sixty-seven years. He married, first, May 18, 1848, Hannah B. Childs, of Le Raysville, New York, and they were the parents of four children: Rachel Anna, married Samuel C. Moon; Clinton, died young; Elizabeth, married John W. Tatum, of Wilmington, Delaware, and has three children—Anna P., Lucy R. and John W. Tatum, Jr.; Mary C., remained single.

THE BURGES FAMILY, with whom the Moon and Price families are much intermarried, are descended from Samuel and Eleanor Burges, who came from England in 1685 and settled in Falls township, on 200 acres of land purchased of William Penn, for one silver shilling per acre, the original deed for which is still in possession of their descendants. This land joined that on which James and Joan (Burges) Moon settled, and Samuel was probably a brother of Joan Moon. On this tract lying on both sides of the road now leading through the village of Fallsington, all the Friends' meeting houses of Falls Meeting have been built. In 1689, when the Friends decided to build a meeting house, Samuel Burges gave them six acres on which the first meeting house and graveyard were located. The first building was of logs and the second of brick. In the latter a school was kept for many years in which the great-grandchildren of Samuel Burges, living in 1855, remember attending, being used as a school after the erection of the third meeting house, a little distant from the first site and now (1905) used as a dwelling house. The fourth meeting house was erected in 1789 on the first location, north of the graveyard and Newportville road, and is still used by one branch of the society. The fifth meeting house was built in 1840, when a stone school house erected in 1799 was removed to make room for it, the present school house being erected in 1817. The will of Samuel Burges, made in 1713, mentions wife Eleanor, sons Joseph, Samuel, John and Daniel, and daughters Priscilla and Sarah. Priscilla became the wife of Samuel Bunting, and an account of her descendants is given in this volume. Sarah married John Hutchinson and an account of her descendants is also given in the Rickey family. Samuel, the son, a member of assembly in 1712, married Ann Snowden, and had three children—Margaret, married Joseph Jackson; Rebecca, married Joseph Church; Ann, died single.

Joseph Burgess married Hannah Wilson, and had five children: Daniel, of whom a more particular account follows; Joseph, married Deborah Fisher and removed to Buckingham, later to Baltimore, Maryland, and subsequently to Virginia; had children; Thomas, Sarah, John, Tacy, Martha and Daniel, of whom Thomas married Elizabeth Hendricks, and removed to Highland county, Ohio, about 1813; John, Sarah, and Hannah. John, son of Samuel and Eleanor, married Mary Duer, and had six children, Samuel Ellen, Jonathan, Mary, Susanna, and Martha.

Daniel Burges, son of Samuel and Eleanor, was twice married, but left no issue, devising his farm, part of 600 acres purchased by Samuel, the pioneer in 1695, to his brother Joseph's son Daniel.

Daniel Burges, son of Joseph and Hannah (Wilson) Burges, married 6 mo. 17, 1750, Lydia Sisom, and had eight children: Joseph, born 3 mo. 31, 1752, married, 11 mo. 8, 1780, Sarah Matson; Rachel, born 11 mo. 14, 1753, married Moses Moon; Hannah, born 12 mo. 23, 1755, married Joseph Child; Sarah, born 9 mo. 17, 1758, died at the age of ninety-six years; Rebecca, born 10 mo. 26, 1763, married John Burton; Edith, born 3 mo. 15, 1766, married Joseph Headley; Phebe, born 6 mo. 20, 1769, died single in 1839; Amos, born 10 mo. 11, 1772, married Sarah Boulton. Daniel Burges married (second), Sarah Moon and had two children; Daniel, born 10 mo. 15, 1780, married Deborah Wood, and lived on the homestead for some years and then removed to New York state; and Elizabeth, born 11 mo. 28, 1784, died at the age of eighteen years.

Joseph Burges, eldest son of Daniel and Lydia, married Sarah Matson, and had eight children: Moses, born 8 mo. 17, 1781, married Ann Hancock; Lydia, born 8 mo. 28, 1783, and Amy, born 11 mo. 28, 1785, both died single; Daniel, born 4 mo. 30, 1787, also died single; Rachel, born 7 mo. 26, 1789, married John Price; John, Joseph and Aaron, died young. Joseph Burges married, second, Deborah Bailey and had one child, Mary born 12 mo. 24, 1803, died young. Moses and Ann (Hancock) Burges had eight children, Joseph, Sarah, Phebe, Moses, Rebecca, Robert, Ann, and George, of whom Robert and Phebe still reside on the ancestral homestead, and are nearing the sunset of life. Anna Price Moon, Elizabeth Price Tatum, and Mary C. Price, daughters of Daniel B. and Sarah (Burges) Price, with their children are the only living descendants of Joseph and Sarah (Matson) Burges.

OWEN MOON, JR., of the Trenton (New Jersey) Times," is a descendant of James and Joan (Burges) Moon, the pioneer ancestors of the family, as shown by the preceding narrative, throughout the following line:

William Moon, fifth son and sixth child of Roger and Ann (Nutt) Moon, was born March 6, 1727, and died October 4, 1795. He married his cousin Elizabeth Nutt, and was treated with therefor by the Friends' Meeting at Falls, the marriage of first cousins being "against the good order maintained among Friends." Among the children of William and Elizabeth (Nutt) Moon were Ann, married, May 17, 1775, Samuel Bunting; and William Moon, born February 5, 1765, died May 30, 1827, at the age of seventy-two years. He was twice married; first to Sarah ——, who died about 1749, and (second) to Phoebe Mott, born May 26, 1754, died July 23, 1847, aged ninety-three years. The children of the first marriage were as follows: 1. Daniel, see forward; 2. Phoebe, married Benjamin Kelly, son of Joseph and Phoebe (Buckman) Kelly, and had three children: Benjamin; Elizabeth, married Thomas Miller; and Sarah, married John Miller. 3. Elizabeth, never married. 4. Mary, born March 19, 1794, died January 22, 1866, married John Stackhouse, and had two children, one of whom, Phoebe, married 1847, Joseph Brown, of Fallsington, and has two children: Charles and Edward.

Daniel Moon, eldest child of William and Sarah, born July 5, 1789, died August 21, 1869, aged eighty years. He married Mercy Lovett, born July 17, 1789, died December 23, 1840, daughter of Evan Lovett and Sarah Neeld (nee Stackhouse) and they were the parents of eleven children: 1. William L., born August 25, 1810, died 1900; married in 1839, Elizabeth Y. Williamson, born July 1, 1819, died July 26, 1891, daughter of Mahlon and Charity (Vansant) Williamson, and had eleven children, five of whom survive: Daniel H., born October 15, 1843; Mary Jane, widow of Andrew Crozer Reeves, whose only child Andrew C. Reeves, is prominent in the business interests of Trenton, New Jersey; Mercy Ann, wife of Frank W. Muschert, senior member of the wholesale grocery firm of Muschert, Reeves & Company, Trenton, New Jersey, and has one child, William M. Muschert; Georgiana Watson, of Langhorne, Pennsylvania, who has three children, Elizabeth W., Thompson, Elwood Watson, and Margaret Watson; and Anna Elizabeth, wife of William B. Parry, of Langhorne, who have two children. 2. Evan L. Moon, born August 8, 1812, died April 19, 1898; married (first) Ann Palmer, March 12, 1835, and had one child, Owen, a more particular account of whom is given below. Evan L. Moon married (second) Mary Atchley, and had two children, Jesse and Daniel, the latter of whom married Mary Fell, daughter of Henry R. and Rachel W. Fell, of Trenton, New Jersey, and has four children; Arthur E., Elizabeth F., Rachel W., and Ridgway. 3. Sarah, born July 9, 1814, died September 7, 1883, married George Thompson, who died in 1864, and had four children, three boys and one daughter, Mercy Ann, who married B. Woolston Watson, in 1862, and has three children. 4. John Moon, died in infancy. 5. Owen, born 1817, died at the age of thirteen. 6. Daniel, died in infancy in 1819. 7. John Hutchinson Moon, born October 5, 1820, married in 1848, Sarah Ann Crozer, daughter of Robert and Grace (Wright) Crozer, and had six children. 8. Andrew Moon, born October 16, 1823, died January 2, 1897; married, February 20, 1845, Anna Mary Watson, daughter of Miles and Ann (Kelly) Watson, and had three children; M. Watson Moon, of Fallsington, who married Charlotte Green Mull, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Green) Mull, and has three daughters, Emma, wife of Willets B. Farley; Jennie and Annie, unmarried. 9. Phoebe Ann Moon, born October 5, 1825, married (first) January 20, 1848, William Kelly, who died in 1862, leaving one child, Daniel Edward, who married Mary F. Gilkyson, and had six children; she married (second) in 1865, John Hellings, and had no children. 10. Benjamin, born September 1, 1827, died 1864; married Rebecca B. Miller, and had one child Ella. 11. Anna Mary, born July 11, 1829, married, October 24, 1861, William Penn Crozer, son of Robert and Grace (Wright) Crozer, and has one child, Mercy.

Owen Moon, only child of Evan L. and Ann (Palmer) Moon, born January 1, 1836; married December 14, 1859, Elizabeth Buckman, daughter of Spencer W. and Sarah (Williamson) Buckman, and their only surviving child is Owen Moon, Jr., of the "Trenton (New Jersey) Times." The maternal ancestry of Mr. Moon is given under the heading of the Williamson Family.

Owen Moon, Jr., son of Owen and Elizabeth (Buckman) Moon, was born at Penn Valley, Bucks county, Pennsylvania, December 6, 1873. He received his primary education at local schools and graduated at Swarthmore College in June, 1894, with the degree of B. Sc., and is a member of the national college fraternity of Delta Upsilon. In the fall of 1894 he removed to Trenton, New Jersey, and in conjunction with a course at Trenton Business College, took up the study of law, but relinquished it a year and a half later to devote himself to a number of business interests. From 1896 to 1901 he was interested in the construction of a number of electric railways in Philadelphia, Trenton, Bucks county and elsewhere, as director and official of the various organizations having them in charge.

He was perhaps more largely interested in trolley development in and about Trenton than any other individual. He was president of the Trenton, Morrisville and Yardley Street Railway Company, who constructed a line of six miles connecting those towns; was a director and financial agent of the Trenton, Lawrenceville and Princeton Railroad Company, which constructed a trolley line of ten miles connecting those towns; a director and treasurer of the Trenton City Bridge Company, the owners of the only Delaware river bridge at this point not controlled by the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, and which bridge was purchased from the former (Bucks county) owners, on account of it being the key to any trolley connection between Pennsylvania and Trenton. These two trolley lines, upon their completion, together with the bridge, were sold to the Lehigh Valley Traction Company interests, represented by Mayor Tom L. Johnson, of Cleveland, Ohio, and are now successfully operated by that company. Mr.

RECORDS

INDEXED U. S. U. MAY 12 1944

OF THE

Courts of Quarter Sessions and Common Pleas

OF

BUCKS COUNTY PENNSYLVANIA

1684-1700

PUBLISHED BY THE COLONIAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF UTAH
26805



Pa.
B12a

PRINTED BY
THE TRIBUNE PUBLISHING COMPANY
MEADVILLE, PA.
1943

974.82
P2p

to the Conterary & that all such as are Taxable that have beene heretofore omitted be entered in this Tax & that this be regarded & altered by the Clerke as he ſhall find any error or omiſſion made now in this Court in the tranſcribeing of the ſaid Tax

petition of Iſaac Burges in relation to a debt due to him from his brother Sam[ll] Burges was read and the Court ——

appoints Joſeph kirkbride to ſpeake to ſaid ſaml Burges & adviſe him to reffer the mater in diferenc to Indiferent men to be by them Chosen but if he ſhall refuſe the ſaid advice then then willm Biles & Richard Hough do take what further Care is fitt to accomodate the matter in diference as may be found moſt expedient & expeditious

adjourned for one houre

ordered that the Clerk write the Tax faire over agt next Court
275 & after allowance thereof to draw out duplicates of every Townſhips Tax respectively

Collectors ordered for the ſeverall Townſhips

for
- Buckingham — Anthony Burton
- ffals — — — — Samll Beakes
- makefeild — — Joſeph milner
- middle Town —— } wm Croſdel
- new Town —— } wm Croſdel
- wrights Towne & Lands adjacent } wm Croſdel
- Benfalem — — John Gilbert
- ſouth hampton & Lands adjacent } John Cuttler

ordered that Jonathan Scaiſe & Samll Darke be receviors of the County Tax to be diſpoſed of as the Court ſhall appoint

—A deed of Several lotts of land (in Buckingham) in fee dated ſixteenth day of the fourth month i696 acknowledged and delivered by willm Croſdell attorney to Thomas Brock Anthony Burton peter white & Elizabeth his wife grantors to phineas pemberton grantee ——

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances

Current Custon

The Ernest N. and Amy M. Riley Winstead Family Tree

Entries: 1257 **Updated:** Fri May 10 20:39:19 2002
Contact: Winstead <eawinstead@earthlink.net>

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Joan BURGESS**. She was the daughter of **2. Samuel BURGESS** and **3. Eleanor PEERS**. She married **James, Sr. MOON**, son of William Edward MOON and Catherine Anne KYNGE.

Child of Joan BURGESS and James, Sr. MOON is:

i. James, Jr. MOON. He married Mary WILSFORD, daughter of John WILSFORD and Alice UNKNOWN. She was born 6 4mo (June) 1671. in England.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Samuel BURGESS**. He was the son of **4. Edward BURGESS**.

3. **Eleanor PEERS**.

Child of Eleanor PEERS and Samuel BURGESS is:

1. i. Joan BURGESS. She married James, Sr. MOON, son of William Edward MOON and Catherine Anne KYNGE.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Edward BURGESS**.

Child of Edward BURGESS is:

2. i. Samuel BURGESS. He married Eleanor PEERS.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement
Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

SUTRO LIBRARY
2130 FULTON STREET
SAN FRANCISCO, CALIF. 94117

HESTON

GENEOLOGY DIRECTORY

PRICE: 25 Cents

No. 14

BOURCHIER, William (Earl of Eu) — m. Ann of Woodstock; desc. Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove, Haddonfield, N.J.

BRANNAN, Susan — m. Zebulon Heston; desc. Mr. Nathan E. Heston, 1003 Canyon, Nampa, Idaho;
Verna E. Heston, 4201 Massachusetts Ave. N.W. 2008 E., Washington 16, D.C.;
Mrs. Andrew Drevniak, Box 223, Peell, Wash.

BREWSTER, Lucy Ann — b. 8-27-1810; Norwich, Conn; d. 5-3-1899 Yellow Springs, Ohio; m. Josiah L. Botsford, desc. see Josiah L. Botsford.

BREWSTER, Sanford — b. 3-3-1788, Norwich, Conn.; d. 4-26-1857; m. 9-10-1809 Mary A. Swan; desc. Mrs. Edith Wead, 714 N. Detroit St., Xenia, Ohio.

BROWN, Daisy — b. 6-7-1872 Sidney, Ohio (?); d. 1-8-1920 Purcellville, Va.; m. Edgar Heston Hirst; desc. see Edgar Heston Hirst.

BROWN, John Harmon — b. 7-16-1811 Loudoun Co., Va.; d. 12-16-1874; m. ca. 1832 Susan Gregg Hoge; desc. Mrs. Edward H. Marsh, Purcellville, Va.



John P. Heston

BROWN, Margaret — m. 1702 Ichobod Hemenway; desc. see Ichobod Hemenway.

BROWN, Morgan Decatur — b. 1840 Londoun Co., Va.; d. 1887 Sidney, Ohio (?); m. before 1872 Emma Cloninger; desc. Mrs. Edward H. Marsh, Purcellville, Va.

BUCKELEW, Effie — m. James McCreless; desc. see James McCreless.

BUCKMAN, Elizabeth — b. 4-14-1709; d. 11-30-1793; m. Zebulon Heston Jr.; desc. see Zebulon Heston Jr.



John P. Heston

BUCKMAN, William — d. 8-9-1716; m. 7-1706 Elizabeth Wilson; was passenger on ship Welcome 1682; desc. John P. Heston, 9377 Chatham, Allen Park, Mich.;
Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove St., Haddonfield, N.J.
Mr. Vivian D. Heston, 11713 N. Edison, Tampa 4, Fla.;
Lt. Col. John T. Heston, 4133 34th Rd. N., Arlington 7, Va.;
Mrs. Tacie D. Rodenhurst, Jefferson Co., N.Y.;
Mrs. Hobart J. Cavanaugh, 312 West 75th St., New York City 23, N.Y.;
Mr. J. Heston Heald, 2416 Benjamin St., McLean, Va.
Dr. Robert W. Diver, 416 W. 6th St., Coffeyville, Kansas;
Nathan E. Heston, 1003 Canyon, Nampa, Idaho;
Verna E. Heston, 4201 Massachusetts Ave. N.W. 2008 E., Washington 16, D.C.

BURGESS, Hugh — m. ——— Janney; desc. Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove St., Haddonfield, N.J.

BURGESS, Joan — m. James Moon; desc. see James Moon.

BURGESS, Joseph — m. 3-7-1718 Hannah Wilson; desc. John P. Heston, 9377 Chatham, Allen Park, Mich.;
Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove, Haddonfield, N.J.;
Mrs. Tacy N. Campbell, 609 West 40th St., Baltimore 11, Md.;
Lt. Col. John T. Heston, 4133 34th Rd. N., Arlington 7, Va.;
Mr. J. Heston Heald, 2416 Benjamin St., McLean, Va.;
Nathan E. Heston, 1003 Canyon Ave., Nampa, Idaho;
Verna E. Heston, 4201 Massachusetts Ave. N.W. 20008 E., Washington 16, D.C.
Harrison P. Kyle, 421 Stewart Ave., Salem, Ohio;
Mrs. Margaret Odgers, Box 6024 San Juan Ave., Citrus Heights, Calif.;
Mrs. Tacie D. Rodenhurst, Philadelphia, Jefferson Co., N.Y.

BURGESS, Joseph — m. 12-21-1757 Deborah Fisher, Buckingham, Pa.; desc. Mrs. Tacy N. Campbell, 609 West 40th St., Baltimore 11, Maryland.

BURGESS, Martha — b. 9-6-1767 Buckingham, Pa.; d. 4-10-1845 Baltimore, Md.; m. George Norbury; desc. see George Norbury.

BURGESS, Richard — m. Katherine ———; desc. Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove, Haddonfield, N.J.



John P. Heston

BURGESS, Samuel — of Bristol. England; img. 1681; m. Eleanor ————; desc. John P. Heston, 9377 Chatham, Allen Park, Mich.;
Paul M. Heston, 309 Grove, Haddonfield, N.J.;
Mrs. Tacy N. Campbell, 609 West 40th St., Baltimore 11, Maryland;
Lt. Col. John T. Heston, 4133 34th Rd. N., Arlington 7, Va.;
Mr. J. Heston Heald, 2416 Benjamin St., McLean, Va.
Nathan E. Heston, 1003 Canyon, Nampa, Idaho;
Verna E. Heston, 4201 Massachusetts Ave. N.W. 2008 E., Washington 16, D.C.;
Harrison P. Kyle, 421 Stewart, Salem, Ohio;
Mrs. Margaret Odgers, Box 6024, San Juan Ave., Citrus Heights, Calif.;
Mrs. Tacie D. Rodenhurst, Philadelphia, Jefferson Co., N.Y.

BURGESS, Sarah — m. 6-1671 Edward Pearson; desc. see Edward Pearson.

BURGESS, Sarah — m. 10-27-1756 Zebulon Heston 3rd; desc. see Zebulon Heston 3rd.

Napa Gen Library
325

PASSENGERS AND SHIPS PRIOR TO 1684

Reprints of Articles
With Corrections, Additions and New Materials by

MARION R. BALDERSTON
HANNAH BENNER ROACH
WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR.

Reprints of Related Material by

FRANCIS JAMES DALLETT
MORGAN BUNTING
L. TAYLOR DICKSON

Compiled, Edited and with a Preface by

WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR.

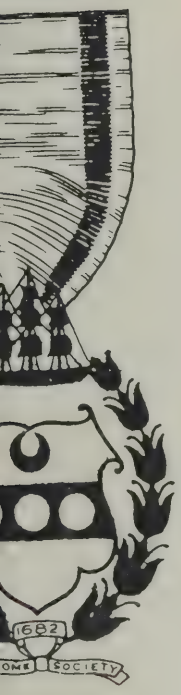
Publications of the Welcome Society of Pennsylvania
Number 1

1985

THE WELCOME SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

ıme Society
ısylvania



Pennsylvania was incorporated in 1906,
ıs "to collect and preserve historic data
e State of Pennsylvania and the found-
a." This book is offered as Number 1
come Society of Pennsylvania.

y is composed of persons who descend
Welcome which brought William Penn
rs on any other vessel carrying people
d which arrived between 1 July 1682
e.

wares. [Duty] paid. From the Customer's Book: 4 cwt. cheese, 60 yds. flannel, ½ of a Norwich kersey, value £8 10*d*.

[20 August] THOMAS PRITCHARD: 1 sack, 1 cask, qty. 6 Winchester bushels oatmeal, 3 flitches bacon. [Duty] paid.[121]

[20 August] RICHARD THOMAS: 4 bags, 3 sacks, qty. 18 Winchester bushels oatmeal & other wares value £4 15*s*. [Duty] paid.

23 [August] JAMES PRESCOTT: 8 chests, 2 bbls., 1 hhd., 2 boxes, qty. 160 lbs. serges & other wares value £156 3*s*. 3*d*. [Duty] paid. From the Customer's Book: value £89 10*s*. 2*d*. 48 narrow kerseys, 16 short cloths, 4 broad cloths. [Duty] £3 6*s*. 8*d*.

The fifth and last ship known to have come from Liverpool in 1683, the *Friendship*, had arrived in the Delaware by 21 9m (November) 1683, when several of its passengers obtained warrants for land to be laid out in the province. A small ship of 60 tons burthen, with a crew of six, its passage this year was a quick one of less than two months — the last goods went on 13 September — making better time, apparently, than it had the year before.[122]

The *Friendship* of Liverpool [17]

Robert Crossman, master, for Pennsylvania & Virginia

3 [August] HENRY MADDOCK: 9 casks, qty. 2½ qtrs. malt; 2 chests, qty. 4½ qtrs. wheat; 3 pots & 1 tub, qty. ½ bbl. butter; 2 hhds. salt value 20*s*. [Duty] 6*s*. 9*d*.[123]

[3 August] JOHN HODKINSON (Hodskins): 3 cayles, qty. 3 cwt. cheese; 3 pots, qty. ½ bbl. butter. [Duty] 1*s*. 6*d*.[124]

6 [August] THOMAS PEMBERTON: 1 cask, qty. 48 lbs. pewter. [Duty] 2*s*. 2¼*d*.[125]

---

121 THOMAS PRITCHARD of Nant Lleidiog, yeoman, a purchaser of 156¼ acres of the Thomas-Jones lands, is said in Browning, *Welsh Settlement*, 136, not to have emigrated. But a warrant was issued for a city lot for a Thomas Pritchard (Prichard) on 23 9m 1683, and another 2 10m 1684, for which see *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, II, 757, 759. By virtue of the last warrant, a lot was laid out at the northeast corner of Broad and Chestnut Sts., for which see Warrants and Surveys, III, 252. For an account of this man, a cordwainer by trade, see *PGM*, XXIII, 113-14; also *N. J. Archives*, XXI, 649, 665, 674.

122 For the 1682 passengers and goods on the *Friendship*, see *PGM*, XXIII, 40. The 1683 loadings are from Liverpool port book E 190/1345/13, PRO.

123 HENRY MADDOCK had also shipped goods on the *Endeavour*, for which see Note 51 above. These on the *Friendship* may have been brought to the customs too late to go on the earlier ship, or perhaps Henry himself had not been able to leave so early. It seems likely he came on the *Friendship*, for he was returned an assemblyman from Chester Co. 10 3m 1684, and a warrant for 300 additional acres in Chester Co. was issued in his name 20 10m 1683. *Pennsylvania Archives*, 8th Series, I, 47; *ibid.*, 3rd Series, III, 149.

124 John Hodkinson was granted a warrant for 240 acres in Chester Co. 21 9m 1683, but as it appears he also had been granted a warrant 9 2m 1683, for a city lot, the exact time of his arrival remains uncertain. *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, 130; Warrants and Surveys, III, 238.

125 Thomas Pemberton had been granted a warrant 29 March 1682, for 1000 acres in Kent Co. by the court at St. Jones (later Kent Co.). *Pennsylvania Archives*, 2nd Series, VII, 199. He was returned a member of the Provincial Assembly from Kent Co. in 1687, and was deputy surveyor for the county. *Ibid.*, 8th Series, I, 78, and 2nd Series, XIX, 193, 197, 384. Possibly he was related to the nonconformist apothecary of Liverpool, John Pemberton, for whom see William Irvine, ed., *Liverpool in King Charles the Second's Time* (Liverpool, 1899), 119.

7 [August] JOHN PENNINGTON: 5 tub
qtr. barley meal; ½ cwt. wrought iron; 13 cw

[7 August] JONATHON SCAFE (Scaife):
lish linen; 152 lbs. woolen cloth; cwt. nails;
wrought iron; ½ cwt. brass manufactured;
der; [1] iron pot; 1 tub salt value 2*s*. 8*d*.

[7 August] JOSEPH DRAKE: 2 pots, qty

[7 August] JOHN HOUGH: cwt. & 50
doz. felts, English making; 1½ doz. woolen
4 coverlets, wool & hair; 4 casks, 1 bundle,
lbs. new shoes; ½ cwt. gunpowder; ¼ cwt.
cheese; ¾ bbl. butter; ½ qtr. wheat; 4 c
2 iron pots; 2 bbls. salt value 10*s*. [Duty]

13 [August] HENRY MADDOCK: 1 bur
2¼ cwt. goads Taunton & Norwich cotton
lbs. woolen cloth; 15 cwt. cheese; 40 lbs.
10 lbs. leather manufactured; 4 neck coll
horse's back to support the shafts of a car
haberdashery; ¼ cwt. wrought iron; 1 tu
factured; 16 lbs. Norwich stuffs; 30 felts,
men, 4 doz. ditto for children. [Duty] £1

[13 August] JONATHON HEYES (Hay
qty. ½ qtr. malt; cwt. nails; 19 cwt. che
½ qtr. wheat; ½ qtr. oatmeal; ½ cwt.
10*d*.[129]

---

126 Warrants for survey were issued for John P
(1655-1710), eldest son of Isaac and Mary Penning
Springett, was a F.P. of 1250 acres, but did not
Pennington who shipped goods on the *Friendship*, n
Archives, 3rd Series, II, 767; *PMHB*, LXX (1946)

127 JONATHAN SCAIFE of Idle in the parish
dated 28 4m 1683, from Askwith, Yorkshire, whic
children MARY, JEREMIAH and WILLIAM, b. 30 5
scripts of Records of Middletown Bucks County M
cates 1682-1715; Condemnations: 1686-1721; Birth
He was one of the peacemakers in Bucks Co. in 1
1 5m 1709; his wife Ann 8 8m 1723. Middletow
Bucks Court Records, 25, 285, 269, 316, 358, 391

128 JOHN HOUGH of Hough, Cheshire, his wi
istering their arrival as in 9m 1683. *PMHB*, IX,
acres to be laid out in Chester Co., but he settled
3rd Series, III, 130; *Bucks Court Records*, 269,
brother of Richard, who came on the *Endeavour*.
Houghs were GEORGE and ISABELLA GLEAVE (Gl
until he was 21. They eventually settled in Burli
notices of them, see *N. J. Archives*, XXI, 514; *B*
PGM, XXIII, 47n. THOMAS HOUGH, another se
"above the Falls of Delaware" in Burlington Co.
other Hough servant, NATHANIEL WATMOUGH
indentures had expired; for possible reference to

129 JONATHAN HAYES of Edington, and AN
according to Digested Registers of Cheshire and

[13 August] GILBERT WOOLAMS (Woolman): 8 casks, qty. 4 cwt. cheese; ¾ cwt. brass manufactured; cwt. wrought iron; ½ qtr. oatmeal; ½ qtr. wheat meal; 21 lbs. pewter; ¼ bbl. butter; 14 lbs. gunpowder; 1 bbl. salt value 2*s.* 6*d.* [Duty] 5*s.* 2¼*d.*[130]

[13 August] SAMUEL BORGES (Burges): 2 hhds., 1 chest, qty. 1 qtr. wheat; ½ cwt. lead; 10 lbs. new shoes; 1 doz. bridles; cwt. cheese; ½ cwt. wrought iron; 2 lbs. Norwich stuffs; ¼ cwt. haberdashery; ½ chest window glass; 14 lbs. gunpowder; ½ doz. woolen stockings for men, 2 doz. ditto for children; 6 felts, English making. [Duty] 4*s.* 10½*d.*[131]

[13 August] JOSEPH CLAYTON: 2 bundles, qty. ½ cwt. wrought iron; ¼ cwt. gunpowder. [Duty] 9*d.*[132]

17 [August] SIMON ELLIS: 1 fatt, 1 box, qty. 160 lbs. woolen cloth; 30 lbs. serges; 40 ells English linen; 14 lbs. haberdashery; ¼ cwt. wrought iron; 2 coverlets, wool & hair. [Duty] 11*s.* 1½*d.*[133]

23 [August] JOHN SHARPLES: 5 casks, 1 chest, qty. 10 cwt. cheese; 2 narrow Yorkshire kerseys; 6 lbs. serges; 40 ells English linen; 14 lbs. haberdashery; 2 yds. Holland [fine linen] value 25*s.* [Duty] 7*s.* 10*d.*[134]

[23 August] ROBERT CROSSMAN: 3 chests, 1 hhd., 1 bbl., 1 bale, qty. 10 narrow Yorkshire kerseys; 2 short cloths; 3 Penistones [wool from Penistone in the West Riding of Yorkshire]; 20 yds. frieze; 4 pcs. Manchester double bayes; 2 pcs. Manchester single bayes; 20 lbs. silk manufactured; 90 lbs. Norwich stuffs; 300 lbs. serges; cwt. haberdashery; 24 lbs. new shoes; 9 coverlets, wool & hair; 2 doz. old wool cards; 5 cwt. wrought iron; 2 doz. bridles; 20 lbs. leather manufactured; 6 under saddles; 3 cwt. nails; 1 doz. plain sheep leather gloves; 880 ells English linen; 76 ells Holland; ½ doz. whips; 3 pcs. calico value £6 10*s.* [Duty] £4 3*s.* 5*d.*

---

came with him, as well as their children JONATHAN, MARY and ELIZABETH. They settled in Marple Twp. Chester Co., on 600 acres for which a warrant had been granted Hayes 21 9m 1683. *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, III, 131. The daughter Mary m. Evan Lewis, Elizabeth m. Richard Maris, son of George Maris of the *Bristol Comfort*, and the son Jonathan Hayes m. Jane Rees. He was murdered, allegedly by Hugh Pugh; for administration on Jonathan's estate see *PGM*, XX, 53, entered in Administration Book B, 112, #19½:1714. For mention of the other children see *Pennsylvania Archives*, 2nd Series, XIX, 670, 701-2; Smith, *Delaware County*, 467.

130 A warrant of survey for Gilbert Woolamin (*sic*) had been granted 1 7m 1683, by virtue of which 250 acres were laid out 15 2m 1684, in Chester Co. by Darby Creek, in right of Thomas Briggs, of Hedelston, parish of Acton, Cheshire, a F.P. of 500 acres. Warrants & Surveys, III, 605. Other warrants were issued Woolman, but no evidence has been found he emigrated. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, II, 52, and III, 176.

131 SAMUEL BURGES was undoubtedly of the family of Pownall Fee in Cheshire, where Alice Burgis m. Randle Blackshaw of the 1682 *Submission* at John Worthington's 9 8m 1661, for whom see *PGM*, XXIII, 65; where Sarah Burgis m. Edward Pierson at Thomas Potts' house 6 1m 1671, presumed to be the settler in Falls Twp., for whom see *Bucks Court Records*, 269; where Hugh Burgess and Martha Janney were m. at Thomas Janney's house 12 12m 1672, for all of whom see Digested Registers of Cheshire and Staffordshire, GSP, cited in Note 52 above. Samuel Burges bought 200 acres in 1685 "between Randulph Black shaw and the great timber Swamp" in Bucks Co., and in 1697 was constable of Falls Twp. A brother Isaac Burges was of Salem Co., West Jersey in 1694. *Bucks Court Records*, 33, 301, 327; *N. J. Archives*, XXI, 606.

132 JOSEPH CLAYTON, for whom a warrant was issued 20 [*blank*] 1683, for 100 acres in Chester Co., was of New Castle Co. by 1689. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, III, 117; *Chester Court Records*, 60, 156, 161.

133 This Simon Ellis appears to be identical with the Simeon Ellis of Gloucester Co., N. J., clothier, who bought 200 acres southwest of the north branch of Cooper's Creek in 1691. See *N. J. Archives*, XXI, 659, 666-7.

134 John Sharples from Hadderton, Cheshire, had emigrated in 1682 on this same ship, for whom see *PGM*, XXIII, 40.

3 [September] JOHN HOUGH: 20 lbs. 5¼*d.*

[3 September] SIMON ELLIS: 14 lbs. s

4 [September] JONATHON SCAFE: 1 c

During the first half of Septem goods intended for both Pennsylv sailed a few days earlier than the tended for Virginia — but both s Delaware at almost the same time. the *Society* of Bristol, had made th with the same master during the between 1 and 17 September, it ha Pennsylvania.[135]

The *Society*

Thomas Jordan,

13 [September] WILLIAM ALLOWAY cwt. wrought iron; cwt. gunpowder; ½ d factured; 20 lbs. lead. [Duty] 15*s.* 7*d.*[13

The other Bristol ship, the *Sam* in September did not finish loadin the last goods had been stowed o 250 tons burthen, she was the last in 1683. Though her departure the *Society's*, she seems to have m a city lot was granted 26 9m (sengers.[137]

The *Samuel &*

Thomas Skeves, master

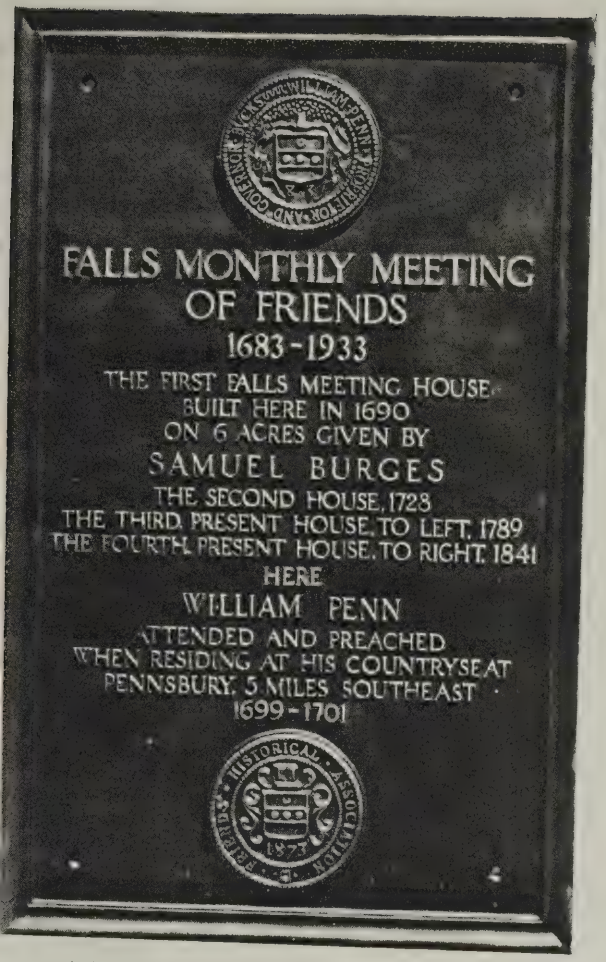
3 [September] WILLIAM SALLOWAY

---

135 For the *Society's* 1682 passengers and g from Bristol Port Book E 190/1146/1, PRO.

136 WILLIAM ALLOWAY, the first of these t the son of John Alloway of Taunton and Ilcheste on the arrival of ships from England, for whic 27 and 28 June 1683, had witnessed the two sale ford, each of whom was a F.P. of 250 acres, c Book C-1, 276, 281. For a notice of William Aug. and 11 7m (Sept.) 1699, of yellow fever, (Philadelphia, 1870), I, lviii.

137 The tonnage of the *Samuel & Mary* is 119, PRO. Therein the master's name is variously are from Bristol port book E 190/1146/1, PRO reported that the *Samuel & Mary*, as well as the New Castle and Southampton had all come "w rival some days earlier, see Note 148 below.



erected by the Friends' Historical Association, in cooperation
ds of monthly meetings in the neighborhood of Fallsington, for
Anniversary Celebration held Fifth month 20, 1933.

Volume 22, No. 1 Spring Number, 1933

Bulletin of Friends' Historical Association

CONTENTS

PAGE
Tablet at Fallsington .....*Frontispiece*
Annual Meeting of Friends' Historical Association 3
The Meeting at Fallsington: A Poem ..SARA G. EDGERTON 8
The Fallsington Meeting Houses.....*Illustrations facing page* 8
The Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Founding of Falls Meeting 9
Tablet at Fallsington, Mounted.....*Illustration facing page* 13
The Founding and Founders of Falls Meeting
JANE MOON SNIPES 14
Map of Fallsington Meeting Grounds .....*Facing page* 22
Quaker Imprints of Bucks County .....JOHN H. WOOD 26
Prudence Crandall and the Canterbury Experiment
ALFRED THURSTON CHILD, JR. 35
Prudence Crandall .....*Illustration facing page* 36
The Village of Canterbury .....*Illustration facing page* 38
Quakerism in Sauda, Norway .....HENRY J. CADBURY 55
Journal of Zachariah Ferris's Visits to Southern Friends' Meetings .....LEON DEVALINGER, JR. 58
Portraits of Zachariah Ferris .... *Illustrations facing page* 58
Book Reviews 71
Map of the Swedish Settlements on the Delaware
Facing page 72
Information Wanted 76
Membership List of Friends' Historical Association 77

Communications on general ASSOCIATION matters should be addressed to Miss Anna B. Hewitt, Secretary, FRIENDS' HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION, Haverford College, Haverford, Pennsylvania; manuscripts submitted for publication, and communications on editorial matters, should be addressed to Thomas K. Brown, Jr., Editor, BULLETIN OF FRIENDS' HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION, 226 Dickinson Ave., Swarthmore, Pennsylvania.

Members receive the BULLETIN free of charge. (Membership dues, $2.00 per annum; see the notice regarding membership on next page.) Libraries may subscribe to the BULLETIN for $1.00 per annum. Single copies are sold for $1.00.

Dues and subscriptions should be paid to I. Thomas Steere, Treasurer, FRIENDS' HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION, 30 Buck Lane, Haverford, Pennsylvania.

de their circuit in a boat rowed by a boatman paid by the ovince."

William Yardley came to these parts in 1682. He had the dis-ction of acquiring his tract just sixteen days after the territory s granted to Penn by Charles the Second. It was located on present site of Yardley and was called " Prospect Farm." A rt of it is still held in the Yardley family. At an early age illiam Yardley became a minister of influence and was the first rk of this meeting.

Thomas Janney, an eminent minister, settled near Yardley in 83, and conveyed to the meeting the Slate Pit Hill burying ound located on the edge of the town.

Friends were careful to look after the material as well as spir-al needs of their members. A cow and calf were purchased for e Friend, but when another asked for a horse the meeting felt t " the man being a stranger, the Meeting does agree to take ther time to consider of it." Later he received the horse and a y's plowing besides. If a widow married the meeting took care t the rights of her children by the first marriage were well pro-ted before giving consent to her marriage. Neglect of attend-ce at midweek meeting was prevalent then as now, and it was lered that " care be taken that such Friends who are remiss in observing of them be spoke with, admonished, and stirred to the frequenting of them." Friends were encouraged to id strong drink at the time of marriages and burials, and indi-luals were dealt with both in meeting and court for selling pirits " to the Indians without license.

The meeting in those early days often acted as court and jury l settled many differences efficiently and wisely, " that Truth ght be cleared." William Yardley complained that his neighbor, anor Pownall, refused to set her fence on their line surveyed ording to government grants. Much tender advice from the nmittee not availing to influence Eleanor, " William Yardley s left at liberty to place his fence in the line laid out by the rveyor." When Lyonel Brittain and his wife quarreled and ave out railing words," a committee spoke to them to condemn ir so doing. Even in those days Friends were actively con-ned that love and unity should be preserved.

In 1689 definite steps were taken to have a central meeting place. The minute reads: " It is with unanimous consent concluded that a meeting house in a convenient place from the riverside would be very serviceable." A committee, Thomas Janney, Richard Hough, William Biles, John Rowland, Edmund Lovett and Phineas Pemberton, were appointed to " look out a convenient place of land." The site was chosen at a central location between Randal Blackshaw's and Samuel Burges's land, where the great Southampton Road and other roads converged. Six acres of land were conveyed by Samuel Burges. When some years later an inaccuracy was discovered in the deed, more land was given with the stipulation that a quit rent of one grain of Indian corn should be paid annually when lawfully demanded. The meeting house, twenty by twenty-five feet in size, was built of timber at a cost of 41 pounds, the carpenters having provided nails and hauled the timber. It had a gallery with banister and chimney. After many delays in building it was ready for the first meeting in Seventh month, 1690. This was the first of five houses used for meeting on these grounds. It was in this building that William Penn attended meeting, and the marriage of John and Mary Sotcher was held therein. The second house was built in 1728, while the third structure was presumably the hip-roofed house across the way, now occupied by the Friends School. This is thought to have been the temporary meeting place while the fourth was being built on the hill in 1789. The stucco house was built in 1841.

The burying ground across the road was laid out in 1692 and a stable for horses soon appeared. In 1701 a horsing block and well were added. A committee interviewed Samuel Burges about cleaning the meeting house and making fires on cold days. This he agreed to do for twenty shillings per annum, but two years later William Biles reports " he hath spoke with Samuel Burges who refuses to make fires and clean the meeting house any longer except he can have near four pounds per annum." The meeting did not agree to this large increase in salary, and the position passed into other hands.

Samuel Burges and his wife Ellin lived a quarter of a mile below Fallsington. In 1685 they purchased 200 acres of land from John Rowland who bought it from William Penn's agents for one

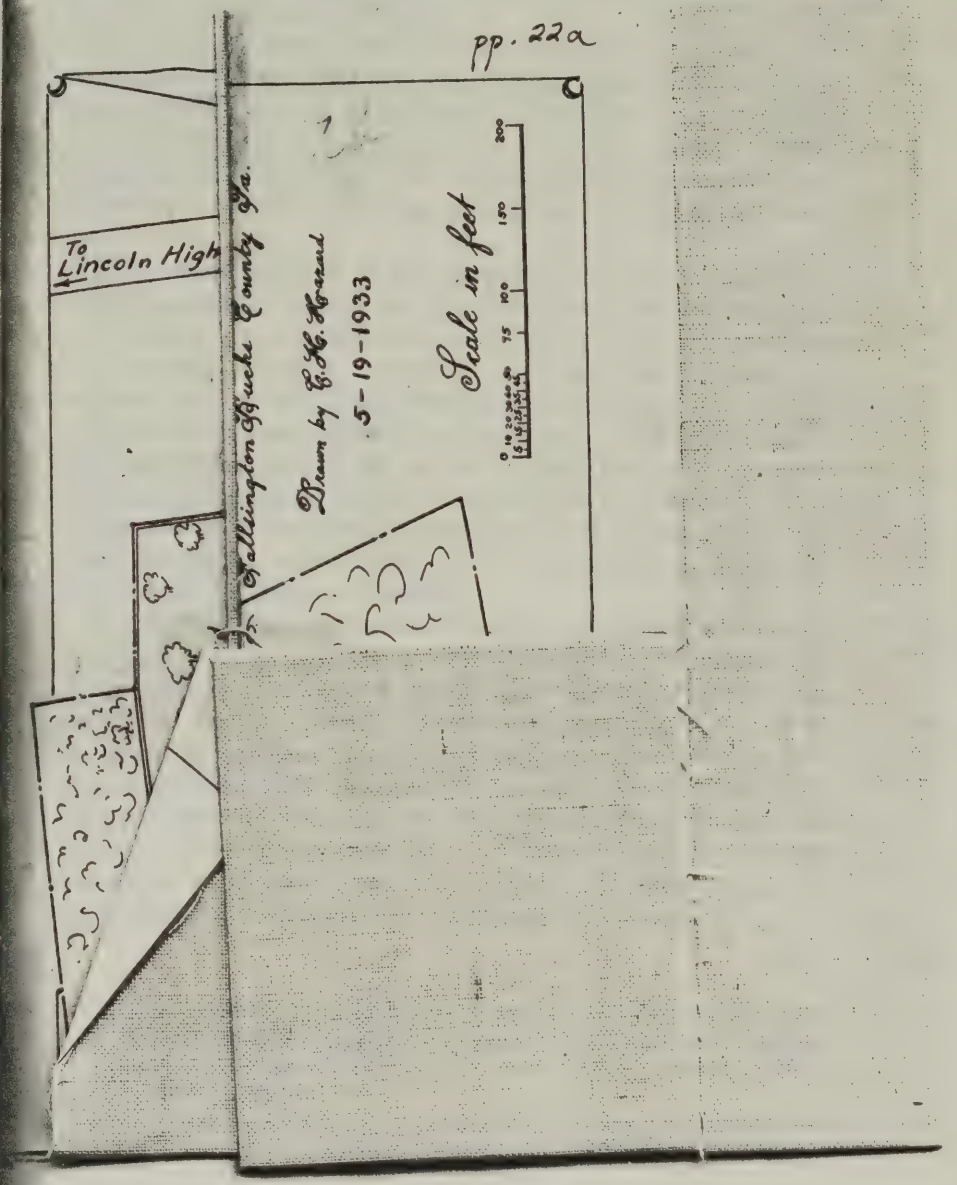
silver shilling per acre. A part of this is still owned by their descendants. They were the ancestors of a number of noted people, among them ex-President Hoover and our neighbor and former United States Senator, Joseph R. Grundy. Concerning Ellin Burges, I have found the following minute of 1731: "Ellin Burges being very antient and can't go to Meeting, desired that an evening meeting might be held at her house, therefore agreed that one be held once in two weeks so long as Friends shall see occasion, to begin at four o'clock."

When Pennsbury Manor was laid out some grants of the Duke of York interfered with its limits and the owner consented to the straightening of the lines. In consideration, William Penn set aside 120 acres of "common land" for the use of the township near the center. It was located next beyond the Burges tract. When final sale was made by act of Legislature in 1684 the proceeds were ordered applied to a common school fund which yielded about $300 annually.

In 1733 Friends asked permission to repair the old meeting house for a schoolhouse. This was granted and a school for the benefit of poor children was established. The last of four successive schoolhouses on this property, built in 1801, is attached to his meeting house. The oldest inhabitants tell us that even after the public-school system came into the township in 1836, this continued to be the only school in this immediate neighborhood for a number of years. With the exception of a few years there has been a Friends' school here for 200 years.

The story of the heroism and hardships endured by the colonial women of Bucks County is a chapter yet unwritten. When it is done may they receive their richly deserved homage. The women must needs prepare the deer, turkey, and rabbit, to be had for the shooting, and if, as happened in one family, their one gun became disabled, the wife too went forth, and while her husband took deliberate aim, she applied the torch to the priming. For the deer, besides providing meat for the skillet, supplied a skin, which, tanned and dried, was stitched into trousers, shirts and moccasins. On that day they wore buckskin in Bucks County. Later when a crop of flax was gathered, her busy spinning wheel provided linsey-woolsey, and worsted for clothing. When they

felt the need of a cow she accompanied her husband on the long journey to New Castle. When they moved, the hominy block,



etables of many sorts to prepare; venison and hams and also pastries of our own fruits. Hannah Penn will have ; and truly when one has seen an Indian eat, one knows ındred turkeys are not too many to provide when a party has been bidden. We hope no storm or thunder gust r its success."

ps it was this same banquet that John Richardson, an Friend, describes in his Journal. He says: "I stayed two days; part of the time I spent in seeing William Penn and the Indians in Counsel and Consultation, all of which e in much calmness of temper and in an amicable way." en they had ended, William Penn gave them match coats e other things with some brandy or rum, or both, and ı (a beverage made from honey), after which they went ıe house into an open place not far from it to perform tico, or worship.

inutes make no mention of Penn's attendance at meeting ıis taking part in its affairs, except at the time of his : in 1701. He then asked for an irregular procedure in nplishment of the marriage of John Sotcher and Mary whom he wished to leave at Pennsbury as caretakers.

anor house continued to be the scene of hospitality after the country, as witnessed by the visit in 1702 of Lord , then Governor of New York, a cousin of Queen Anne. nt up wine and "what could be got" from Philadelphia ned thither to receive the distinguished guest. He writes lary's diligence (Mary Loftys Sotcher) and all our care really handsome country entertainment which, though erior to those of Philadelphia for cost, yet for decency order gave no less satisfaction." Lord Cornbury and nade a second visit to Pennsbury two years later as the William Penn, Junior.

ıd Mary Sotcher, ancestors of many here, took charge ury for many years and were active and valuable mem- s meeting. Their daughter Mary became the third wife Kirkbride, who was employed at Pennsbury for a time. l to have run away from his master in England and the new world with a little wallet of clothing and a

on page 12.

flail. He was an influential minister among Friends, and in later years, when he became wealthy, bought a large tract of land between the Falls and Yardley.

The names of many other pioneer families might be mentioned; among them were James and Joan Burges Moon, who lived on a tract adjoining that of their brother Samuel Burges. They were the progenitors of all the Moons in this locality. Another pioneer family was that of William and Pleasant Mead Satterthwaite, who settled here in 1735 and whose descendants are numerous in the county today.

From these sketches of our founders we catch a glimpse of their personalities and we may be justly proud that through them this meeting and Bucks County came largely into prominence in the formative years of the colony. It is said that for a number of years the men from Falls controlled the county and much county business was transacted here after meetings. They were qualified for leadership naturally as well as through the necessity of assuming governmental duties immediately on their arrival. Their judgments were tempered by their christian spirit, which made them well fitted to deal wisely with the perplexing problems incident to the founding of a colony.

Could these old oaks which we so dearly love speak with audible voices, they could tell you much more than I of the scenes that have occurred here since William Penn hitched his horse to one of them. For two centuries and a half they have witnessed the comings and goings of our forbears and have watched one generation of children after another grow to maturity and fill the places of their parents. How well we remember the faces of those who occupied these facing seats when we were children! For these memories we are truly grateful, as well as for the records of the past which tell us that ours has been indeed a goodly heritage.

Bibliography

Battle, J. H., *History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania.* Philadelphia 1887.

[Brown, George W.]: *Historical Sketches, Chiefly Relating to the Early Settlements of Friends at Falls in Bucks County, Pennsylvania.* By G. W. B. Philadelphia 1882.

Danckaerts, Jaspar, *Journal . . . , 1679–1680.* Edited by B. B. James and J. F. Jameson. New York 1913. Vol. 14 of *Original Narratives of*

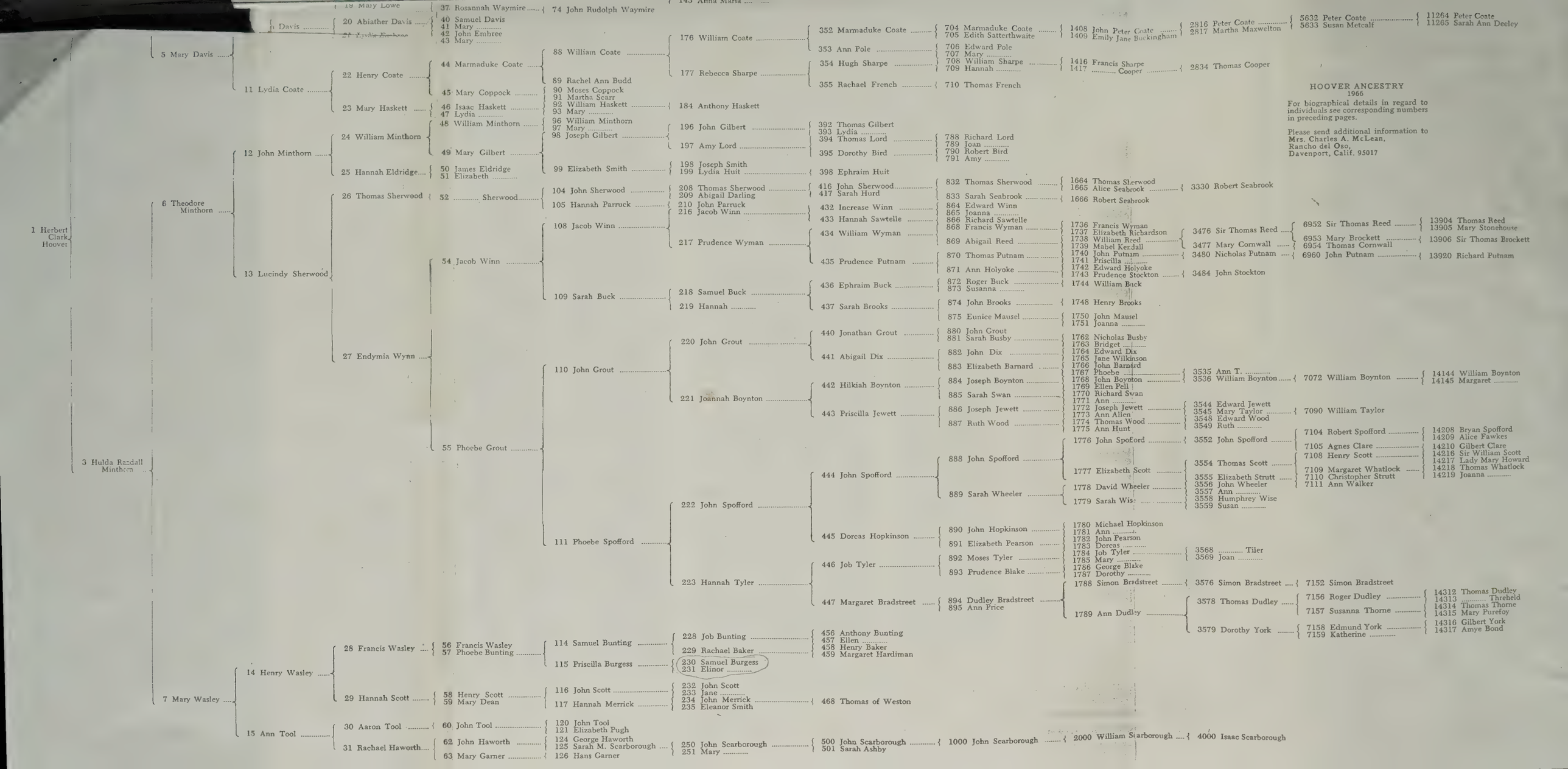
GENEALOGY
of the
HERBERT HOOVER FAMILY

PART I. ANCESTORS OF HERBERT HOOVER
PART II. DESCENDANTS OF ANDREW HOOVER

By

Hulda Hoover McLean

The Hoover Institution on War, Revolution and Peace
Stanford University
1967



HOOVER ANCESTRY
1966

For biographical details in regard to individuals see corresponding numbers in preceding pages.

Please send additional information to
Mrs. Charles A. McLean,
Rancho del Oso,
Davenport, Calif. 95017

Enter your name: Your Father Your Mother Find!

Selected Families and Individuals

Notes

James Byenum-758

BIOGRAPHY: He was apprenticed to neighbor Merco MacKinna and listed with him as tithable in 1682 (as Ja Bineham) and 1683 (as Ja Bnyeham). In both cases they were listed consecutively with his father and brother "Jno Byneham Senr & Junr". He was listed with George Morrell in 1684, with George Blow Jr. in 1685, alone in 1686, with Richard Smith in 1687, and alone from 1688 onward. He and brother John were also listed in the Surry militia in the muster of 1687.

BIOGRAPHY: James Bynum's first recorded land purchase was dated 5 Jan 1691, from Luke and Elizabeth Mizell. He was a grand juror for the year beginning September 1693, and was one of the appraisers of the estate of Luke Mizell on 1 May 1694. He purchased land from Edward Newby between the Blackwater and Johnchecohunk Swamps on 29 Apr 1698, and was granted 250 acres south of the Blackwater in 1699. He was again a grand juror in 1700. On 2 Oct 1703 Luke Mizell 'of North Carolina' (the son of the above Luke Mizell and possibly James' brother-in-law) conveyed to him a parcel of land in Surry County. The 1704 Virginia Quit Rent roll shows James with 157 acres. This holding was sold by James and his wife Elizabeth to Thomas Farrell on 2 July 1706, when it was described as consisting of 150 acres purchased from Newby and 7 acres purchased from Mizell.

BIOGRAPHY: About 1713 he arranged to acquire land from George Nicholson whose will dated that year directed his heirs to confirm a sale to James Bynum of land located between the Nottoway and Meherrin Rivers (probably in what later became Southampton County). In 1714 James was granted 330 and 140 acre parcels south of the Blackwater. He was also granted 100 acres in Isle of Wight County on 11 Apr 1719.

BIOGRAPHY: James Bynum died sometime between 1719 and 1724 since on 21 Apr 1724 "William Binam of ...North Carilinah" sold to Joseph Franco the 100 acres in Isle of Wight which had been granted in 1719 to "James Binam decet". James may have died earlier, since the same William Bynum had on 16 September 1723 sold 460 acres on the Blackwater which match the description of the lands granted James Bynum in 1714.

BIOGRAPHY: No further record of James Bynum was found, thus we have no clear record of the disposition of his estate or of his beirs.

BIOGRAPHY: Elizabeth, wife of James Bynum, is thought to be a Mizell, daughter of Luke. Other than in deeds, there are no direct references to their children. However, it is clear that they had sons named John and William, and we have attributed a third son, James,

BIRD

William Bird succeeded Captain Charles Sparrow as the Virginia representative of the London merchants, John Sadler and Thomas Quiney. He arrived in Virginia in 1657 on the ship "Seven Sisters". In 1661, the Charles City court records:

Ordered that William Bird rest in the sherriffs custody during pleasure of the Co'rt for his affront given in open Co'rt.

Willm Bird upon his his submission and recantacon is released from his imprisonment paying the fees thereof.

He was made Justice in the same county that year. Several court cases where he either gave testimony or heard the complaints give vivid glimpses of life in early colonial life: the theft of a hammock and wine from a ship in harbor; a man accused of being an *Athicke*[atheist] and not believing in the *Resurreccion*; and a quarrel between neighbors in which a fence is torn down and *rootes* of tobacco are thrown at a woman.

On July 4, 1671, William Bird purchased from Thomas Busby a grist mill and appurtenances at head of Chippokes Creek in Surry, 150 adjoining acres, and another tract of 300 acres adjacent to William Shorte. He had died by September 29, 1672, when his widow, **Hannah Grendon**, the daughter of **Thomas Grendon**, married for the third time.

His son and heir, **Thomas Bird**, inherited the mill and bought more land from Thomas Busby in 1680. He died before January 5, 1688, when his widow, **Mary** _____ married George Nicholson.

Thomas Bird left three daughters, as shown by a March 4, 1728 deed from Elizabeth Lanier (wife of John Lanier) which conveyed to **Richard Jones** and his wife **Tabitha**, daughter of Thomas Bird, who by his will dated January 21, 1680, devised land to his three daughters, Mary, "now deceased", and Elizabeth and Tabitha, 300 acres on the South Branch of Upper Chippokes Creek.

Two Bird (Byrd) families descended from the two marriages of William's mother-in-law, Elizabeth _____. Her first marriage was to Thomas Stegge. There were at least two children, Thomas and Grace. Grace Stegge married John Bird of London. Their son, William Byrd (he changed the spelling of his name) came to America sponsored by his uncle, Thomas Stegge, who had no heirs. He is the famous William Byrd I of Westover.

After the death of the first Thomas Stegge, Elizabeth married Thomas Grendon (above). Their daughter was the Hannah Grendon who married our William Bird.

based on the name as well as his later association with James' son William.
Sources:
Title: Bynum and Baynham Families of America
Author: Robert William Baird
Publication: Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD 1983
Abbrev: Bynum and Baynham Families of America
Call Number: LC 83-82272

All: James BYENUM-758 is the 6th great grandfather of Jabe Joseph FINCHER Jr.-1.
****
James Bynum was probably born in 1665 or 1666. His father appeared in all the Surry tithables lists from
1668, but James appears for the first time in 1682. Since the tithables were taken in June, this means
James turned 16 between June1681 and June1682. As the younger son he was apparently apprenticed to a
neighbor named Merco MacKinna; he was listed with MacKinna in the tithables lists of 1682 and 1683. In
both cases, they were listed consecutively with his father and brother. In 1684, he was listed with George
Morrell, in 1685 with George Blow Jr., by himself in 1686, and with Richard Smith in 1687. In 1688 and
thereafter, he was listed by himself. He was also listed with his brother John in the Surry militia muster of
1687[1].

James Bynum's first recorded land purchase was 5 January 1691, from Luke and Elizabeth Mizell to "James
Bynham, planter"[2]. The acreage was unspecified. He began appearing in the Surry court records shortly
thereafter, appearing as a grand juror in September 1693[3] and as one of the appraisers of the estate of
Luke Mizell on 1 May 1694[4]. He purchased additional land from Edward Newby on 29 April 1698[5] and
was granted 250 acres south of the Blackwater in 1699[6] He again served on a grand jury in 1700[7].
He also appears a few times as a witness.

On 2 October 1703, Luke Mizell (the son of Luke Mizell and possibly James Bynum's brother-in-law) sold
him 100 acres of land in Surry County when Mizell moved to North Carolina [8] . Although I found no
record of any land sales by James Bynum up to this time, the 1704 Quit Rent roll shows him with only 157
acres. This land was sold by James and his wife Elizabeth on 2 July 1706, when it was described as 150
acres originally belonging to Luke Mizell and 7 acres purchased from Newby [9] . I might note that not all
land was subject to the quit rents.

James Bynum next appears as security for an orphans estate in the hands of James Turner on 25 November 1711 [10], and as a successful plaintiff in a debt case against Edward Long on 18 February 1712 [11] .
Although he was clearly living in Surry County, it is not clear what land he was occupying. About 1713 he arranged to acquire land from George Nicholson. Nicholson's will, dated that year, directed his heirs to confirm a sale to James Bynum of land between the Nottoway and Meherrin Rivers (probably in what later became Southampton County). In 1714, he was granted 330 and 140 acre parcels south of the Blackwater [12] which were probably contiguous. Finally, he was granted 100 acres on Flatt Swamp in neighboring Isle of Wight County on 11 April 1719 [13] .

James Bynum evidently died about 1723, as his next citation is posthumous. On 21 April 1724, "William Binam of...North Carilinah" sold to Joseph Franco the 100 acres in Isle of Wight which had been granted to "James Binam decet." [14] The same William Bynum had, several months earlier on 16 September 1723, sold 460 acres on the Blackwater which match the description of James Bynum's 1714 land grants. No record of his estate was found.

Unfortunately, there are no Surry court orders for the period 1718-1741. James Bynum's estate records would have been among these missing records. Surry's wills do exist for the period, but there is no will recorded for James Bynum. Since there are no records of his children, we are forced into speculation.
Surry records, and later records from other counties, make it clear that James Bynum and his brother John each had sons named William and John. There is a considerable amount of circumstantial evidence (see the book) that one of these John-William pairs belonged to John Bynum, thus the other two must be sons of James Bynum. I might note that all these Bynums of Surry County used distinctive marks as their signatures, making it fairly easy to tell them apart, at least in the Surry records and some North Carolina records. I believe the next-generation James Bynum is probably the son of James as well, and his distinctive mark was used both in Surry and in North Carolina as his signature. In addition, all three of the sons below migrated to the same area of Edgecombe County, North Carolina.

Elizabeth, the wife of James Bynum, may have been the daughter of Luke Mizzell, but there is insufficient

proof. (See MIZZELL paper)

1.William Bynum (c1690 – 1746) He appears to be the eldest son, based on his evidently inheriting
James Bynum's lands. See below.

2.James Bynum (1690s – 1763) He used a very distinctive mark in both Virginia and North Carolina,
making it easy to trace him. He was not associated with either of the children of John Bynum, only
with the children of James. He married Agnes Nicholson Farmer, the daughter of George Nicholson
and forty-ish widow of Thomas Farmer, before 1727 when she began styling herself "Agnes Bynum"
partway through administering her late husband's estate. James and Agnes Bynum witnessed a will as
husband and wife about that time as well. They were not married in the eyes of the authorities,
however, who fined Agnes in 1727 for having a bastard child, and both James and Agnes for "evil
cohabitation together" in 1728. That probably means they were married as Quakers. James Bynum,
apparently with the Farmer children in tow, moved into North Carolina about 1730, living a few miles
from his brother William Bynum. He was "of Edgecombe County" on 8 January 1733 when he bought
land from Thomas Turner on Kehukee Swamp. James aquired land on Deep Creek in 1742 and lived
the rest of his life there. The area eventually became Halifax County. He died testate in Halifax
County in mid-1763, leaving two sons and two daughters mentioned in his will: William Bynum,
Nicholson Bynum, Mony Dill (or Diel), and Agnes Whitney [15] . He may have had a son named John
who died in 1761 and whose estate was administered by William and Nicholson – it's not clear
whether this John was his brother or son. He may also have had a son named Robert, who appears
briefly in the Edgecombe records in the 1750s but not thereafter. The children lived mainly in Halifax
and Pitt Counties. Some of James' grandchildren ended up in Georgia.

3.John Bynum (c1700 – c1761?) He seems to be the same John Bynum "of Surry County, Virginia"
who purchased land on the Meherron River in Bertie in 1740. He was alive in 1744 when he witnessed a deed in Northampton County. He may be the John Bynum who died in Edgecombe
County, NC in early 1761 apparently without heirs. Nicholas Bynum was his administrator, with
William Bynum his security.

[1] Colonial Surry, John B. Boddie, 1974 (This book also contains a few of the tithables lists.)

[2] Surry County Deeds & Wills, Book 4, pp 170 (The Mizells sold parcels of the same land to Lawrence
Mizell and James Bynum, and other land to Robert Warren and William Foreman, all in a period of about a
week.

[3] Surry County Orders 1671-1691, p84

[4] Surry County Orders 1671-1691, p101

[5] Surry County Deeds & Wills 1694-1709, p157

[6] English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records, Cognetts, p64

[7] Surry County Orders 1691-1713, p203

[8] Surry County Deeds & Wills 1694-1709, p293

[9] Surry County Deeds & Wills 1694-1709, p396 and Surry County Court Orders 1691-1713, p 356

[10] Surry County Court Orders 1691-1713, p 381

[11] Surry County Court Orders 1691-1713, p417

[12] Colonial Surry, John B. Boddie, p 178-9

[13] Isle of Wight County Deeds, Wills and Grants Book Volume 2, Part 1

[14] Ibid, same record

[15] Halifax County Will Book 1, p98. Dated 21 June 1763 and recorded in April court 1763 (sic). The will
was probably 1762.

Albert Quitman Broadus-195

BURIAL: Buried in the Broadus Cemetery, west of Purvis, Mississippi. His wife Pearlie is buried next to him.

BIOGRAPHY: Albert Quitman Broadus was an attorney at law in Purvis, Ms., and he also served as superintendant.

George Bynum-201

CENSUS: 1820-Franklin Co.TN w/ James and John
1840-Cannon Co., TN.

George Bynum-201

CENSUS: 1820-Franklin Co.TN w/ James and John
1840-Cannon Co., TN.

Luke Bynum-259

BIOGRAPHY: Possibly named after Luke Mizell. First appears in records of Orange County NC in 1755. Remained in the part of Orange that became Chatham until his death there in 1810. (Luke Bynum wrote his will on 7 December, 1809. It was entered for probate at May Court, 1810, Chatham County.) Eight children all named in his will.

BIOGRAPHY: Occupation: Planter Religion: Methodist.
Luke Bynum appears to have been living on the Haw River by 1750, in current Chatham County, thus two years before there was an Orange County. Though he is not a proven son of William Bynum Sr. of Edgecombe County, there is a preponderance of evidence which shows that he was a younger son of William and Mary (Fort) Bynum. There were no land transactions for Luke in Edgecombe County but his presumed brother, William Bynum Jr., is proven by deed to have been a son of William Bynum, Sr. William Jr. lived near Luke in current Chatham County, and Luke named sons William and James, no doubt for his father and grandfather. His own name, Luke, appears to have originated in his Luke Mizzell line. We find Luke's Granville Grant of 700 acres on New Hope Creek in old Orange County, dated 23 June, 1761. From a paper entitled "History of the Bynum and Ward Family as Related to me by my Uncle Mark Bynum (III), July 14, 1893"....written by Alvis J. Bynum: Luke "...settled on the Haw River which is now known as the William Snipes Place. Near the old graveyard he built a residence. He was of English and Irish descent; in religion he was a Methodist. He had a barn that was used by the Methodists to hold quarterly meetings in. Indians were inhabitants then of the section. They were peacable and lived by hunting turkey and deer. He (Luke) had two brothers who immigrated with him. One went to Stokes County and one to Edgecombe. (The Edgecombe reference no doubt relates to Luke's place of origin in North Carolina). Luke Bynum was a strong Whig; his company (?militia) was mustered at Fearrington's (Chatham County P. O.), now Joe Baldwin's grounds, which was a strong Tory section, so much so he had his place of muster changed to New Hope (Luke's father in law, John Patterson, lived in this New Hope Creek area), a Whig section He was arrested and carried to Hillsboro and held for a time by Cornwallis, as was also his neighbor. He was guarded by a Tory neighbor named Tatum, whom he gave a good thrashing after peace was declared, for his treatment of him".

BIOGRAPHY: "Luke's oldest son, Tapley, served in the War of Independence. Luke's other sons were James, *Mark, and William. Once he (Luke) went to New Bern to get salt, the Tories found it out and threatened to take it from him; he had some horses taken from him

by the Tories. He exclaimed on hearing that they expected to get his salt his favorite cuss word " Seize my foal, if you come, I will kill some of you!" My grandfather's name was Mark. He said he had known his father to feed as many as two companies of Whigs at one time and remembered seeing them at his father's (Luke Bynum) He had to keep his horses hid out from the Tories. Tapley would sometime get home (from Revolutionary service) and would bring in the horses to help gather the crops. One time a party found Tapley in the field with a Negro man, they resisted the Tories and they treated Tapley pretty roughly, thrusting a bayonet at him on account of the resistence he offered. One night the Tories found the horses in a pasture and were calling them. Tapley heard them and hollered out "I'll be damned if that ain't Sam Dark!" and Dark cried out "You're a damn lier!" The Bynum's had to bar up the shutters of the house that night for protection".

BIOGRAPHY: He first appears in the 1755 tax list of Orange County, NC with one white poll and two slaves. This indicates a birthate prior to 1735 and raises the interesting question of whether he acquired the two slaves from the estate of his father, whose inventory listed six slaves.

BIOGRAPHY: Orange County was partly formed from Johnston County in 1752, and Luke appeared in that part of Orange which had beed in Johnston. He may therefore have been in that vicinity several years before 1755. Unfortunately nearly all early deeds of both counties were destroyed in courthouse fires, and that will probably prevent us from ever establishing the circumstances ofhis early years in the area; It may be that he lived with his older brother William; Certainly, what records do exist seem to point to a relationship of some sort; if only geographical. There are a few deed references in the court and other records which indicate that Luke purchased land from Benjamin Clements before 1756 and that he sold land to Clements sometime before 1762. We note that Clements was a neighbor of William Bynum's and that William sold his land to Clements in 1761. It may be that they were neighbors and that both sold out at the same time to move southward in the county.----On 30 June 1762 Luke recorded a patinet of 700 acres between the Haw and New Hope Rivers in the part of Orange County which later became Chatham County. The land appears to have adjoined the land William Bynum purchased from Hatley and Falconer in 1763. Both Luke and William thus appear to have lived as neighbors from about 1763 through about 1775 when William sold out and left the county. They were again nearby one another when William returned in 1783. Curiously, they never appeared together in any extant record--though they appear on dozens of occasions with common third parties. Luke sold his 700 acre grant in three pieces over the next twelve years. He sold 300 acres to John Hatley Sr. on 5 May 1765, 175 acres to William Blythe sometime before 1768, and the final 175 acres to Daniel and Mary Murphee on 15 May 1775 (who then sold it to Hatley and moved temporarily to Wilkes County, GA).

BIOGRAPHY: Luke appears frequently in the Orange and Chatham court records. He was a Superior Court juror in Both 1757 and in 1760 for Orange. He was again a juror in 1765. In August 1765 he was a member of a road jury ordered to lay out a roed from Redfield's ford on the Haw River to New Hope Chapel (later renamed Chaped Hill). Luke served on another road jury in May 1777 and as a grand juror in February 1775, August 1777, May 1779 and early in 1778. On 12 May 1778 he recorded his stock mark; "a swallow fork in the right ear and a crop in the left and his brand LB". On 6 June 1779 he purchased from William Hatley 84 acres on the Haw River. He apparetly already owned a small parcel on the Haw, but the deed is not extant. He purchased an adjoining 177 acres at public auction on 8 August 1785;... His final land purchase was some years later, 84 arcres from Mary

Dennis in 1793. He appears in the 1790 census of Chatham County, which had been formed from Orange several years before, with two other males over 16, one male under 16, four females and 15 slaves. His son Tapley appeared separately, thus this census accounts for all Luke's children named in hes will and estate papers. It does suggest the existence of one additional daughter, however. Luke also appears in the 1800 census of Chatham with one male 16-26 and one female 10-16. His sons Tapley, Mark and James appeared as heads of their own households.

BIOGRAPHY: Luke made his will on 7 Dec 1809 and it was proved at the May 1810 court of Chatham County. It named most of his children, and selected Mark and William as executors. The will and subsequent records identify a total of eight children. Perhaps coincidently, he named two sons after his wife's two brothers (Mark and Tapley) and two after his own presumed brothers (James and William).

Will/other: WFT Vol.1 #833
LDS Ancestral File

Birdie Fincher-576

All: Birdie married Henry Pierce, 22 December, 1906.

John Fort-759

All: John Fort, the son of the first Elias Fort, seems to have been born about 1665-70. He married Elizabeth Jordan, the daughter of Richard Jordan whose will and a deed of 1695 confirmed the marriage. John Fort lived on Johnchecohunk Swamp near James Bynum by 1695 and later lived south of the Blackwater, though he apparently owned land in Isle of Wight as well. He made his will on 21 October 1724 in Surry County, and it was recorded on 10 March 1726. The will named nine children: John, William, George, Richard, Elias, Mary (Bynum), Sarah (Wall), and Hannah (Phillips). The will was witnessed by John Phillips, the husband of Hannah, and by William Bynum. George Fort appears to have died young but John Fort□s other five sons migrated into North Carolina in the 1720□s, closely paralleling William.Bynum□s movements. William Fort lived on Keehukee Swamp in Edgecombe County until his death. John Fort was in Bertie Precinct by 1723 where he lived on Looking Glass Swamp very near William Bynum; William Bynum witnessed his wife□s discharge of dower in a 1730 deed there. John Fort later moved to that part of Craven County which became Johnston and later Orange County; he died there in 1746 Elias Fort was also on Looking Glass Swamp by 1728 where he had evidently moved from Isle of Wight County; about 1742 he moved onto Deep Creek in what was later Halifax County where he died in 1766. Richard Fort was likewise in Bertie Precinct by 1730; he died in what was later Johnston County in 1746 leaving a will naming his brothers and sisters, including Mary Bynum. Thomas Fort, perhaps the youngest son, also ended up in Johnston County. Elias and John witnessed deeds together with William Bynum.

John Phillips, the husband of Hannah Fort, also demonstrated some connection with William Bynum. Phillips lived near Bynum in Isle of Wight and they appear together in its records twice. Phillips also witnessed the sale of William and Mary Bynum□s land there in 1723.
On the strength of these admittedly coincidental records, we think it likely that Mary Fort was the wife of William Bynum. We note that we found no evidence whatsoever of any connection between John Bynum and this particular branch of the Fort family beyond the marriage of his brother William to the widow of Elias Fort Jr.

All: JOHN FORT , SON OF ELIAS FORT AND PHILLIS CHANPION, MARRIED ELIZABETH
JORDON, DAUGHTER OF RICHARD JORDON OF SURRY CO.,VA. JOHN FORT WAS BORN
ABOUT 1665 IN ISLE OF WRIGHT CO.VA. JOHN FORT MARRIED ELIZABETH JORDAN
ABOUT 1685. AT VARIOUS TIMES HE HELD LANDS ON JOHNCHECOHUNK SWAMP IN
SURRY CO., VA. ALSO HELD LAND IN BLACKWATER AND SEACOCK SWAMPS, WATERWAYS
STILL INDENTIFIABLE IN SURRY CO. VA. JOHN'S WIFE ELIZABETH WAS DEAD WHEN
HE MADE HIS WILL ON OCT.21,1724. HE PRESUMABLY DIED IN EARLY 1725. JOHN
AND ELIZABETH HAD THESE CHILDREN; WILLIAM FORT, JOHN FORT, ELIAS FORT,
GEORGE FORT, RICHARD FORT, THOMAS FORT, MARY FORT, SARAH FORT, HANNAH
FORT.

BIOGRAPHY: Note:
21 Oct 1724 Our John Fort of Surry County, Virginia, will, named daughter, *Mary Bynum. The will was witnessed by William Bynum. In 1723 William Bynum and his wife Mary, had witnessed a deed for a John Phillips, thus providing us with the given name of William Bynum's wife . Most of the adult Fort children settled in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, near
William and Mary (Fort) Bynum, including Elias and John, Jr. They lived on Looking Glass Swamp.----
Title: A Family Called Fort
Author: Homer T. Fort and Drucilla Stovall Jones
Publication: West Texas Printing Co., Midland, TX, 1970
Abbrev: A Family Called Fort
Title: Bynum and Baynham Families of America
Author: Robert William Baird
Publication: Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD 1983
Abbrev: Bynum and Baynham Families of America
Call Number: LC 83-82272

Individual Record

FamilySearch™ Pedigree Resource File

Jeremiah Cannon Compact Disc #19 Pin #996377
Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: abt 1723 **Place:** Perquimans,NC
Death: 3 Mar 1779 **Place:** Chowan Co.,NC

Parents:

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Mary Parker Disc #19 Pin #996350
Marriage: 6 Feb 1748 **Place:** Perquimans MM,Perquimans,NC

Spouse: Rachel White Disc #19 Pin #997380
Marriage: 5 Aug 1761 **Place:** Perquimans MM,Perquimans,NC

Notes and Sources:

Notes: Available on CD-ROM Disc# 19
Sources: None

Submitter:

Joseph M. & Lori A. WHITE
1228 Walnut Street Windsor, CO 80550

Submission Search: 996982-0828100101312

URL:
CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #19
CD-ROM Features: Pedigree View, Family View, Individual View, Reports, Downloadable GEDCOM files, Notes and Sources.

Order Pedigree Resource File CD-ROMS

About FamilySearch Pedigree Resource File:

The Pedigree Resource File is a new lineage linked database of records available on compact disc containing family history records submitted by individuals through FamilySearch Internet Genealogy Service. Family information is organized in family groups and pedigrees and includes submitted notes and sources. Many charts and reports can be printed from this data. Each disc contains about 1.1 million names. With the publication of every five discs, a master index for those discs will also be published and packaged with that set of discs. Discs may be purchased individually or as sets.

Please Note:

Submitter information is provided to help in the coordination of personal family history research. Use of this information for any other purpose, including marketing, advertising, or commercial solicitation, is strictly prohibited.

© 1999-2002 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999

RAY'S

INDEX AND DIGEST

TO

HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With

GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

Indy to Hathaway's

In discussing the JAMES BLOUNT line Mr. Hathaway on (1-522) makes it clear that the JACOB BLOUNT who married BARBARA GRAY, was not of that line, but of the "THOMAS BLOUNT line", so that, if we eliminate the RICHARD BLOUNT family, of Virginia, unless THOMAS BLOUNT of TYRRELL was JACOB'S ancestor, then Jacob must have been a "waif", which we know he was NOT. This JACOB BLOUNT was the father of two sons, both of whom were Governors of Tennessee, and otherwise greatly esteemed and remembered in the "Annals" of that commonwealth. In one of the histories of that State, widely quoted as an authority, it is stated:

"In 1669, THOMAS BLOUNT, great grandfather of WILLIAM BLOUNT, with two brothers, emigrated to Virginia, where one of the brothers settled and became the head of a long line of descendants. The other two brothers moved to North Carolina and settled in the vicinity of ALBEMARLE. JACOB BLOUNT, father of WILLIAM BLOUNT, was born in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C., in 1726, and was married to BARBARA GRAY, a lady of Scotch ancestry in 1744, by whom he had eight children. On the death of his wife he married a daughter of EDWARD SALTEN, by which union there were five children. JACOB BLOUNT was a member of the North Carolina Assembly in 1775-76. His death occurred at his country seat in Pitt County in 1789. WILLIAM BLOUNT, eldest son of JACOB BLOUNT, was born in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C., March 26, 1749. He was married February 12, 1778 to MARY, a daughter of COL. CALEB GRAINGER. He and his father (JACOB) participated in the battle of the Alamance, May 16, 1771, and all the brothers were leading spirits in the revolutionary war. His half-brother, Willie, was Judge of the Supreme Court of Tennessee, and Governor of the State from 1809 to 1815. From 1780 to 1790 William Blount was a member of the General Assembly of North Carolina, and in 1783-84 and 1786-87 of the Continental Congress. Governor William Blount was appointed Territorial Governor of Tennessee by General George Washington in 1790," etc.

Without ever having seen a list of the children of Jacob Blount, or an account of his immediate parentage, it occurs to the compiler that he was the JACOB, son of BENJAMIN BLOUNT, of Tyrrell County who died in 1740, and that among other sons he had WILLIAM, (b. 1749) JOHN GRAY (b. 1752), REDDING (b. 1757), THOMAS (b. 1759), and by his second marriage, WILLIE (b. 1768). Also there was evidently a JACOB, date of birth not found, who went to Tennessee, after his brothers, and resided there for a time, at Knoxville, since his name appears there on the county records.

RICHARD BLOUNT, the third one of the original brothers, (said to have been the emigrants to Virginia) remained in Virginia, where his name occurs on the records a number of times. His wife was MARY (last name unknown), who after the death of RICHARD BLOUNT became the wife of THOMAS FLOOD, then married JOHN WASHINGTON, of Surry County, and after he died, married, it is said, the fourth time, a CHARLES FORD. By Richard Blount and wife MARY there was only one son, THOMAS BLOUNT whose will was proven in Surry County, Virginia, March 7, 1709. This THOMAS BLOUNT married (1) ELIZABETH BRIGGS, and (2nd) PRISCILLA BROWNE, the widow of RIVER JORDAN, of the COL. GEORGE JORDAN family. It is probable that THOMAS BLOUNT had no children by PRISCILLA (Browne) JORDAN, his second wife, who after his death married WILLIAM THOMAS, of SURRY COUNTY, a grandson of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL heretofore mentioned. THOMAS BLOUNT and his first wife ELIZABETH BRIGGS had these children: THOMAS, RICHARD, WILLIAM, HENRY, BENJAMIN, ELIZABETH m. HOWELL EDMUNDS, MARY m. JOHN FLOOD and another daughter (name unknown) who married JOEL BARKER. It would be tiresome to extend this line further, here, suffice to say, that many of them lived in SURRY and BRUNSWICK COUNTY, the son-in-law HOWELL EDMUNDS (who married ELIZABETH BLOUNT) being the Sheriff of that county in 1727-28, and the ancestor of THOMAS EDMUNDS who married a daughter of the distinguished lawyer THOMAS ELDRIDGE, of Brunswick.

BRYAN FAMILY. The BRYANS also came from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and they were all of the same parent stock. In Mr. Hathaway's accounts (independent of the actual records) he deals with different branches of the family, such as the William Bryan record 1-577 to 1-584, the EDWARD BRYAN family 2-325, the JESSE BRYAN family 2-557, etc. No one need take what this compiler says seriously, if they disagree, but, an intense study of the Bryan family has convinced me that what is said here is true.

HODGES COUNCIL, who made his will in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1699, was the grandfather of nearly all of the Bryans of this record. His daughter CHRISTIAN HODGES married EDWARD BRYAN in Isle of Wight County, probably by 1655. The wife of HODGES COUNCIL was LUCY HARDY, a member of the HARDY FAMILY who owned the old HARDY MILL on Lawne's Creek Plantation in Isle of Wight County, acquired by GEORGE HARDY in 1646-7, away back in the "dark ages" of Virginia History. This EDWARD BRYAN was the grandfather of EDWARD, NEEDHAM, JESSE, SIMON, JOHN, WILLIAM and most of the BRYANS of this remarkable record. RICHARD BRYAN, who while his name occurs once or twice on the records, "beat it" to the upper reaches of the Rappahannock Country and settled in KING GEORGE COUNTY, and became the ancestor of WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, through the marriage of one of his descendants with a LILLARD. He was one of the sons, I think, of EDWARD BRYAN and his wife CHRISTIAN HODGES. This compiler has the complete record, stored away in his files. So, thus it happens, that the BRYANS are all descendants of the old HARDY MILL neighborhood, marked only on the older maps of the lower side of the JAMES RIVER in Virginia. The account of the English ancestry of the BRYANS shown on or at 2-536, may be a clue to the English ancestry and the origin of the family, but throws no light on details and is therefore of little value. The name was spelled BRIAN in England, and it was from this family that the redoubtable sea-faring old warrior, BRIAN HARRISON, related to the Harrisons into which the Bryans afterwards so often married, obtained his name.

BURTON FAMILY. HUTCHINS BURTON married TABITHA MINGE (2-154). In York County, Va. ROBERT HARRISON married ELIZABETH COMINS, and they had a son ROBERT, and a daughter AMADEA, married JAMES MINGE, whose son ROBERT MINGE married MARY HUNT, a widow and had TABITHA MINGE who married HUTCHINS BURTON. At HENDERSON, N. C. on the South side of Main Street, there is a long lane leading to a house back in the trees built in 1750 by HUTCHINS BURTON. Burton hanged himself from the attick stairwell in this old house. It is called "haunted". The house is two stories high with a central door flanked by pilasters. Hutchins Burton was the grandfather of Governor HUTCHINS BURTON, of North Carolina and the father of the celebrated COL. ROBERT BURTON.

CABARRUS, AUGUSTINE, petitioned for liberation of a negro woman (1735) 2-304; was brother of STEPHEN CABARRUS and Executor of his will 1-538; they had brother BARTHOLOMEW CABARRUS in France 1-539.

CABARRUS, STEPHEN, ran for Congress in CHOWAN in(1783) 2-296; county named for him 1-539; owned lands next to GEORGE BAINES Jr. in (1794) 1-24; left will at Pembroke, CHOWAN COUNTY (1807) 1-539.

CAHOON, WILLIAM, land grant (1786) joins land of BENJAMIN COFFIELD 1-23.

CAIL, RICHARD 3-169.

CAIN, HARDY, of EDGECOMBE, left will (1754) & his wife was RACHEL 1-188.

CAIN, JOHN, died in EDGECOMBE, leaving will & family (1757) 1-188.

CAIN, WILLIAM, SR., left will (1732), wife ELIZABETH, son HARDY and others 1-37, 1-38.

CAKE, JOHN, 2-330, 2-331; bought land from John Hall (1720) with JAMES BATTS a witness; 2-608; his wife was MARY, and they deeded land to THOMAS WALLIS (1734) 2-456.

CAKE, ROBERT, guardian of HALLERBACK orphans (1771) BERTIE 3-450.

CAMMILL, ALEXANDER (Campbell?) deed to land from THOMAS HRAY (1720) 2-454; left will in (1726) naming wife ANN 1-36.

CAMPBELL, ALEXANDER, was in BERTIE COUNTY in (1726) 2-467.

CAMPBELL, ARCHIBALD, with RICHARD GRILLS and JOHN CHERRYHOLMS witnesses to deed by EDWD. MOSELEY (1718) 1-626.

CAMPBELL, CHARLES, bought land from THOMAS SPIVEY in (1720) 2-614.

CAMPBELL, CORNELIUS, Master of whil ANNE (1749) 1-433, 2-330; one was grandson of DAVID RYAN (1762) 1-69.

CAMPBELL HUGH, 3-72; petition of 3-259; 1-186.

CAMPBELL, JOHN (1702) 3-242. (See Below).

CAMPBELL, JAMES, to sell property of one ANDREW OLIVER, deceased (1747) 2-630; Master sloop RANGER (1749) 1-435; Justice in BERTIE(1770) 3-448; 2-330; will 1-186.

CAMPBELL, CAPT. JOHN. His landing (1749) 2-633; land grant (1743) 1-19; witnessed deed of THOMAS SPIVEY to CHARLES CAMPBELL (1720) 2-614; land grant 1-18; married first, MARY HILL, second MARTHA 1-48; Justice in CHOWAN (1767) 3-443; to look after schooling of WILLIAM and JAMES STEWART (1747) 1-453; left will in BERTIE (1781) 2-330; 1-186.

CAMBRIDGE, FRANCIS, will in MARYLAND (1710)1-42

CAMBRIGHT, FRANCIS (perhaps same as above)will in MARYLAND (1710) 1-40.

CAMPEN, JAMES, Ensign in Revolution N. C. Cont. Line 1-417; Lieutenant 2-634; query relating to his family 2-634.

CANE, NATHANIEL 3-169.

CANNINGS, JOSEPH, will (1729) 1-38.

CANNON, EDWARD, will (1729) at BATH 1-194; daughter SARAH married WOODWARD 1-195.

CANNON, JACOB, witnessed will of ELIZABETH KNOWLES (1824) 3-339; witnessed will of THOMAS WILSON (1785) 3-297; one left will (1831) 3-330.

CANNON, JOHN, land granted next to JOHN TAYLOR (1681) 1-4.

CANNON, JOSEPH 3-196.

CANNON, ROBERT, died at the home of a DURANT in BERKELEY (1690), from NEW ENGLAND 3-363.

CANADY, MARY, daughter of PATRICK 3-214.

CANADY, PATRICK, son of PATRICK 3-216.

CANADY, PATRICK, and wife ELIZABETH (1686) 3-214.

CANADY, RICHARD, witnessed deed to JEFF LYLES (1715) CHOWAN 1-290; witnessed deed of JACOB BLOUNT (1718) 1-619; left will (1744) 1-191.

CANADY, SAMUEL, a member of Patterson's Co. from CHOWAN (1720) 1-443; deed from WILLIAM BOON and wife ELIZABETH (1721) 2-616; will (1727) 1-197.

CANADY, THOMAS, witnessed deed (1718) from JACOB BLOUNT and wife ELIZABETH 1-615.

CAPE FEAR RIVER. Ferry ordered erected over in (1727) 3-290.

CAPPS, MATTHEW, witnessed deed of WILLIAM BRASWELL to HENRY WHEELER (1715) 1-299; sold land to JAMES ANDREWS (1716), with EDWARD HOWARD a witness 1-295.

CAPEHART, GEORGE and wife MARY deeded land to PETER CHRISTIAN SHROCK (1746) 2-629; deed from NEHEMIAH WARRING, BERTIE in (1744) 2-621.

CAPEHART FAMILY. Wills 2-506.

CAPEHART, MICHAEL (1778) will 2-331.

CARY REBELLION between 1706 and 1710; see note bottom of 3-226; depositions various persons relating to 3-224, 3-226.

CARY, ELIZABETH (of Warwick County, Va.) stayed at DANIEL AKEHURST home (1695) 2-151.

CARY, JAMES was 64 years old in(1702) born in (1638) 1-609. Lived in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT.

CARY, MILES, register, 3-40; the Elder 2-151

CARY, MILES, JR. 2-151.

CARY, PENELOPE, married JAMES SWAIN (1806) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-378.

CARY, THOMAS, Governor, succeeded ROBERT DANIELL 3-262; met at JOHN HECKLEFIELD home (1708) 1-454, 3-224; ordered arrested 3-267; of Warwick County, Va. 2-151; deed to EDWARD MOSELEY (1714)1-294.

NC Hathaway Index

CHARLES, ELIZABETH married SAMUEL NICHOLSON (1688) Quaker wedding 3-203; another ELIZABETH (or the same) married JOHN LONG (1687) 3-203.

CHARLES FAMILY. Births of children (before 1700) 3-206; wills 1-186, 3-167, 3-168.

CHARLES, JANE died (1688) 3-363.

CHARLES, JOHN. His wife was MARY (1738) 3-381.

CHARLES, MARTIN, from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Va. His wife was MOURNING. They gave a power of attorney (1715) and JOHN MARKS and THOMAS MARKS were witnesses 2-519; he received land grant (1714) on W. side ROCKYHOCK Creek 1-3.

CHARLES, SAMUEL, was born (1674) son of WILL CHARLES and wife ABIGAIL 3-206; wife was ELIZABETH (1700) births of children 3-373 one SAMUEL married HANNAH DAVIS (1722) & had children 3-381; same (1697) 3-370; he died (1727) will mentions daughters married OVERMAN 1-38.

CHARLES, WILLIAM married ABIGAIL BAILIE, RHODE ISLAND (no date) 3-199; their son WILLIAM married (1683) ELIZABETH KENT 3-202; the last had daughter JANE born (1685) 3-212; his widow married JOHN LEARY (no date) 1-58; one WILLIAM CHARLES will in PERQUIMANS county (1770) 3-167, 3-168.

CHARLTON, CHARLES, wife NANCY (1808) 2-260.

CHARLTON FAMILY. Wills 1-537, 2-330, 1-534 & 1-535.

CHARLTON, JASPER married by (1796) ELIZABETH STONE 2-357; he was appointed Judge (1774) 1-448.

CHARLTON, JOHN, land grant (1721) joining WILLIAM CHARLTON and EDWARD STANDING on YOPPIM Pocoson 1-10; left will (1735) 1-36.

CHARLTON, WILLIAM, land grant (1713) Dogwood lands joining CHARLES WILKINS and EDWARD STANDING 1-3; member of County Court in (1708) 1-291; deed to PHILLIP WARD(1714) LUKE MIXELL a witness 1-292; Executor of EDWARD SMITHWICK (1718) Thomas JARNIGAN & ROBERT HICKS, sureties 1-520; land grant joining PORTER (1696) 1-5; power of at - torney from NATHANIEL MOORE (1716) 1-297.

CHARLTON, WILLIAM, JR., indenture of appren - tice from ALEXANDER RAY (1718) 1-629; land grant (1721) adjoining JOHN HARLOE & JOHN ELOUNT 1-10; land grant (1719) sold to HARLOWE 1-13.

CHASTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN CHASTON and wife ELIZABETH (1693) died 3-219.

CHASTON, JOHN, son of ROGER CHASTON, married (1684) ELIZABETH LONG 3-202.

CHASTON, RICHARD (spelled CHEASTON) and wife ELIZABETH (1726) and children 3-381.

CHASTON, ROGER, died (1669) 3-365.

CHEATHAM, MATTHEW, mentioned (1812) in will of DANIEL GORDON, Manchester, Va. 3-336.

CHERY, RICHARD, will (1744-5), names children and family 1-194.

CHERRY FAMILY. Wills 2-505; William, THOMAS, SUSANNAH, and JAMES CHERRY.

CHERRY, SOLOMON, will (1777). BENJAMIN PERRY a witness. Children named 2-331.

CHERRYHOLMES, JOHN, witness deed by EDWARD MOSELEY (1718) 1-526; received deed from ANDREW STEVENSON (1719) 2-516; he bought land from JOHN GRAY (1719) 1-620; was a witness to JOHN ELOUNT will (1716) 1-620.

CHESHIRE, JOHN was witness to a deed in(1718) 1-624, 1-625.

CHESSON, ANN, will (1727) sister of DANIEL GARRETT 1-38.

CHESSON, RICHARD and wife ANN 3-368.

CHESTER, JOHN, will (1733), his daughter married an ADAMS 1-37.

CHESTON, SAMUEL, of PERQUIMANS PRECINCT wife was ANN (1727) 1-39.

CHEVIN, ELIZABETH, widow of NATHANIEL CHEVIN (1734) 1-54.

CHEVIN, NATHANIEL, Justice of the GENERAL COURT (1714) 3-275; met at home of THOMAS GILLIAM (1707); obtained land formerly granted JOHN PORTER 1-7; he and JOHN BOYD arbitrators (1713) 1-291; he sold first lots at QUEEN ANNE'S TOWN (EDENTON) 1-7.

CHEVIS, BARTHOLOMEW, received deed from JOHN GREEN and wife (1721) 2-517.

CHEW, HENRY, of CARTERET will (1753) mentions son JOSEPH and others, ANN and GEORGE READE, witnesses 1-186.

CHEW, JOSEPH, married the widow of NATHAN - IEL BATTS (1679) 1-30; his wife died in (1697) 3-402; they made deed to JOHN CATLIN (1683) 1-513.

CHEW, MARY, of CHOWAN, left will (1794) had sons named HAUGHTON, JESSE HARRELL was a witness 1-539.

CHEW, SARAH, daughter of JOSEPH CHEW died in (1697) 3-402.

CHEWNE, JOSEPH, proved his rights in ALBE - MARLE (1702) 1-609.

CHILTON, HENRY K. witness to deed by JOHN BALLARD (1717) 1-618.

CHITTENDEN, ISAAC, Master of the sloop EN - DEAVOR (1749) 1-435.

CHOCKE, GEORGE 3-168.

CHOWAN COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS 1826 to 1838 1-558 to 1-567; from 1801 to 1825, 2-392 to 2-414; from 1838 to 1850 2-39 to 2-100; 1851 to 1860 2-227 to 2-333; 1861 to 1870 2-415 to 2-422.

CHOWAN COUNTY DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES (See under ABSTRACTS).

CHOWAN PRECINCT. Abstracts from the of the court (1711) 3-441, 3-442; of its beginning and establishme 3-308, 3-309; THOMAS NEWMAN Clerk (1720) 3-287.

CHOWNE, JOSEPH, transported three tit headrights proven about (1704) 3-

CHRISTIAN, MATTHEW, witness deed by WIGGINS (1728) 2-451.

CHRISTMAS, JONATHAN, with JOHN BAYLEY ness to deed of RICHARD WASHINGTON wife HANNAH (1719-1720) 2-508; C was sued by WASHINGTON (1724) 2-

CHURCH. Money disbursed on account (1760) 2-108 to 2-110.

CHURCH, ALLEN. He married WINNIFRED (JESSE HODGES was security 2-379.

CHURCH FAMILY. Wills 2-504.

CHURCH, JOSEPH. Will (1723) his wife LIAM, had son RICHARD 1-39, 1-132

CHURCH, JOHN, power of attorney to CH DUDLEY (1709) 1-38.

CHURCH, RICHARD, son of JOSEPH 1-39 He and wife JANE made deed to EDW ARD (1715) with PETER PARKER a wi 1-293.

CHURCH, THOMAS, was Master of schoons (1749) 1-434.

CLARK & WEIR owned lots in old town which escheated 1-23.

CLARK, CHRISTOPHER, Master of the slo LIAM (1774) which cleared for the DOES 1-436; left will in BERTIE (2-506.

CLARK, COLIN, Master of the schooner (1775) 1-436; he married JENET GR KENZIE, account of their family 2 2-604.

CLARK FAMILY. Genealogy of 2-603, 2- 2-173, 2-174; connection with NOR 1-466.

CLARK, GAVIN HOGG, of NASH COUNTY N. wife was REBECCA HILLIARD 2-506.

CLARK, GEORGE, will in BERTIE County 1-39; of LONDON, owned the ship L was creditor of TIMOTHY BIGGS (16

CLARK, JOHN, will in PERQUIMANS (1717 tions heirs named TRUMBULL 1-39; cate for JAMES WEALCH 3-281.

CLARK, MARTHA, deed from JOHN HAWKINS 2-519

CLARK, SAMUEL with JOHN CLARK bought THOMAS CLARK (1718) 1-523; Samuel (a later one) SALLIE ANN HODGES

CLARK, THOMAS, left will CHOWAN COUNT 3-62 (1714) deed 1-293; see also ROBERT FOSTER died at his home (1 and he received land grant(1701)

b-
d 9 apr 1649

Rogers Chaston – Elizabeth ——

--children--

	B	M
John	15 oct 1661	Elizabeth Long 21 aug 1684
Sarah	20 Jan 1663	
Deborah	22 Dec 1665	

John Charles, also d. s. p. His will not dated & no Co given, names brother Samuel.

The will of Jeane Charles, Perq Precinct, July 11, 1688, names only Aunt Marie Stepney, & John Stepney, brothers, & father, but not named. Coat of Arms on Seal.

Charles, Samuel, m Elizabeth Jones, (d of Peter Jones Sr) no date, issue: 1 Jean b Dec 10, 1697—2 Elizabeth b Sept 22, 1700—3 Samuel (2) b Aug 20, 1703—4 John b Dec 22, 1705, m Mary, & had s William (3) b May 27, 1738.

Charles, John, dec'd 28, 3mo 1740, Margaret Relict. (Division of his Est Perq Co.)

Charles, John & William, were gr-sons of Peter Jones Sr, (Will Perq Co April Court 1752.)

Samuel Charles will Perq Co, p Mar 1728, names son Samuel, to whom he left a plan' "on which I live" son John "land on Gum Swamp" son Josuay same, dau's Lidey, Sarah, & Hannaugh Charles. Gr-dau Elizabeth Overman.

Hannah Charles, who was 2d wife of Samuel Charles, also made her will in Perq, p July 1752. She names son Edward Moulin, & dau's Elizabeth White, Sarah Perry, & Ann Cox, son-in-law Robert Cox, gr-dau Mary Moulin, (d of John), & gr-son John Moulin. (She was d of Joshua Toms, m 1 Ezekiel Maudlin, 2 Samuel Charles.)

William Charles (s of John, b 1738) will Perq p Jan 1771. Sons: William, Joshua, Aaron, & John, bro-in-law John Henby, wife Jane, d Margaret, father-in-law Aaron Albertson, Ex.

John Charles, will p Perq Co, Jan 1780. Son Daniel, brother Benjamin, wife Elizabeth, & Ralph Fletcher Exrs.

Samuel Charles m Hannah Davis, Oct 7, 1722, issue: Hannah b Dec 5, 1723.

CHESSON

Spelled variously on the Perq Records. John Cheston had a grt for land in perquimans Precinct, 300a on the mouth of Yawpim Creek, at the mouth of Chestons Cove, adj John Wyate, April 20, 1694. Richard Chaston grant, 200a on Perq River, adj Peter Gray, April 20, 1694.

Chastone, Roger, m Elizabeth, Cowley, May 5, 16—— issue: 1 John b Oct 5, 1661—m Elizabeth Long (d of James, & Elis) Aug 21, 1684. Issue: 1 Sarah b Jany 20, 1663, m John Hopkins Jan 14, 168—. 2 Deborah b Dec 22, 1665, m Walter Green. (No date.)

Walter Green had a grt for land in Perq, 400a, at the mouth of "little Creeque" & Yawpim Creeque, "in precinct of Berkley" 1681.

Roger Chasten Dep this Life Aprill 9, 1669. Elizabeth Chasten m 2d Thomas Harloe (widower) Jan 26, 1672, & 3d Robert Incoson, 167—. He m 2d Ann.

Chaston, John & Elizabeth (Long) had issue: 1 James b May 11, 1692, m 2d Sarah ———. Issue: 2 Elizabeth b May 11, 1692, d Dec 17, 1693.

Chesten, Elizabeth, wife of John d December 24, 1687.

Chasten, John, d May 13, 1695.

Chesten, Richard, m Anne Garrett (sister of Daniel, & Wm) had issue: 1 Sarah b May 17, 1689—2 Daniel b May 3, 1692—3 Daniel (2d by name) b May 1, 1697.

Cheston, Richard, had 200a in Perq prior to 1700. (Rent Roll, Perq Co.)

Cheston Richard (2), m Elizabeth ——— & had issue: 1 Rachel b Sept 8, 1726—2 Richard (3) b Feby 27, 1727/8—3 Elizabeth b Apl 7, 1730—4 Mary b Feby 27, 1731/2—5 Joseph b May 6, 1735.

Cheaston, Richard, will Perq Co p Nov 22, 1715, names son Richard (2) wife Anne, gr-son Daniell Layton. Ex Joseph Jessop, & son Richard.

Anne Chesson, will Perq p Jan 17, 1727. Sons: John, James, & Joshua, sister Esbell Garrett. Ex Daniel, & Wm Garrett, (brothers).

James Chesson (s of John, & Elizabeth, b Nov 8, 1675) m 1st Sarah, & had a dau Elizabeth b May 11, 1692. He m 2d Ann, who was mentioned in his will p in Perq Co, May 19, 1729, naming sons: John, & James (2) & wife Anne. Ex Wm Egerton. (See deeds in Perq, for Chesson.)

John & Richard Chesson were probably brothers, & it is thought that Roger was their father, although they are not named as his children, in Berkeley Par Reg. They migrated from Perq, to Washington Co N. C.

CLARE

Ambrose Clare was grt land in James City Co Va, Oct 15, 1664, "at the head of Spring Branch, adj Hickmans line. (Land book 5—No 28, Richmond Va.) He had another grt, 1155a in Rappahannock Co Va, on N side of Sams Creek, Sept 6, 1667, for trans' Mark Sanders, Tho Jones, Nich Wilson, Sam Wilson & others; and had deeded to him 300a in James City Co, Oct 15, 1664.

John Clare was trans' to Va by Joseph Crowshaw, of York River, Feb 27, 1649. In a grant New Kent Co Va, William Clare names himself "son of Ambrose Clare" who resided in what is now Essex Co Va. The Clare family is of Royal descent. Christopher Cleave was a "subject in the colony at Jamestown," May 23, 1609. (Browns Genesis to America.)

William Cleve is named in the will of Giles Cory, of Lynn Mass, July 25, 1692, as "son-in-law," and Thomas Hire (Hare) of Surry Co Va, in his will, Mar 6, 1704 names Thomas, & William Clare, as his "grand-sons." As the Hares also moved to Perq Co N. C. we may very well say with a certain amount of certainty, that the William here spoken of, is the same which Timothy Clare of Perq, calls "father" in his marriage certificate.

Timothy Cleare granted 473a on Perq River, adj Wm Bundy dec'd. April 25, 1694. Tymo Clare grt 250a "on Perquimans River, adj land whereon he now lives" on E. side of sd River. Feb 4, 1713/4. He purchased of Patrick Kenedy, a plan' on Franks Creek, Feb 15, 1689, and another plan' at the head of Perq River, from Caleb, & Jean Bundy, 25, 2mo 1692/3. His land appears to have been situated on South West side of the Narrows of Perq River. Thomas Harvey of Perq, sold to Timothy Clare 200a on "Upper Vosses Creek," adj John Morgan, & Francis Toms. His land on North side of Perq, was on Brambly Branch, and was called "Round House land." His name is variously spelled on the records in Perq Co; Clare, Cleare, Clear, Clar, but it is each time the same person, as he is the only one of that name in the county, and had no male descendants. The line became extinct when he died. He was Purgess from Perq, Oct 11, 1709, Justice of Peace. (Col Records.) Berkeley Parish Reg gives the date of his marriage as follows:

Timothy Cleare (ye son of Will Cleare) & Mary Bundy (ye dau of William Bundy, & Elizabeth his wife) weare Maried, ye 7 of June 168— and the Quaker records the same, with the date a little different; as follows: "At a Meeting

at Jon'a Phelps house, Timothy Cleare, declaring his intention of Marriage with Mary Bundy (d of William) 6, 3mo 1685. Not being familiar with the Quaker marriage rites in this case will not say positively that the dates are the same.

The ages of his children are also given in Berkeley Reg, as follows: Mary, & Elizabeth (twins) b Feb 21, 168—(6), Ann, b Nov 10, 1687, Sarah, b Dec 24, 1683. Mary Cleare (wife of Timothy) died Dec 30, 1694. He m 2d Elizabeth ——— by whom he had no issue—3d Hannah née Larance (widow of Israel Snelling) by whom one dau Hannah; whose age is not mentioned. (See her will, Grimes, page 72.) Timothy Clear's will is found in Deed book E—No 12, in which he names his wife Hannah, and five daughters. This will is a very interesting document, and gives much valuable information. (See deeds, in this book.)

Mary (one of the twins) m Edward Mayo, & had by him: Edward, b 7, 2mo 1703, John b 27, 11mo 1705/6—Mary, b 26, 12mo 1709/10—Ann, b 23, 1mo 1713—Elizabeth, b 21 8mo 1717—Sarah, b 19, 12 mo 1719, & Joseph (no date). She m 2d Joseph Newby, by whom she seems not to have had issue. (See her will Grimes 1739.)

Elizabeth (twin to Mary) m Thomas Winslow. (See *Winslow*, for her descendants.)

Sarah Clare m 1st John White, & had one son John Jr. (See deeds in this book.) m 2d Jacob Elliott (untraced).

Jane Clare, m 1st Joseph Robinson, whose will was p in Perq July 9, 1717, and had son John, & dau Sarah. She m 2d Thomas Jessop. (See Jessop family.)

Of Ann Clares descendants nothing is known. Timothy Clare mentions in his will dau Hepsibeth Perry. She is thought to be a step-daughter, as she is not named in the last part of his will "as daughter." His second wife Elizabeth may have been widow Perry, but there is no proof at hand. Timothy Clare was a Quaker, and wielded a strong influence in the county for the betterment of settlers, and the usefulness of its citizens. He owned large bodies of land in Perq, and there is still extant one original grant to him made in 1709, for 300a on Perq River, which is now in the writer's hands.

COX

Robert Cox appears in Perq very early. He was one of the signers of some of the early petitions for roads in Perq Precinct, and his home was Little River, where he died before Nov 25, 1730. Will probated on that date. Only one son *Robert* (2) is named in this will, and daughters: Sarah Coxe, & Anne Weeks, wife Elizabeth. Test' Mary Collings, John Boswell.

Cox, Robert (2), Robert (1) m Ann ——— (sister of Sarah Hendricks, wife of Jeremiah). His will, p in Perq, June 5, 1768. Sons: Joseph, Robert (3) Seth, gr-son John Cox, gr-dau Sarah Cox, dau Ann Boswell, wife Ann, (Grimes) Robert Cox appears on Tax list of Thomas Weeks, J. P. 1742, 43, 53. Josiah Gilbert, in his will, p in Perq 14, 3mo 1758, names dau Jemima Cox, wife Sarah, sons: Jeremiah, Joseph, Thomas, & Joel Gilbert. Anne Cox died 8, 10mo 1809.

Cox, John, m Miriam, (probably Jordan) and had son Joseph, who m Margaret Rogerson (d of John, & Anne) and had issue: 1 Anne, b 20, 5mo 1809—2 Nathan, & Jordan (twins) b 15, 8mo 1810—3 Mary, b 23, 8mo 1811—4 John, b 11, 9mo 1812—5 Joseph, b 23 8mo 1814—6 David, & Jonathan (twins) b 21, 1mo 1818. Nathan Cox died 21, 9mo 1810, & his twin brother Jordan, died 19, 9mo 1810. Mary Cox, died 9, 9mo 1811. John Cox died 28, 10mo 1813. David Cox died 15, 2mo 1818. Joseph Cox, (s of John, & Miriam) died 10, 11mo 1825. John Cox, died 9, 10mo 1807.

Cox, John, & Miriam, had another son Josiah, who died in Perq 12, 6mo 1808. (Suttons Creek Mo Meeting.) The will of John Cox, probated in Perq, Nov 1807, names wife Miriam, and sons: Jacob, Caleb, Joseph, John, Josiah, & Aaron. Chalkey Draper was one of his Exrs.

John Cox, with his family moved from Pasq Co, to Suttons Creek Perq Co 20, 3mo 1802, with children: Joseph, Jacob, John, Josiah (died 1808), Aaron, & Caleb.

Cox, Joseph (s of John, & Miriam) m Polly Cain (Cane) July 4, 1793. She is named in the will of Nath'l Cane as daughter, whose will was p in Perq, Feb 1800 with her husband Joseph Cox. Joseph Cox m 2d Sylvia Cane (sister of his 1st wife) before 1800. He m 3rd Mary ——— who survived him. His will Perq Feb 1813, names wife Mary, sons: Myles, Willis, Laban, Joseph (2) and dau Lydia Gilly, & Mary Cox. Francis White Ex.

Mary Cox (widow of Joseph) in her will Perq, Mch 30, 1827, names son-in-law Nathan Bagley, dau's: Mary, & Gilly Cox. Benj Toms Ex.

Cox, Caleb, d. s. p. will Perq p Nov 1824, names brother Joseph, Jacob, John, & Aaron, my mother (not named).

Cox, John, m Mary Charlton, Jan 6, 1790. (Mar bonds Chowan Co.)

Another Cox family in Perquimans, is that of Dr. David Cox, who came to Perquimans from Currituck Co N. C. before the War between the States, settling as a young man at New Hope. He later moved to Hertford, where he built up a large practice, and married Miss Sallie White, daughter of Mrs. Ann White, and sister of the wife of Mr. Zach Toms of Hertford. Dr. Cox was a rugged character of great power, and strength, and any word he uttered was accepted as his bond. The writer, to whom he was a family Physician until his health failed, had the greatest admiration for him, not only as a Doctor, but as a man, and reposed in him every confidence, felt herself enriched by his friendship. He introduced the present "pump" into the town and county, being a strong advocate of good water, as a means of good health. Before the advent of these "pumps" the lower counties were stricken each year with Typhoid, Malarial fever, chills, and worst of all Hemorrhagic fever, a fever almost equal to Typhus, and each year the bad climate took toll of many little children, probably from the cause of surface water principally, and much is due Dr. Cox for revolutionizing the water supply of this county. His quaint ways, and sayings are a byword in the county even today, and his memory will always be green in the minds of those who were fond of him.

By his wife, Sallie White, he had issue: 1 Thomas A. Cox, M. D., Hertford, N. C., who also enjoys a good practice and many friends. 2 William (Bill), of Burlington, N. C. the comedian of Hertford for many years in local plays. m Miss Bird. Bill, as he is familiarly called by all his friends, is a prince of good fellows. (David (2), Registered Surveyor, now in partnership with his equally talented son, David (3), one of Perquimans and the elder of Elizabeth City, N. C. 4 Sallie, m Mr. ——— Urquart of Norfolk, Va. 5 Dennis,

HUSBAND: Mr COPELAND

BORN: Abt 1588 PLACE: , , , England
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE: , Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: Abt 1610 PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Mrs. COPELAND

BORN: Abt 1592 PLACE: , , , England
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE: , Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Lawrence COPELAND
---- BORN: 30 Dec 1599 PLACE: , , England
M CHR.: PLACE: Buried In Hancock Cemetary, Quincy, MA
DIED: 30 Dec 1699 PLACE: , Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
BUR.: 1 Jan 1700 PLACE: Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
SPOUSE: Lydia TOWNSEND
MAR.: 12 Oct 1651 PLACE: Braintree, Norfolk, Mass

2. NAME: John COPELAND
---- BORN: 24 Feb 1616 PLACE: ..., ..., England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 9 Jan 1718 PLACE: , North Cave, , England
BUR.: PLACE: All Sts Church, North Cave, , England
SPOUSE: Unknown
MAR.: PLACE:

3. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

4. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Copeland,Marriage Records compiled from Rich Square MM, Northampton Co. NC

Henry Copeland m ca 1841/2 Dorothy (Dorothea) _____
1. Martha Rogerson m 3/1/1843 William C. Outland, son of Thos. & Jane (Copeland)Outland
   a. Dorothy J. Outland m 11/20/1867 John R. Copeland, son of Eli and Mary
2. Margaret Ann m 1/31/1844 Cornelius Outland, son of Thomas & Jane Outland
3. John W. m ca 1851 Esther
4. Sarah m 1/29/1851 David Outland, son of John & Martha
5. Edwin Griffith m/1 ca 1857 Mary J. _____ m/2 at Mahunta MM 10/13/1859 Sarah Pearso
   a. Charles F. Copeland
6. James Winslow d bef. 1802 m Kezia _____ d bef. 1892
   a. Sarah J. m 10/23/1879 Wm. L. Copeland m/2 2/27/1892 Benjamin T. Copeland, son of Eli & Mariah
   b. Mary F. m 12/22/1881 Alfred J. Outland, son of Elijah & Mary
   c. Ella G. m 12/22/1887 Jesse W. Jessop, son of Wm. & Mary A. Jessop
7. Henry [illegible]
8. Joseph
9. Mary Jane m 10/19/1859 Jesse M. Bundy, son of John & Mary
10. Elizabeth m 11/2/1870 Jesse T. Hollowell, son of Jesse & Elizabeth

Benjamin Copeland, Hertford Co., m 11/20/1844 Mariah J. Outland, dtr of Thomas & Jane
1. Jane E. m 11/22/1870 Benjamin Pritchard Brown, son of Jesse & Rebecca Brown
   a. Mary E. Brown m 12/28/1899 Ezra G. Griffin, son of Exum O. & Annie E.
   b. James M. Brown m 2/19/1913 Anna Mary Outland, dtr of Alfred & Mary
2. William L. m 10/23/1899 Sarah J. Copeland, dtr of James & Keziah
3. Benjamin T. m 9/21/1870 Lydia E. Futrell, dtr of Aaron & Jane (Parker) m 11/20/1844

Ely C. Copeland, son of Benjamin & Rebecca(m 1844 Maria J. Outland, dtr of Thos. & Jane
1. John R. m 1867 Dorothy J. Outland, dtr of Wm. & Martha F.
2. Benjamin F. m 1870 Lydia E. Futrell, dtr of Aaron & Jane
3. Jane E. m 7/22/1870 Benjamin Brown, son of Jesse & Rebecca Brown
   a. Mary E. Brown m 1899 Ezra Griffin

Eli Copeland of Hertford Co. m Ann _____
1. Nancy m 1/16/1803 Wm. Townsend, son of Wm. (deceased) and Elizabeth (White)Townsend
2. Martha m 6/16/1810 John Outland, son of Josiah & Milicent Outland
3. Achsah m 12/2/1811 Pritchard Albertson, son of Chalkley & Elizabeth Albertson
4. Rebecca m 8/27/1821 Thomas Parker, son of Josiah & Martha Parker
5. Benjamin m 11/18/1838 Martha Ann Hall, dtr of Ann (or Josiah?)

John/Copeland, Hertford Co., d before 1792 m Rebecca _____
1. Mattie R. Copeland m 12/31/1902 Paul W. Purvis
2. A. Rebecca m 10/30/1912 Horace C. Futrell, son of James & Eliza Jane

John Copeland, Hertford Co. (&?Mary)
1. Demsey m 1792 Mary Knox, dtr of John Knox, Northampton Co.
2. William m 5/25/1795 Judith Parker, dtr of Joseph
   a. Jonathan m 10/29/1823 Milicent Outland b 1794, dtr of Josiah & Milicent (Peele)
   b. Jesse m 10/20/1841 Martha Outland, dtr of William & Rachel:had son Josiah
   c. David m 3/24/1824 Betsy Outland, dtr of Josiah & Milicent
   d. Jane m 1816 Thomas Outland, son of Josiah & Milicent

Eli Copeland, son of John & Mary, Hertford Co., m 8/17/1817 Sarah Walton, dtr of George and Sarah Walton. Sarah (Walton) Copeland m/2 12/23/1835 Wm. Outland, son of Josiah & Milicent (Peele) Outland

Jesse Copeland m Angeline _____
1. Alfred E. m 1893 Emily S. Lane
2. Miriam R. m 1896 Jesse Lane, son of Wm. & Sarah

Demsey Copeland m 11/6/1782 Rebecca Toms

Jj

Josiah Copeland 1759/1829, son of Joseph & Sarah, m 9/24/1783 Esther Griffin, dtr of William & Hannah Griffin.

1. Dempsey 1799/1870 m 1829 Betsy Ann Chappell, dtr of Henry & Esther (Perry) C
    a. Sarah A. m 12/9/1891 John F. Hollowell, son of Thos. & Mary J.
    b. Delphina m 12/9/1891 William T. Hollowell, son of Thos. & Mary J.
    c. Hattie E. m 12/21/1893 Allan Jay Spencar, son of Cyrus & Abigail

I have the Northampton MM for Rich Square marriage records which will give the witnesses to the marriage in the event you need them.

GenCircles
login logout
register
help
feedback

tjchase
by tjchase

global tree clubs my gencircles smartmatching

Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE SSDI!
The Social Security Death Index contains more than 70 million ancestors compiled by the Social Security Administration. Family Tree Legends has just released a completely FREE SSDI search engine. It has all the features of every other SSDI plus you can search by Age at Death and specify Year Ranges. This search engine will be free forever so give it a try today.

Search for "John Copeland" in the SSDI!
Click Here to Try a New Search of SSDI!

Full View
Pedigree
Print

File Home
List of Individuals
List by Surname
Submitter Info

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:
Add This Ancestor
Add This File
Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree
First Name:
Last Name:
go
More Options

Please Help Support GenCircles!
You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

John Copeland [1] [2]

Birth: 1616 [1] [2]
Death:
Sex: M
Father:
Mother:

Post New Message

Spouses & Children

Sarah Ratliff (Wife) b. 1622
[1]

Marriage: 1640 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
Children:

1. Hannah Copeland b. 1642 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
2. Nicholas Copeland b. 1644 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
3. William Copeland b. 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., VA

Sources

1. Title: H8790.ftw
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 18, 1999
2. Title: cmay00.FTW
   Media: Other
   Page: Charles Eugene Massey notes



HUSBAND: John COPELAND

BORN: 24 Feb 1616 PLACE: ..., ..., England
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 9 Jan 1718 PLACE: , North Cave, , England
BUR.: PLACE: All Sts Church, North Cave, , England
MAR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Mr COPELAND
MOTHER: Mrs. COPELAND
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Unknown

BORN: <1620> PLACE: <England>
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Nicholas COPELAND
---- BORN: Abt 1645 PLACE: , , Isle Of Wight, VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Abt 1694 PLACE: , , Isle Of Wight, VA
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Elizabeth TABERER
MAR.: PLACE:

2. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

3. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

4. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Subj: **Re: [Q-R]"More about Earless John" COPELAND, or not?**
Date: 10/18/01 4:05:06 AM !!!First Boot!!!
From: miriamber@earthlink.net (Miriam Bertelson)
Reply-to: miriamber@earthlink.net
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

Hello, Mark,
I recently discovered that "Earless John Copeland" is one of my martyred Quaker ancestors, and I was so tickled that one of the souvenirs I purchased at Jamestown was a copy of the "Copeland spoon" which was actually made by Joseph Copeland, and discoveredin the ruins there during one of their excavations. Joseph is thought to be either brother, or son of John, whose ears had been cropped by those unfriendly puritans.
I just happened to come across what the late James Bellarts had in his "Quaker Yeomen", and was able to put it together with what I already had from various other sources.
John Copeland had a dt., Sarah who m. Daniel Sanborn, and their dt. Elizabeth m. Joshua Jordan, son of the well-known Quaker Thomas Jordan.
I am having difficulty tracing sarah Ratcliff, wife of John, as she is too early to fit into any of the earliest Ratcliffs who came to MD & Bucks Co. from Rossendale in England. I was fortunate to find that one of the Welsh Quakers who went on a missionary trip into Carolina & VA. wrote of meeting his cousin down there, who described her visit with John Copeland, who showed her his scars.
I've been working on these eaarly Virginia & Carolina Friends for at least 25 years, and am now challenged to place Sarah Ratcliff in the Family of Richard Ratcliff who came from Rossendale. Would like to share any of my information if you'd like, but I must tell you I'm sneaking up on my 83rd birthday, and not exactly of the best of memory any more. Being in a wheelchair keeps me from traveling to libraries, but I'm so glad I've learned to do a few things on this computer. It's now getting late, and I would have to have my notes before me to tell you more now. But I 'll try to dig out what I have,... especially on the Sanborns &Copelands
I'll be interested to compare what you sent in your e-mail with what I have. It appears to match what I do have on the Copelands.
Will look forward to hearing from you,
Miriam in CA
PS
Love your name for the Puritans! Taliban just about fits, doesn't it?
My Web site ->Miriam's Quaker Connections<
http://geocities.com/Heartland/Pointe/5185

==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====
Need list assistance? Please contact cheska@ix.netcom.com
List Manager for Quaker-Roots-L and Quaker-Roots-D
Now with over 900 subscribers

---------- Headers ----------
Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from rly-za05.mail.aol.com (rly-za05.mail.aol.com [172.31.36.101]) by air-za03.mail.aol.com (v81.9) with ESMTP id

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.17 PEDIGREE CHART 21 OCT 1997 Chart _____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

1 Joseph COPELAND
BORN: 1670
MAR.: 1709 - Isle of Wight Co. VA
DIED: 22 Aug 1726

SPOUSE
Mary WOODLEY
BORN: About 1675

2 Nicholas COPELAND
BORN: Abt 1645
MAR.:
DIED: Abt 1694

3 Elizabeth TABERER
BORN: <1649>
<,I, Virginia>
DIED:

4 John COPELAND
BORN: 24 Feb 1616
..., ..., England
MAR.:
DIED: 9 Jan 1718

5 ~~Unknown~~ Sarah Ratcliff
BORN: <1620>
<England>
DIED:

6 Thomas TABERER
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

7
BORN:
DIED:

8 Mr COPELAND
BORN: Abt 1588
, , , England
MAR.: Abt 1610
DIED:

9 Mrs. COPELAND
BORN: Abt 1592
, , , England
DIED:

10
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
BORN:
DIED:

12
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
BORN:
DIED:

14
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15
BORN:
DIED:

16
BORN:
DIED:

17
BORN:
DIED:

18
BORN:
DIED:

19
BORN:
DIED:

20
BORN:
DIED:

21
BORN:
DIED:

22
BORN:
DIED:

23
BORN:
DIED:

24
BORN:
DIED:

25
BORN:
DIED:

26
BORN:
DIED:

27
BORN:
DIED:

28
BORN:
DIED:

29
BORN:
DIED:

30
BORN:
DIED:

31
BORN:
DIED:

32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

HUSBAND: Joseph COPELAND (AFN:10J5-02R)

BORN: 1670	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:	PLACE:	B: 30 Jul 1954
DIED: 22 Aug 1726	PLACE: , Chuckatuck, Isle Of Wight, VA	E: 30 Jul 1954
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:
MAR.:	PLACE:	SS: 5 Feb 1953 STG

FATHER: Nicholas COPELAND (AFN:10J5-00C)
MOTHER: Elizabeth TABERER (AFN:10J5-01K)
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Mary WOODLEY (AFN:10J5-05D)

BORN: About 1675	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	
CHR.:	PLACE:	B: 12 Jun 1954
DIED:	PLACE:	E: 1 Nov 1954
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:

FATHER: Andrew WOODLEY (AFN:10J5-030)
MOTHER: Unknown
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: John COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZTD)

----	BORN: 1695	PLACE: , Chuckatuck, Isle Of Wight, VA	B:
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	

SPOUSE: Mrs. John COPELAND (AFN:10J4-Z42)

MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

2. NAME: Nicholas COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZVL)

----	BORN: 1697	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	B: 10 Oct 1954
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E: 19 Jul 1954
	DIED: 1742	PLACE: , , Orange Co, VA	SP: 9 Feb 1955 STG
	BUR.:	PLACE:	

SPOUSE: Nancy (Lott) COPELAND (AFN:1GJM-5JF) and 1 Others

MAR.: Abt 1726	PLACE:	SS:

3. NAME: Thomas COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZWS)

----	BORN: 1699	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	B: 30 Jul 1954
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E: 30 Jul 1954
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP: 9 Feb 1955 STG
	BUR.:	PLACE:	

SPOUSE:

MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

4. NAME: William COPELAND (AFN:1GJM-5G1)

----	BORN: 1700	PLACE: , , , VA	B:
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED: 11 Nov 1789	PLACE: , , Chatham Co, NC	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	

SPOUSE:

MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Joseph COPELAND (AFN:10J5-02R) BORN: 1670
WIFE: Mary WOODLEY (AFN:10J5-05D) BORN: About 1675

Sex	CHILDREN (Continued)		LDS ORDINANCE DATA
5.	NAME: William COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZX1)		
M	BORN: 1701	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	B: 30 Jul 1954
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E: 19 Jul 1954
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP: 9 Sep 1955 STG
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
6.	NAME: Elizabeth COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZZ7)		
F	BORN: 1703	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia	B: 11 Apr 1955
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E: 20 Apr 1955
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP: 7 Oct 1955 MANTI
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
7.	NAME: James COPELAND (AFN:1GJM-5H7)		
M	BORN: 1704	PLACE: , , , VA	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
8.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
9.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
10.	NAME:		
	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Joseph COPELAND (AFN:10J5-02R) BORN: 1670
WIFE: Mary WOODLEY (AFN:10J5-05D) BORN: About 1675

OTHER MARRIAGES LDS ORDINANCE DATA

CHILD 2: Nicholas COPELAND (AFN:10J4-ZVL)

SPOUSE: Nancy LOTT (AFN:10LP-VTF)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

forenames (Joseph, Isaac, Abraham). Mine supposedly came to Vermont and may have goen through PA on the way to MD where My GGG grandfather Joseph was born to Abraham, son of Jesse. Joseph was the first born in the colonies. Are there any Quaker records available available that might give me this information. Many of Joseph's sons became ministers who were prominent in the rise of the Church of Christ in the state of TN during the 1800s. Ben Sewell in San Antonio

Thu Sep 26 11:45:05 1996

Teresa Arcangel
e-mail address: arcangel5@aloha.com
researching: Elliott, Newby, Hunnicutt, Toms, Sanders, Mendenhall, Scott, Peirce, Ladd, Winslow, Clare or Cleare,Copeland

? I am seeking info on the ancestry of Joseph COPELAND of Isle of Wight, whose daughter Mary Married Thomas PEIRCE of Perquimans CO., NC abt. 1718. Joseph SCOTT died in 1685, had a daughter Mary who married John PEIRCE in the mid 1600's. This family also settled in Perquiamns Co. NC. Does anyone know if this John Peirce was the same who survived the James City massacre of 1622 ? Was his father Capt. William Peirce ?

Thu Sep 26 12:42:33 1996

Gregg Kinney
e-mail address: 70413.3350@compuserve.com
researching: Hadley

? Smith Hadley had three sons: Smith Hadley II, Savannah Hadley and Isaac Hadley. Smith Hadley II was born in 1792. By the 1830s the family was in Knox Co, OH. Does anyone have information on these families or their ancestors?

Fri Sep 27 13:16:56 1996

Carol Murray
e-mail address: hun837@okway.okstate.edu
researching: RASH

? Looking for information on my husband's great grandmother, Anna Mae RASH. The only information I have is that she was French Canadian and was a Quaker. She was married to a John E. GOODSELL, born in 1879 somewhere in Kansas.

Fri Sep 27 16:57:47 1996

Pat Mount
e-mail address: pmount@fnr.umass.edu
researching: JOHNSON & SMITH

? JOHNSON, John El(l)sworth married Hattie (Harriet?) Smith. They lived somewhere in PA. Supposedly had 10-12 children and one or both were supposedly Quaker. My Grandfather Homer N. Johnson was one of the sons. He reportedly ran away from home when he was 10-12 years old.



1. Post a New Message
2. Quaker Queries Board
3. Quaker Corner
4. The Gene Pool

September 1996

Sun Sep 1 21:31:10 1996

Walter Kehoe
e-mail address: walter@tnp.com
researching: Jayne

? My wife Katherine (Herrschaft) Kehoe is decended from her Great Great Grand Father George Jayne b abt.1830 N.Y.. Married Elizabeth ? bef. 1857 had two children Robert Jayne b abt 1857 and GG Grand Mother Josephine Jayne b 11/5/1865 Setauket, N.Y.. Married John D. Gimmler 1876/1878 died Lake Ronkonkoma, N.Y.8/2/1936 Family oral history says that Josephine was a Quaker. I am looking to confirm this information. Willing to share all information I have collected

Mon Sep 2 08:10:17 1996

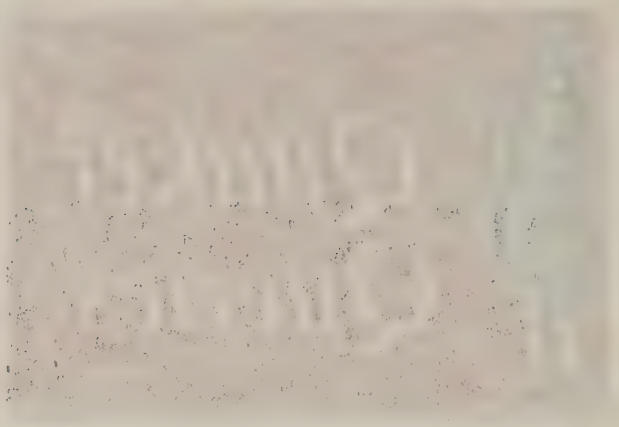
Dorothy Sargent
e-mail address: dorothys@bendnet.com
researching: Paxson and Doan

? searching for J.Watson Paxson ,born in Bucks Co. Pa in july 4, 1885 he was the son of Wilson s. and Mary Jane Hall Paxson. . Do not know who he married but did have four children named John, Charles, Grace and Robert. Also searching for Mary Doan who married George Paxson who died . She then married a man by the name of Myers or Meyers and had a daughter by the name of Katharine. Have lots of Paxson geneology to share with interested parties.

Wed Sep 4 04:44:04 1996

Reita Jones Burrss
e-mail address: rburress.usit.net
researching: Wildman-Wileman

? I'm trying to find the parents of Elias Wildman. He was in Rowan, Randolph, Buncumbe Co., N.C. brfore 1800. Then he and family came to Tn.Would like to exchange info on this Family.



Search: The Web Angelfire Search Jobs Report Abuse Previous Top 100 Next Hosted by Angelfire
john copeland GO GET IT! share: del.icio.us | digg | reddit | furl | facebook

Ads by Google

Trace your Ancestry
Discover your roots. World wide family tree. Find your ancestors.
www.genebase.com

Greater Florida Dodge
Find New Vehicle Deals at Your Local Greater Florida Dodge Dealer
www.DodgeDealer.com

Emory Va Dodge
Buy or Lease a New Dodge Vehicle at Your Local Dealer Online
www.GrabaDodge.com

Robert J. Copeland Family Tree

Descendants of Lawrence Copeland Sr

Generation No. 1

1. LAWRENCE COPELAND[1] SR was born Abt. 1590 in Dolphin Leigh, England, and died Bet. 1630 - 1640 in Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England. He married RUTH 1609 in England. She was born Abt. 1590.

Notes for LAWRENCE COPELAND SR:

'The Lancashire Branch (of the Copelands) has been traced back to 1500. One section living in Dolphin Leigh had very hard luck. The head of this Branch, Lawrence Copeland was a solid Roundhead, and for his religious faith he appears to have died. His estates were sequestered by the Crown for recusancy. The eldest son Robert, tried to obtain these estates; but, the result.... 'Claim allowed with arrears from the fathers death on fuller proof of the death and on the sons taking the Oath of Adjuration" Robert does not appear to have done this and it is believed he and his brother, Lawrence, sailed to America. The other two sons, John and Thomas, are believed to have jolned their relatives in Staffordshire.' It is generally believed that Lawrence is the one who settled in Braintree, Mass. in 1630; and that John came to Virginia in 1635.' Note: Lawrence is the head of a large family of Copelands in New England, moving westward, but there is no evidence that- - had any children. Thomas went to Barbados and some of his sisters went to Virginia as spelled out in his will.

ROUNDHEADS the name given to the supporters of the parliamentary cause during the English civil war. Many Puritans, scorning gentlemen's fashions of the 17th century, wore their hair closely cropped. In 1641 bewigged or long-haired royalists insulted their Puritan opponents in Parliament by calling them Roundheads. The term was later applied to all supporters of the parliamentary rebellion, even though the leader of the Roundheads, Oliver Cromwell, wore his hair long.

Note that the dates don't agree, did John go to Virginia before his father was killed?

Children of LAWRENCE SR and RUTH are:

2. i. JOHN[2] COPELAND, b. February 24, 1611/12, Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England; d. 1682, Isle of Wight County, VA.

ii. LAWRENCE COPELAND JR, b. Bet. 1599 - 1612.

Notes for LAWRENCE COPELAND JR:

Notes for LAWRENCE COPELAND JR:

Notes for JR., IMMIGRANT LAWRENCE COPELAND:

Massachusettes Branch Of Copelands

of Mrs. Sarah I.C. Matheson

The "emigrant" Lawrence Copeland came to Boston and settled in Braintree, Mass. sometime in the 1630's. He married late in life. He probably like most of the Massachusetts settlers, emigrated from the east coast of England. There is quite a clan of Copelands in the vicinity of Newcastle, England and have been for a very long time. The name crops up in the 13th century and probably earlier, then spelled Coupland and Couplaunde. John and William seem to be favorite names. Their crest is a 'Swan with a broken wing.'

Among the Quincy inscriptions is the following: "In memory of Mr. Lawrence Copeland,who died Dec.30,1699 with 100 years of age".settled in Brainstree (Braintry), MA in 1637. Founder of northern branch of Copeland Family.

iii. ROBERT COPELAND, b. Abt. 1610, Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England.

iv. ELIZABETH COPELAND, b. Abt. 1617, Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England.

v. FRANCIS COPELAND, b. Abt. 1619, Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England.

vi. HENRY COPELAND, b. Abt. 1619, England.

vii. JAMES COPELAND, b. Abt. 1623, England.

viii. MARY COPELAND, b. Abt. 1623, England.

ix. SUSAN COPELAND, b. Abt. 1625, England.

x. THOMAS COPELAND, b. Abt. 1627, England; d. Barbados.

Generation No. 2

2. JOHN[2] COPELAND *(LAWRENCE COPELAND[1] SR)* was born February 24, 1611/12 in Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinhome, York County, England, and died 1682 in Isle of Wight County, VA. He married (1) CHRISTIAN COPELAND. She was born Abt. 1635 in England, and died Abt. 1675. He married (2) SARAH RATCLIFFE Abt. 1640 in Isle of Wight County, VA. She was born Abt. 1620 in Isle of Wight County, VA, and died Abt. 1667 in Isle of Wight County, VA.

Notes for JOHN COPELAND:

Notes for JOHN COPELAND:

PLEASE BE ADVISED THAT THE FOLLOWING NOTES ON "JOHN COPELAND" ARE THE SUBJECT OF MUCH CONTROVERSY AND SPECULATION.

IN ADDITION, I HAVE FOUND A LOT OF UNSUBSTANTIATED DATA IN MANY "LAWRENCE COPELAND" FAMILY TREES FROM THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY TO THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.(Robert J. Copeland)

Notes for IMMIGRANT JOHN "JO" COPELAND:

John came to Virginia in 1635 on the ship Assurance de lo and landed near Jamestown. He was twenty three (not 19 as some have reported) and he married Sarah Ratcliff.

Much Confusion About Children Of John, In Order By Preference Of Possibliity

Finally Settled In Chowan County, North Carolina

Expulsion From Virginia By Governor Berkley Who Hated Quakers

Went From Virginia To Perquimans County, NC

Quaker John who was actually born in 1612 (not in 1616 as

reported in other written genealogies)was christened in St.Mary's Church in Lancaster, Lancashire, England; and, his father is listed as being Lawrence Cooplande (Copeland) of Dolphinholme which is 6 miles to the south of Lancaster. Dolphin Leigh may have been the name of the manor estate

according to those in the Preston Record Office. John came to Virginia in 1635 on the ship Assurance de lo and landed near Jamestown. He was twenty three (not 19 as some have reported) and he married Sarah Ratcliff.

Michael G. Copeland<junostar@ airmail.net>

He was a Quaker by faith later in life but would not have been a Quaker when he first came to America for the Quaker movement had not started yet, He was though a decender, as seen on his father, for he was what was called a "'Roundhead". He probably became a Quaker in America. One of the earliest records of Quakerism in Virginia was Elizabeth Harris, a native of London, in 1656, The first yearly meetings were first held in Virginia in 1673, If he first went to Boston in 1656, he must have gone soon after his conversion to Quakerism.

There are several references to John Copeland in early records, they may not be John Copeland or his son,John Nicholas Copeland. It was interesting to discover that when he went to Boston preaching (see story below) that when they deported him they did not put him on a ship going back to Virginia but instead put him on a ship bound for England, Therefore, he probably crossed the ocean several times. Some of the references are listed below:

Came to Virginia in 1635 at age 19,

Went to Mass, in 1656 on the 'Speedwell'.

Was in Boston again in 1657 o

Returned to Boston again in 1658.

Was in London in later part of year 1658, Was in London in 1661.

Was married in 1667(probably had been married before).

His wife died in 1675.

Married again in 1677.

He & Elizabeth Copeland witness marriage 1684 of Edman Belson

& Mary Crew,

was in America again in 1687.

He & Elizabeth Copeland witness marriage 1687 of Robert Jordan & Outland Taberer,

He & Elizabeth were witness to marriage of Nathan Newby & Elizabeth Hollowell on Oct. 10, 1687*

He & Elizabeth were witness to marriage of James Jordon & Elizabeth Ratliff on Mar, 29, 1688o

He & Elizabeth were witness to marriage of Thomas Jordon & Margaret Burgh on Dec. 9, 1688

Married again in 1691,

In 1698 Mr. Story lodged at his house, showed his mutilated ear.

It is important to note that I have serious doubts about the date of death of this John Copeland. I believe that there is confusion between John Copeland, Quaker missionary who went to Boston on the Speedwell in 1656. This "Quaker" John Copeland was listed as "young and unmarried" whereas the John Copeland who emigrated to VA on the Assurance in 1635 would have been 40 and married. I believe that "Quaker" John Copeland preached in the US, but didn't have family here, returned to England and died in 1718 and that the John Copeland who was born in 1616 was probably the father of the line of Copelands in my database. This is elaborated on below.

Copeland Genealogy chart in Copeland Cuzzins, V2,#1 from Mrs. David P. Taylor, 8110 NE Wygant, Portland, OR 97218, submitted by James E.Bell.

1616: approx. date of birth based on age ate time of immigration in 1635

1635: immigrated to VA on Assurance from Gravesend, London, England

1640: witness to a Bill of Sale in Accomack County

1643: granted headright in lower Norfolk County

(above two facts from Lower Norfolk County Minute Book, 1637-1643)

Copeland Cuzzins, V2,#2 has article on "Joseph Copeland, 17th Century Pewterer". This article lists Joseph's father as Thomas Copeland of London and states that he was born c1649. The article theorizes that John Copeland may have been a favored uncle (not father) of Joseph. The article also lists Joseph as the husband of Elizabeth Taberer and father of the Joseph Copeland mentioned in Thomas Taberer's will.

Further information from: Jim and Freda Winnefeld

To: PaulMHMD

(it should be noted that the Winnefeld's subsequently have decided that John Copeland who entered VA in 1635 and John "The Quaker" Copeland were different men. It seems more likely that John who came in 1635 was the one who married Sarah Ratliff and sired the VA Copelands, and that John "The Quaker" may have never settled in America, but preached here and then returned to England to die. This would also account for a seemingly excessive age at death of 102 y/o since John "The Quaker" was probably born c1628, not 1616 which was apparently the birth date of the other John.)

Our information on Quaker Missionary John Copeland (1616-1718) has been

derived from the most part from:

1. Secondary sources (e.g. Morris Guess, "Genealogy of the Families of

Copeland," and Carol Lee Copeland Thompson's "Descendents of John Copeland

and Sarah Ratliff of Virginia and Allied Families."). [Note we disagree with

some of the results of their research and are more inline with Herman L.

Coplen's "The Copeland/Coplen and Allied Families: Immigrants to Virginia"]

2. The invevitable IGI for first approximations

3. Field work in the state archives in Richmond, Raleigh,

Annapolis.

4. Direct access to records held by DAR and Society of Colonial Dames of the

17th Century (both in DC). Also National Archives (but not very useful for

our purposes).

5. Considerable field work in North Carolina and Virginia

(County Historical Societies)

We have not yet gone into gravestone and parish church record checks (except from secondary sources). Our trip to the UK is to track both John and Fredda's ancestor William upstream a bit. One takes us to Scotland and the other to York/Lancashire.

As an aside, I believe the IGI records are excellent in general; one just needs to look at them with some skepticism and a willingness to use them to form and test hypotheses. Indeed they are contradictory and often frustrating (and incomplete).

Jim Winnefeld

A Biography of John Copeland (1616-1718)

by James Winnefeld and Fredda Coupland Winnefeld.

Based on Speculation and Incomplete Records John Copeland was a prominant Quaker missionary who emmigrated to America, returned to England several times, was mutilated in Massachusetts for his religious beliefs and teachings, and finally returned to England where he died in 1718. John is an ancestor of many American Copelands. The purpose of this essay is to compile in one place what is known about him, his parents, his siblings, and his children and grandchildren. There is much that is not known for certain about John, even though he is frequently mentioned in early histories and records of Virginia and Massachusetts. Some of these uncertainties carry down to his children and the various lines of descendents they parented. An examination of these uncertainties should start with ascertaining what is known of John's origins.

John's Origins

It is likely that John was born in either Yorkshire or Lancashire. If he was born in Lancashire, he was probably the son of Lawrence Copeland. Guess states that this Lawrence was a famous roundhead whose lands were confiscated for his religious beliefs. The LDS International Genealogy Index (IGI) for Lancashire indicates that a John, son of Lawrence Cooplande (sic) was Christened in St. Mary's parish Lancaster on 24 February 1612. The IGI also indicates that Lawrence had a son named Lawrence Christened in St Mary's parish in 1609. There was one more son recorded in the IGI: William Copeland, Christened 6 July 1616 in St. Mary's parish. If John originated in Yorkshire, he was probably the son of Robert Copeland and Alice Young, born 10 April 1616 and Christened in Easingwold on 27 October 1616. This John had numerous brothers and sisters. There is at least one cite that says John was from Yorkshire. There is a possibility that John originated in Scotland. There is an IGI entry that shows a John Copeland being born in Dumphries, Scotland, in 1616. But we have been unable to establish other linkages to Scotland to date. Several sources state that John was from Dolphin Leigh. Guess indicates that it was in Lancashire (he says that was father Lawrence's home). Copeland and Barnes suggest much the same.To date we do not know whether Dolphin Leigh was/is an estate, town, or parish. It is not listed in any gazetteer we have examined. However, an inquiry to the National Geographic Society (Mr. Michael Horner, map archivist) resulted in placing Dolphin Leigh in the southeast outskirts of Lancaster, Lancs at Latitude 54 degrees, 3 minutes, and 9 seconds north; and Longitude 2 degrees, 46 minutes and 3 seconds west. The only additional information is that it is not a town or topographical mark. By elimination it is either a farm, estate, or crossroads. As we will see, John later became a devout Quaker. Quakerism was strong in both Lancashire and Yorkshire (less so in Scotland). As a working hypothesis, we assume in the remainder of this essay that John is from Lancashire.

John Emmigrates to America

The record clearly indicates that John left Gravesend (near London) for Virginia aboard Assurance in July 1635. In conformance with the then existing law, he was "examined" by a town official before leaving and required to take an oath of "allegiance and supremacy" to support the Church of England. He was carried on the passenger manifest as being 19 years old at the time. It is not known where John debarked in Virginia, though based on his subsequent movements it was likely in the Hampton Roads region.

John's Early Period in Virginia

It is not known when John was converted to Quakerism, but it is unlikely that such an event happened until the late 1640s or early 1650s when Quakerism's founder, George Fox, greatly expanded the geographical coverage of his ministry. Also it is not known whether John became a Quaker as a result of a conversion in England or in Virginia. What we do know with some certainty is that he settled in the southside of colonial Virginia and married Sarah Ratliff in 1644 in Isle of Wight County (IGI, VA, p. 7,026). As far as we know this was his first marriage. If his given age on sailing for Virginia in 1635 was correct, he must have been 29 years old at the time of his marriage.

John and Sarah had four children according to the IGI:

Nicholas Copeland (1645)

William Copeland (1647)

Hannah Copeland (1654)

Joseph Copeland (1655)

All were born in Isle of Wight County. We will return to these children later in this essay.

John the Quaker Missionary

One researcher believes John travelled from Virginia to Boston in 1651. Sometime later he returned to England. It is possible that he converted to Quakerism at this time. He left England 30 May 1656 for Boston aboard Speedwell, and is listed as a Quaker on the passenger manifest. On arrival in Boston he and seven other co-religionists were promptly jailed. The captain of Speedwell was required to take them back to England. But the following year John returned to Boston in the Woodhouse. He was described at the time as young, unmarried, and educated. John's stay in Boston was again a stormy one and resulted in his having his right ear cut off by order of a Boston court in 1658 and again being ejected from the Colony. John's subsequent travels until 1665 are unknown, but in that year he was again in England and was among the Newgate prisoners to be sentenced to transportation, first to the Barbadoes, and subsequently to Virginia. Sarah died either in 1675 or in 1687. The first date is consistent with a report of his second marriage in England. A letter sent to George Fox in 1678 states that John was in Virginia at that time.

John's Later Years

Chuckatuck County records in Virginia show his signature many times between 1679 and 1696. He became a celebrity in his old age as one of the old Quakers who had suffered for his beliefs.He was asked on several occasions to display his mutilation to sympathizers. He remarried (his third marriage by our count) in 1691, and reportedly received many visitors in his home as late as 1698. Coplen gives the date of his death as 9 January 1718 and his burial site as North Cave, Yorkshire.

John's Relationship with Lawrence of Braintree, Massachusetts

Several genealogists have pointed to the possibility, even probability, that Quaker John was the brother of Lawrence of Braintree, Massachusetts. The evidence for this connection is scanty and consists of a possible common father in Lawrence of Lancashire and the fact that John made several journeys to Massachusetts during the course of his ministry. The birth dates in the IGI suggest that if Lawrence of Braintree is the son of Lawrence of Lancashire, it is quite possible that his brother John is not Quaker John. If we accept the "John is

from Yorkshire" hypothesis set out earlier in this essay, it follows that Quaker John and Lawrence of Braintree were not brothers, but may have had an earlier joint ancestor in England or Scotland. If Lawrence and Quaker John were brothers, Lawrence was much the older, having been born in 1599 (see IGI and William Copeland Clark, p. 43) while Quaker John was born in either 1612 or 1616.

John and Sarah's Children

We have already cited four children born of John and Sarah: Nicholas (1645), William (1647), Hannah (1654), and Joseph (1655). Guess (p. 8) cites four sons: John, Nicholas, William, and possibly Thomas. Guess makes no mention of Hannah or Joseph.Thompson has still a different list of John's and Sarah's children: William, Nicholas, John, Sarah, and Thomas. The names common to all three lists are: William and Nicholas. The children of William and Nicholas are fairly well documented by the various genealogical researchers. However, the children of William son of Quaker John and William son of William Copeland of Middlesex Co., Virginia are either almost identical in naming and sequence, or some genealogists have borrowed the family of one and attributed it to the other William.

The Puzzle of Quaker John's Marriages

The evidence suggests that Quaker John entered into three marriages, the first to Sarah Ratliffe of Isle of Wight County, Virginia. The names of his second and third wives are unknown. Moreover, we do not know if he had any children from those later marriages.The dates of the various marriages are confusing. For example, one researcher has him entering into his second marriage while another researcher shows first wife Sarah Ratliffe still alive. These events raise the suspicion that Quaker John has been confused with other John Copelands that may have existed. For example, suppose that there were a John each from Dumphries, Lancashire, and Yorkshire and that two or more of them lived in Virginia at the same time.

A multiplicity of Johns may also explain the confusion over the children attributed to him, and his extraordinarily long life (102-106 years). Moreover, the possibility of more than one John in Virginia in the middle of the 17th Century may better support possible linkages of one of them with Lawrence of Braintree, MA. Morris E. Guess, "Genealogy of the Families of Copeland." Guess doesn't say definitively that John is the son of roundhead Lawrence, but that is what his reporting implies. The IGI makes a distinction between this Lawrence (born in 1609) and another Lawrence born in 1599 who is said to have married Lydia Townsend in Massachusetts. We will return to this point later in this essay as we attempt to define the linkage between Quaker John Copeland, our interest here, and Lawrence Copeland of Braintree, MA who married Lydia Townsend. See cite 20 from Fredda Coupland Winnefeld's chronology. John W. Copeland, "The Copeland Family of Moore County North Carolina," Gastonia, North Carolina. Baker Barnes, "Genealogy of Copeland."

According to the National Geographic Society, Dolphin Leigh can be located on Royal Ordnance Survey maps (sheet 97 at 50,000:1). An examination of these maps does not show Dolphin Leigh. An on-site visit of the neighborhood is required to further pinpoint Dolphin Leigh.

Tepper, Passengers to America, pp. 99-100. Note that if this was his real age, it calls into question the validity of placing his origins in Lancashire. A birth date of 1616 fits with the Yorkshire and Dumphries records. If these assumptions are valid, it is very unlikely that John was the brother of Lawrence of Braintree (MA). As we shall see, John eventually married 3-4 times. Note carefully that John did not name his first son after either himself or his reputed father, Lawrence. Note that Carol Lee Copeland Thompson believes John and Sarah had five children: William, Nicholas, John, Sarah , and Thomas. She gives no birth dates. See her Descendents of John Copeland and Sarah Ratliff of Virginia And Allied Families.

Greer, Early Immigrants, p. 78.; John Cox, "Notes on the Eight Names Marked as Quakers in the Speedwell Passenger List, 1656," (parent publication unknown), p. 149-151. Cox believes that the manifest marking was done after arrival in Boston "and as soon as the offense of their preaching was known."One wonders if we are talking about the same John who landed in Virginia in 1635 at the age of 19, and who married Sarah Ratliff in 1644. In 1656 the John who landed in 1635 would have been 40 years old, a ripe age for the 17th Century.

Cox, op. cit.:There is one reference to his being in London in 1661. Thompson cites the later date.

Herman L. Coplen, Jr., The Copeland/Coplen and Allied Families: Immigrants to Virginia, Gateway Press,

Baltimore, 1983, p. 3. Note that the place of death was less than 30 miles from where John would have born if his origins are in Yorkshire. See in particular Coupland (p. 5) who states that: "There can therefore be little doubt that the Massachusetts and Virginia Copelands were related through Lawrence and John, most likely brothers." Guess reaches a similar conclusion (pp. 7-8). Neither provides direct evidence of the relationship (e.g., letters to each other, visits). William Copeland Clark who did considerable research on the life of Lawrence mentions no connection with John, although he examined closely other members of Lawrence's family and progeny. We know of no children from his later marriages. IGI, VA. It is curious that if John were the son of Lawrence of Lancashire, that none of his sons were given that name (a common practice in 17th Century Britain). But we should also note that if he were the son of Robert Young of Yorkshire, it is equally curious that none of John's sons were named Robert. The IGI and Coplen attribute the "common children" to William, son of William of Middlesex Co and Christian (no surname known), while Guess, Copeland, and Thompson attribute them to William son of Quaker John and Christian Taberer.

Children of JOHN COPELAND and CHRISTIAN COPELAND are:

i. JOHN[3] COPELAND, b. Abt. 1669; d. Abt. 1728, North Carolina.

ii. HANNAH COPELAND, b. Abt. 1670.

iii. JOSEPH COPELAND, b. Abt. 1672.

iv. CHARLES COPELAND, b. Abt. 1674.

v. CHRISTIAN COPELAND, b. Abt. 1675.

Children of JOHN COPELAND and SARAH RATCLIFFE are:

3. vi. JOHN NICHOLAS[3] COPELAND, b. Abt. 1642, Middlesex, VA; d. Abt. 1693, Chuckatuck, Suffolk, VA.

4. vii. NICHOLAS COPELAND, b. Abt. 1640, Essex County, VA; d. Abt. 1720, Essex County, VA.

5. viii. WILLIAM COPELAND, b. Abt. 1650, Isle of Wight County, VA; d. Aft. October 03, 1720, Chowan County, NC.

ix. HANNAH COPELAND, b. Abt. 1654, Isle of Wight County, VA; d. January 11, 1675/76, Isle of Wight County, VA.

6. x. SARAH COPELAND, b. Abt. 1657, Isle of Wight County, VA; d. Abt. 1725, Isle of Wight County, VA.

Generation No. 3

3. JOHN NICHOLAS[3] COPELAND *(JOHN[2], LAWRENCE COPELAND[1] SR)* was born Abt. 1642 in Middlesex, VA, and died Abt. 1693 in Chuckatuck, Suffolk, VA. He married ELIZABETH TABERER Abt. 1676 in Isle of Wight County, VA. She was born December 31, 1663 in Chuckatuck, Nansemond County, VA, and died Abt. 1715 in Isle of Wight County, VA.

Notes for JOHN NICHOLAS COPELAND:

Notes for JOHN NICHOLAS COPELAND:

Not much is known about Nicholas as information was rather sketchy in

this time period, and he didn't live a very long life.

Notes for ELIZABETH TABERER:

Notes for ELIZABETH TABERER:

Quaker

Daughter of Thomas Taberer a member of the house of burgesses from 1657 to 1680. His father was William Taberer of England. Justice County Court 1654-1680. Will proved 1699. on page 37 & 38 it mentions Margrett Tabberer and her children; >Elizabeth Wood dau of Marg. and first husband, John Wood, >was b. 27th of the 7 mo 1656. >Christian Tabbarer, dau of Marg. and her second husb. Thomas Tabbarer >was b 9th mo 1661. >Elizabeth Tabberer dau of Marg & Thomas b last of the 10th mo 1663. > (my note-I notice on your note that you have Eliz. born Oct. 1663 - > 10th month is Dec. not Oct.)

Quaker records state that Elizabeth is the daughter of Margaret and Thomas Taberer, born in 1663. However, this date does not make sense. Many sources state Elizabeth was married about 1670. In 1694, Elizabeth was the wife of John Williams per Deed book record.

Children of JOHN COPELAND and ELIZABETH TABERER are:

7. i. JOSEPH[4] COPELAND, b. Abt. 1677, Isle of Wight County, VA; d. August 27, 1726, Chuckatuck, Isle of Wight County, VA.

ii. ANN COPELAND, b. Abt. 1676; m. THOMAS PHILLIPS, 1712, Essex County, VA; b. Abt. 1685.

iii. JOHN COPELAND, b. Abt. 1679.

iv. MARY MARGARET COPELAND, b. Abt. 1680; m. (1) BENJAMIN CHAPMAN, December 03, 1703, Isle of Wight County, VA; b. Abt. 1680, Isle of Wight County, VA; d. 1754, Augusta County, VA; m. (2) WILLIAM OUTLAND, Abt. 1706; b. June 11, 1682, Isle of Wight County, VA.

v. THOMAS COPELAND, b. Abt. 1681; d. Aft. 1720; m. MARY MURRY; b. Abt. 1681.

vi. WILLIAM COPELAND, b. Abt. 1683, Isle of Wight County, VA.

4. NICHOLAS[3] COPELAND *(JOHN[2], LAWRENCE COPELAND[1] SR)* was born Abt. 1640 in Essex County, VA, and died Abt. 1720 in Essex County, VA. He married (1) JUDITH WEST. She was born Abt. 1638. He married (2) MARY JOHNSON. She was born Abt. 1638. He married (3) ANN RANSOM. She was born Abt. 1640.

Children of NICHOLAS COPELAND and JUDITH WEST are:

i. WILLIAM[4] COPELAND, b. Abt. 1662, Essex County, VA; d. Bet. 1698 - 1701, Essex County, VA.

ii. NICHOLAS COPELAND, b. Abt. 1664.

Child of NICHOLAS COPELAND and ANN RANSOM is:

iii. ANNE[4] COPELAND, b. Abt. 1665.

5. WILLIAM[3] COPELAND *(JOHN[2], LAWRENCE COPELAND[1] SR)* was born Abt. 1650 in Isle of Wight

Search family trees:
Last Name: Search
OneGreatFamily
Genealogy.com FamilyTreeMaker Online
LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART | ? HELP

[Home Page | First Page | Previous Page | Next Page | Last Page]

Descendants of Lawrence Copeland

Generation No. 5

37. MARY[7] THAYER *(MARY[6] COPELAND, THOMAS[5], LAWRENCE[4], LAWRENCE[3], ROBERT[2], COPELAND[1])* was born April 27, 1725, and died in Y. She married JAMES PACKARD. He was born Abt. 1725, and died in Y.

Children of MARY THAYER and JAMES PACKARD are:

i. EPHRAIM[8] PACKARD, b. Abt. 1745; d. Y.
ii. CONTENTMENT PACKARD, b. 1747; d. Y.
iii. EVE PACKARD, b. 1750; d. Y.
iv. MARY PACKARD, b. 1754; d. Y.
v. LUKE PACKARD, b. 1756; d. Y.
vi. JAMES PACKARD, b. 1758; d. Y.
vii. SARAH PACKARD, b. 1760; d. Y.
viii. ISRAEL PACKARD, b. 1765; d. Y.

38. JANE[7] COPELAND *(THOMAS[6], THOMAS[5], LAWRENCE[4], LAWRENCE[3], ROBERT[2], COPELAND[1])* was born October 14, 1725, and died in Y. She married SAMUEL NOYES January 08, 1746/47. He was born Abt. 1725, and died in Y.

Children of JANE COPELAND and SAMUEL NOYES are:

i. WILLIAM[8] NOYES, b. April 27, 1752; d. Y.
ii. HANNAH NOYES, b. May 12, 1754; d. Y.
iii. SARAH NOYES, b. May 29, 1756; d. Y.

39. JACOB[7] COPELAND *(THOMAS[6], THOMAS[5], LAWRENCE[4], LAWRENCE[3], ROBERT[2],*

43. MARY[7] COPELAND *(WILLIAM[6], WILLIAM[5], LAWRENCE[4], LAWRENCE[3], ROBERT[2], COPELAND[1])* (Source: TITLE.) was born May 31, 1726 in Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts (Source: (1) James Savage, TITLE, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc. Baltimore 1981, vol 1 pp455-456., (2) TITLE.), and died Aft. 1784 (Source: TITLE.). She married (1) JR. THOMAS PIERCE (Source: TITLE.) May 13, 1718, son of THOMAS PIERCE and MARY KENT. He was born Abt. 1695 (Source: TITLE.), and died in Y. She married (2) EPHRAIM JONES December 02, 1731 in Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts (Source: TITLE.). He was born April 23, 1709 in Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, and died Abt. 1778.

Notes for MARY COPELAND:
IGI'88

Marriage Notes for MARY COPELAND and EPHRAIM JONES:
Reference Number:82580

Child of MARY COPELAND and THOMAS PIERCE is:

i. JEMIMA[8] PIERCE (Source: TITLE.), b. 1728, Perquimans County, North Carolina Formed 1689 From Albermarle County (Source: TITLE.); d. Y; m. ROBERT NEWBY (Source: TITLE.), 1748, Perquimans County, North Carolina Formed 1689 From Albermarle County (Source: TITLE.); b. Abt. 1728 (Source: TITLE.); d. Y.

Children of MARY COPELAND and EPHRAIM JONES are:

ii. ABRAHAM[8] JONES, b. September 04, 1732, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Bef. 1778.

iii. MOSES JONES, b. September 27, 1734, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. August 13, 1806, Canaan, Columbia County, New York; m. (1) SARAH, Abt. 1758; b. Abt. 1737, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Abt. 1760, Canaan, Columbia County, New York; m. (2) DOROTHY, Abt. 1759; b. Abt. 1738; d. Abt. 1810, Canaan, Columbia County, New York.
Marriage Notes for MOSES JONES and SARAH:
Reference Number:82668

Marriage Notes for MOSES JONES and DOROTHY:
Reference Number:82669

iv. HANNAH JONES, b. March 08, 1738/39, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Bef. 1755.

v. JR. EPHRAIM JONES, b. September 12, 1742, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. January 27, 1743/44.
vi. JOHN JONES, b. January 29, 1743/44, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Y.
vii. JOSEPH JONES, b. February 27, 1745/46, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Bef. 1778.
viii. MARY JONES, b. February 27, 1745/46, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Aft. 1785; m. ICHABOD DYER, June 21, 1766; b. Abt. 1746; d. Y.
Marriage Notes for MARY JONES and ICHABOD DYER:
Reference Number:82696

ix. JR. EPHRAIM JONES, b. September 01, 1751, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Bef. 1778.
x. HANNAH JONES, b. February 19, 1755, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Y.
xi. BETTY JONES, b. June 13, 1758, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; d. Y; m. SAMUEL LUDDEN, April 10, 1783, Braintree, Norfolk County, Massachusetts; b. Abt. 1758; d. Y.
Marriage Notes for BETTY JONES and SAMUEL LUDDEN:
Reference Number:82703

44. ANNA[7] COPELAND *(WILLIAM[6], WILLIAM[5], LAWRENCE[4], LAWRENCE[3], ROBERT[2], COPELAND[1])* was born August 11, 1728 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts (Source: TITLE, PO Box 2482 Cottonwood, Arizona 86326.), and died in Y. She married ADONIJAH FASSETT November 04, 1745. He was born September 23, 1720 in Canterbury, Windsor, Connecticut, and died in Y.

Notes for ANNA COPELAND:
IGI'88

Marriage Notes for ANNA COPELAND and ADONIJAH FASSETT:
Reference Number:43914

Child of ANNA COPELAND and ADONIJAH FASSETT is:

i. ANNE[8] FASSETT, b. October 06, 1746, Pomfret, Windham County, Connecticut (Source: LDS Ancestial files CDROM by Jesse Lawrence 12/1997.); d. Y.

GenCircles
login / logout
register
help
feedback

tjchase
by tjchase

global tree clubs my gencircles smartr

Full View
Pedigree
Print

File Home
List of Individuals
List by Surname
Submitter Info

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:

Add This Ancestor
Add This File
Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree
First Name:

Last Name:

go
More Options

Please Help Support GenCircles!
You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

William Copeland
Birth: 1647
Death:
Sex: M

William Copeland
Birth: 26 Mar 1667
Death: After. 23 Oct 1720
Sex: M

Grace
Birth:
Death:
Sex:

Mary Copeland
Birth: 1695
Death: About. 1724
Sex: F

Thomas Taberer
Birth: 1616
Death: About. 169
Sex: M

Christian Taberer
Birth: Sep 1661
Death:
Sex: F

Margaret Wombel
Birth: 163
Death:
Sex: F

Click the icon to move the pedigree chart to that person.
Click the → icon to move the pedigree chart up one level in that direction. also indicates there are more ancestors of the individual.

Search this file: First Name Last Name go

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances
Current Custon

current research

Entries: 29311 **Updated:** Sat Aug 25 21:35:07 2001
Contact: Timothy Chase <Tim@chase.net>

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Download GEDCOM

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Mary COPELAND** was born 1695 in Chowan Co., NC, and died ABT. 1724 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She was the daughter of **2. William COPELAND** and **3. Christian TABERER**. She married **Thomas PIERCE** 13 MAY 1718 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Thomas PIERCE and Mary KENT. He was born 24 NOV 1693 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died 12 JUL 1756 in Chowan Co., NC.

Children of Mary COPELAND and Thomas PIERCE are:

i. John PIERCE was born 16 FEB 1719/20 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died BET. 1788 - 1790 in Edgefield Co., SC. He married Ruth PIERCE ABT. 1750. She was born 1728 in Chowan Co., NC, and died 1806 in Edgefield Co., SC.

ii. Mary PIERCE was born 23 DEC 1722 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She married Phineas NIXON 2 JUL 1748 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Zachariah NIXON and Elizabeth SYMONS. He was born 7 MAR 1709/10 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died 28 DEC 1771 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **William COPELAND** was born 26 MAR 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA, and died AFT. 23 OCT 1720. He was the son of **4. William COPELAND** and **5. GRACE**.

3. **Christian TABERER** was born SEP 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA. She was the daughter of **6. Thomas TABERER** and **7. Margaret WOMBELL**.

Children of Christian TABERER and William COPELAND are:

i. William COPELAND was born 1688 in Middlesex Co., VA.

ii. John COPELAND was born 1689 in Middlesex Co., VA.

iii. Grace COPELAND was born 1690 in Middlesex Co., VA.

iv. James COPELAND was born 1691 in Middlesex Co., VA.

v. Charles COPELAND was born 1693 in Middlesex Co., VA.

vi. Mary COPELAND was born 1695 in Chowan Co., NC, and died ABT. 1724 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina. She married Thomas PIERCE 13 MAY 1718 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, son of Thomas PIERCE and Mary KENT. He was born 24 NOV 1693 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina, and died 12 JUL 1756 in Chowan Co., NC.

vii. Christian COPELAND was born 1696 in Middlesex Co., VA.

viii. Sarah COPELAND was born 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA.

ix. Sarah COPELAND was born 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **William COPELAND** was born 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. He was the son of **8. John COPELAND** and **9. Sarah RATLIFF**.

5. **GRACE**.

Children of GRACE and William COPELAND are:

2. i. William COPELAND was born 26 MAR 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA, and died AFT. 23 OCT 1720. He married Christian TABERER 15 SEP 1687 in Isle of Wight Co., VA, daughter of Thomas TABERER and Margaret WOMBELL. She was born SEP 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA.

ii. John COPELAND was born 21 MAR 1668/69 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA.

6. **Thomas TABERER** was born 1616 in Derby, England, and died ABT. 1694 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. He was the son of **12. William TABERER** and **13. Ann BENNETT**.

7. **Margaret WOMBELL** was born 1638 in Isle of Wight Co., VA.

Children of Margaret WOMBELL and Thomas TABERER are:

i. Ruth TABERER was born 1654 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. She married John NEWMAN.

ii. Mary TABERER was born 1660 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. She married William WEBB 2 MAR 1693/94.

3. iii. Christian TABERER was born SEP 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA. She married William COPELAND 15 SEP 1687 in Isle of Wight Co., VA, son of William COPELAND and GRACE. He was born 26 MAR 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA, and died AFT. 23 OCT 1720.

iv. Elizabeth TABERER was born 31 OCT 1663 in Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., VA, and died 1715 in VA. She married John Nicholas COPELAND 1676 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. He was born 1652 in Isle of Wight Co., VA, and died BEF. 1694. She married John WILLIAMS 1694. He was born BET. 1645 - 1665. She married John WILLIAMS 1694. He was born BET. 1645 - 1665.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **John COPELAND** was born 1616.

9. **Sarah RATLIFF** was born 1622.

Children of Sarah RATLIFF and John COPELAND are:

i. Hannah COPELAND was born 1642 in Isle of Wight Co., VA.

ii. Nicholas COPELAND was born 1644 in Isle of Wight Co., VA.

4. iii. William COPELAND was born 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. He married GRACE 1666 in Middlesex Co., VA. He married GRACE 1666 in Middlesex Co., VA.

12. **William TABERER** was born 1589 in Derby, England.

13. **Ann BENNETT** was born 1582.

Child of Ann BENNETT and William TABERER is:

6. i. Thomas TABERER was born 1616 in Derby, England, and died ABT. 1694 in Isle of Wight Co., VA. He married Margaret WOMBELL in Isle of Wight Co., VA. She was born 1638 in Isle of Wight Co., VA.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

International Genealogical Index 3.02--North America

Esc=Exit F1=Help F2=Print/Holding File F4=Search 03 SEP 1994

F6=Individual Search F7=Marriage Search F8=Parent Search

Use PgDn and PgUp keys and press Enter for details. Enter=Details

(-Name Group-)	Parents' Names	Child	Birth/Chr Year	Place
-COPELAND-				
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Martha Jane*	Thomas Jefferson COPEL*	1859	Tenn
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Thomas COPELAND.....	1672	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Thomas COPELAND.....	1672	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Joseph COPELAND.....	1675	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Joseph COPELAND.....	1675	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Mary COPELAND.....	1680	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Ann COPELAND.....	1682	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Mary COPELAND.....	1682	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Joseph COPELAND.....	Abt 1685	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Joseph COPELAND.....	Abt 1685	Virg
	Nicholas COPELAND/ Elizabeth T*	Ann COPELAND.....	1688	Virg
	Nora Bell COPELAND/ John James*	Rebekah HURST.....	1894	Nebr
	[Oaks] Okes COPELAND/ Polly ...	George COPELAND.....	1817	Mass
	[Oaks] Okes COPELAND/ Polly ...	Joseph COPELAND.....	1819	Mass

Copyright 1980, 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All Rights Reserved.

HUSBAND: Nicholas COPELAND

BORN: Abt 1645	PLACE: , , Isle Of Wight, VA
CHR.:	PLACE:
DIED: Abt 1694	PLACE: , , Isle Of Wight, VA
BUR.:	PLACE:
MAR.:	PLACE:

FATHER: John COPELAND
MOTHER: Unknown
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Elizabeth TABERER

BORN: <1649>	PLACE: <, Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia>
CHR.:	PLACE:
DIED:	PLACE:
BUR.:	PLACE:

FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Joseph COPELAND

----	BORN: 1670	PLACE: , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
M	CHR.:	PLACE:
	DIED: 22 Aug 1726	PLACE: , Chuckatuck, Isle Of Wight, VA
	BUR.:	PLACE:
	SPOUSE: Mary WOODLEY	
	MAR.:	PLACE:

2. NAME:

----	BORN:	PLACE:
	CHR.:	PLACE:
	DIED:	PLACE:
	BUR.:	PLACE:
	SPOUSE:	
	MAR.:	PLACE:

3. NAME:

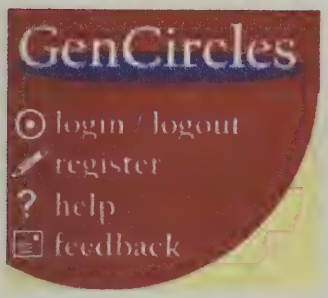
----	BORN:	PLACE:
	CHR.:	PLACE:
	DIED:	PLACE:
	BUR.:	PLACE:
	SPOUSE:	
	MAR.:	PLACE:

4. NAME:

----	BORN:	PLACE:
	CHR.:	PLACE:
	DIED:	PLACE:
	BUR.:	PLACE:
	SPOUSE:	
	MAR.:	PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.



tjchase
by tjchase



Full View
Pedigree
Print

File Home
List of Individuals
List by Surname
Submitter Info

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:

Add This Ancestor
Add This File
Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree
First Name:

Last Name:

go

More Options

Please Help Support GenCircles!
You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

Birth:
Death:
Sex:

John Copeland
Birth: 1616
Death:
Sex: M

Birth:
Death:
Sex:

William Copeland
Birth: 1647
Death:
Sex: M

Birth:
Death:
Sex:

Sarah Ratliff
Birth: 1622
Death:
Sex: F

Birth:
Death:
Sex:

Click the icon to move the pedigree chart to that person.
Click the → icon to move the pedigree chart up one level in that direction. arrow also indicates there are more ancestors of the individual.

Search this file: First Name Last Name go



GenCircles
login / logout
register
help
feedback

tjchase
by tjchase

global tree | clubs | my gencircles | smartmatching

Search 70 million ancestors in the newest and most powerful FREE SSDI!
The Social Security Death Index contains more than 70 million ancestors compiled by the Social Security Administration. Family Tree Legends has just released a completely FREE SSDI search engine. It has all the features of every other SSDI plus you can search by Age at Death and specify Year Ranges. This search engine will be free forever so give it a try today.

Search for "William Copeland" in the SSDI!
Click Here to Try a New Search of SSDI!

Full View
Pedigree
Print

File Home
List of Individuals
List by Surname
Submitter Info

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:
Add This Ancestor
Add This File
Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree
First Name:
Last Name:
go
More Options

Please Help Support GenCircles!
You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

William Copeland [1] [2]

19 SmartMatches

Birth: 26 Mar 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA [1] [2]
Death: After. 23 Oct 1720 [1] [2]
Sex: M
Father: William Copeland b. 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
Mother: Grace

Post New Message

Spouses & Children

Christian Taberer (Wife) b. Sep 1661 in Nansemond Co., VA [1]

Marriage: 15 SEP 1687 in Isle of Wight Co., VA
Children:

1. William Copeland b. 1688 in Middlesex Co., VA
2. John Copeland b. 1689 in Middlesex Co., VA
3. Grace Copeland b. 1690 in Middlesex Co., VA
4. James Copeland b. 1691 in Middlesex Co., VA
5. Charles Copeland b. 1693 in Middlesex Co., VA
6. Mary Copeland b. 1695 in Chowan Co., NC
7. Christian Copeland b. 1696 in Middlesex Co., VA
8. Sarah Copeland b. 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA
9. Sarah Copeland b. 1697 in Middlesex Co., VA

Sources



GenCircles
tjchase
by tjchase
global tree clubs my gencircles smartmatching
login / logout
register
help
feedback

Full View
Pedigree
Print

File Home
List of Individuals
List by Surname
Submitter Info

My GenCircles
Add to your favorites with the buttons below:
Add This Ancestor
Add This File
Add This User

Bookmark This Page

Search Global Tree
First Name:
Last Name:
go
More Options

Please Help Support GenCircles!
You can support GenCircles just by giving Family Tree Legends a try! It helps pay for GenCircles and we think you'll love it!

Announcing the FTM Amnesty Program! Switching from Family Tree Maker has never been easier!

"With the recent release of Family Tree Maker 2005, users wrote us saying we need to help all the Family Tree Maker users who feel abandoned by their program. Help is here! We've created a special program for these users called the FTM Amnesty Program. Users of Family Tree Maker can now purchase Family Tree Legends for only **$19.95**. I think you will find the switch easier than you can imagine. Our FTW Direct Import feature brings all of your data from Family Tree Maker over to Family Tree Legends with one step, even all of your scrapbook items." - **Cliff Shaw, President & CEO of Pearl Street Software and Founder of GenCircles**



CLICK HERE TO GO TO THE ORDER FORM!!
CLICK HERE TO SEE A TOUR OF FTL FIRST!!

William Copeland [1] [2]

Birth: 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., VA [1] [2]
Death:
Sex: M
Father: John Copeland b. 1616
Mother: Sarah Ratliff b. 1622

Spouses & Children

Grace (Wife)
[1]

Marriage: 1666 in Middlesex Co., VA
Children:

1. William Copeland b. 26 Mar 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA
2. John Copeland b. 21 Mar 1668/69 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA

Grace (Wife)
[3] [2]

Marriage: 1666 in Middlesex Co., VA
Children:

1. William Copeland b. 26 Mar 1667 in Christchurch, Middlesex

Come see the guided tour and learn more:
Click Here

Co., VA

2. John Copeland b. 21 Mar 1668/69 in Christchurch, Middlesex Co., VA

About GenCircles
The GenCircles Promise
Privacy Policy
Link To Us

Sources

1. Title: H8790.ftw
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 18, 1999
2. Title: cmay00.FTW
   Media: Other
   Page: Charles Eugene Massey notes
3. Title: H8790.ftw
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Nov 18, 1999

Search this file: First Name Last Name go

Subj: **Re: [Q-R] Pierce Copeland Chowan County NC**
Date: 3/9/02 4:04:46 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: jnixon@ithink.net
Reply-to: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
Sent from the Internet (Details)

This is what I have as parents for Mary Copeland.

Descendants of William Copeland

1 William Copeland b: 1647

+Grace m: 1666 in Middlesex County, Virginia

2 William Copeland b: March 26, 1667

+Christian Taberer b: September 1661 m: September 15, 1687 in Isle of Wright County, Virginia

3 William Copeland b: Abt. 1688

3 John Copeland b: Abt. 1689

3 Grace Copeland b: Abt. 1690

3 James Copeland b: Abt. 1691

3 Charles Copeland b: Abt. 1693

3 Mary Copeland b: Abt. 1695

+Thomas Pierce b: November 24, 1693 in Pequimons County, North Carolina d: July 12, 1756 in Chowan County, North Carolina m: May 13, 1718 in Perquimons County, North Carolina

3 Christian Copeland b: Abt. 1696

3 Sarah Copeland b: Abt. 1697

2 John Copeland b: March 21, 1667/68

----- Original Message -----
From: <ZHorn58228@aol.com>
To: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com>
Sent: Saturday, March 09, 2002 12:22 AM
Subject: [Q-R] Pierce Copeland Chowan County NC

> Thomas Pierce married Mary Copeland. He left Will in Chowan County NC in
> 1756. For years I have looked for the parents of his wife Mary Copeland.
> Anyone has a clue to her parents.
>
>
> ==== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List ====

FIRST GENERATION

1. **Lawrence C. COPELAND** was born in 1560 in Northumberland, England. He died between 1630 and 1640 in Dolphinholm, England. Dophinholm was a small hamlet just outside Lancaster, In Lancashire, England.

Lawrence C. COPELAND and Ruth had the following children:

2 i. **Lawrence COPELAND** was born in 1599 in Northumberland, England. He died on 30 Dec 1699 in Braintree, Norfolk Co. Ma..
3 ii. **Robert COPELAND** was born in 1610 in Dolphinholm, England.
+4 iii. **John COPELAND.**
5 iv. **Elizabeth COPELAND** was born in 1617 in Dolphinholm, England.
6 v. **Francis COPELAND** was born in 1619 in Dolphinholm, England.
7 vi. **Henry COPELAND** was born in 1621 in Dolphinholm, England.
8 vii. **James COPELAND** was born in 1623 in Dolphinholm, England.
9 viii. **Mary COPELAND** was born in 1624 in Dolphinholm, England.
10 ix. **Susan COPELAND** was born in 1625 in Dolphinholm, England.
11 x. **Thomas COPELAND** was born in 1627 in Dolphinholm, England. He died in Barbados.

Lawrence C. COPELAND and Ruth had the following children:

2 i. **Lawrence COPELAND.**
3 ii. **Robert COPELAND.**
+4 iii. **John COPELAND.**
5 iv. **Elizabeth COPELAND.**
6 v. **Francis COPELAND.**
7 vi. **Henry COPELAND.**
8 vii. **James COPELAND.**
9 viii. **Mary COPELAND.**
10 ix. **Susan COPELAND.**
11 x. **Thomas COPELAND.**

Return to Table of Contents

SECOND GENERATION

4. **John COPELAND** was christened on 24 Feb 1611/12 in St. Mary's Church in Dolphinholm, England. He was born in 1612 in Dolphinholm, England. He emigrated in 1635 from to Chuckatuck, Isle of Wight. He died in 1682 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. He was in Quaker. John Copeland was born on 24 Feb 1612 in Dolphin Leigh, Dolphinholm, England. He was christened on 24 Feb 1612 in St. Mary's Church, Lancaster,Lancashire,England. He died in 1682 in Isle of Wight Co., VA,.

The manuscript continues with "John was the first of the name in Virginia. The Copelands were ardent quakers. In "Early Quaker Records in Virginia" by Miles White, Jr., the Copelands are constant throughout in their attendance at weddings and meetings of the Friends. The following records are contained therein:

Elizabeth Copeland, Joseph Copeland, John Copeland, Mary Copeland and James Copeland, Junior were witnesses at weddings in 1687, 1696. 1699. and 1723/4. It should also be noted that the Taberers were among the Friends and John Copeland's son, Married Elizabeth Taberer whose birth is recorded in this history -'Elizabeth Tabberer, daughter of the
aforesaid Margrett which she bare to Thomas Tabberer was borne the last of the 10th month 1663.' "
Possibly a brother of Lawrence Copeland, who settled at Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1630.

From the Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol VI-Virginia: page 22 " Annual meeting in 1680 was in John Copeland's house in Chuckatuck, (Virginia)"
page 28 1680, 8, 7-John a meeting was held in his house in Chuckatuck., 1688, 3, 29. John a meeting was held in his house. (JP NOTE:Since one John Copeland lived 1616-1682 and his son lived 1652-about 1712 I have listed this section on both more sheets as the book does not distinguish which John it was speaking about. If the manuscript is speaking of John's son that would help prove that he either had two sons John and Nicholas, or one son that was John Nicholas or Nicholas John since different genealogist disagree as to this sons name.)

on page 39: " among these earliest Quaker families not all of whom had been puritans, are found the names of Goodwin, Bennett, Hutchens, Jordan, Draper, Copeland, Devion, Johnson, Jones, Murrey, Bressie, Chapman, Boddy (Boddie), Outland, Howard, Wiggs, Exum, Barnes, West, Lawrence, Took, Taberer, Newman, Bufkin (Buskin), Perkins, Garret, Belson, Grove, Pope, Lacee and others too numerous to mention. " (JP NOTE: Many of these names are later found to intermarry with the Copelands. They were also later mentioned as the more prominent families of the area in the same book)
JP NOTE: The Copeland Manuscript supplied by Frank Luckett listed this gentleman as John Copeland, however, other sources suggest his name was Nicholas. I have listed him as John Nicholas thinking that is perhaps his full name and he was called Nicholas throughout his life to avoid confusion with his father.
In the unnamed document also provided to me by Frank Luckett in January 1977 has the following: From "The William and Mary College Quarterly", Vol. 7, page 212: " After the restoration of King Charles II in 1660, the Quakers had a strong following -especially in the upper Parish (Virginia). the able lawyer and preacher, Thomas Story of Philadelphia, came in 1699 and in 1705 and held many open and comfortable meetings in this and other parts of Virginia. And a Chuckatuck, he met his ancient friend, Elizabeth Webb of Gloucestershire, England, and John Copeland, who at his request,

showed him his mutilated ear, he being one of the first of those who had their right ear cut by the Presbyterians, or Independents of New England." (JP: Note-the Copeland Manuscript says this was John the son of Joseph and Mary Woodley)

"John Copeland, age 19" is listed as one of the 218 "passengers for Virginia 1635 in New England and Historical and Genealogical Record, Vol. 5," and may be the "John, a Quaker who came to Plymouth Colony, Massachusetts on the 'Speedwell' in 1656 and was whipped and driven from the Colony on account of his religion".
These records fit so near completely that it is believed that Joseph Copeland, grandson of Thomas Taberer, was also the grandson of John Copeland. And that this John, who was beaten and run out of Plymouth Colony about 1656, is the same as Jo, who took passage for Virginia in 1635- and the same as John, who showed his mutilated ear to Thomas Story
in 1699 or 1705 at the home of his cousin Elizabeth Copeland Webb of Gloucestershire, England . . . and another beneficiary under the Will of Thomas Taberer in Chuckatuck, Virginia, at which time John was about 78 years old.
(JP Note: various records agree that it was John, Sr, who departed on the Assurance for Virginia stayed in Isle of Wight, and was deceased in 1682. Thus making it impossible for him to be at either meeting. I believe that it is more likely the person that was the Speedwell passenger or at the meeting was either this John, Jr., the before mentioned son of Joseph
or an entirely different John Copeland.)

He was married to Sarah Ratcliff about 1638 in Isle of Wight Co., VA.

He left England 1635 on the ship "Assurance" along with 217 other passengers. He settled at Chuckatuck in Isle of Wight Co., Va.

He was married to Sarah RATLIFFE about 1639 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. **Sarah RATLIFFE** was born about 1616. She was born about 1625 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. She died in 1687 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. John COPELAND and Sarah RATLIFFE had the following children:

12 i. **John Nicholas COPELAND** was born in 1640 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. He died in 1693 in Chuckatuck, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
+13 ii. **Nicholas COPELAND.**
+14 iii. **William COPELAND Sr..**
15 iv. **Hannah COPELAND** was born in 1654 in Isle of Wight Co., Va.
16 v. **Joseph COPELAND** was born in 1655 in Isle of Wight Co., Va.
17 vi. **Sarah COPELAND** was born in 1657 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. She died in 1725 in Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Return to Table of Contents

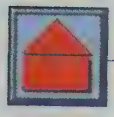
THIRD GENERATION

14. **William COPELAND Sr.** was born in 1647 in Isle of Wight Co., Va. He died after 1688 in Middlesex, Co, Va. He was a in Middlesex, Co, Va; Occupation: Carpenter & a Constable.

He was married to Grace about 1660. William COPELAND Sr. and Grace had the following children:

+19 i. **William COPELAND Jr.,**

20 ii. **John COPELAND** was born on 21 Mar 1668/69. He died about 1728 in N.C.



Return to Table of Contents

FOURTH GENERATION

19. **William COPELAND Jr.** was born on 26 Mar 1667 in Middlesex, Co, Va. He died on 21 Jul 1724 in Chatham County, NC. He was a in Lancaster & Middlesex Co. Va and later Chowan Co., N.C.; Occupation: Merchant & Farmer.

William COPELAND Jr. and Christian had the following children:

22 i. **William COPELAND** was born in 1687 in Middlesex, Co, Va. He died on 26 Jan 1753 in Chowan County, NC.

23 ii. **John COPELAND** was born in 1689 in Middlesex, Co, Va. He died in 1773 in Chowan County, NC.

24 iii. **Grace COPELAND** was born in 1690 in Middlesex, Co, Va.

25 iv. **James COPELAND** was born in 1691 in Middlesex, Co, Va. He died in 1752 in Chowan County, NC.

+26 v. **Charles COPELAND.**

27 vi. **Christian COPELAND** was born in 1695 in Chowan County, NC.

28 vii. **Mary COPELAND** was born in 1695 in Chowan County, NC. She died in 1724 in Chowan County, NC.

29 viii. **Sarah COPELAND** was born in 1697 in Chowan County, NC.

Return to Table of Contents

COPELANDS IN AMERICA, THE SOUTHERN BRANCH

A thorough study of the genealogical texts available on this branch of the Copeland family leaves me unable to accept the conclusions which have been reached by those before me concerning the Colonial period of Virginia. The Copeland's were typically members of the Society of Friends (Quaker's). This fact apparently led earlier researchers to the natural assumption that John, the Quaker missionary, was the grandfather of the Southern Branch of Copeland's. Destruction of most of the records of Nansemond County, on three different occasions into the late 1700's, probably denies the assembly of a true and factual family portrait. Based upon the evidence at hand to date, January, 1991, this hypothesis is believed to resemble that which must have been. Recurrence of such names as John, Nicholas, William, Thomas, and James creates a maze seemingly designed to snare and entangle.

Patrick Copeland, Chaplain of the "Royal James" was the first known Copeland to arrive in America in 1621 in the interest of education for the Colony. Jamestown was 60 miles up the James River from the coast. The first English colonization efforts, it was settled in 1607. In 1622 the historical Indian massacre occurred killing 351 of its 942 inhabitants. It was then that Pocahontas, who later married John Rolfe, saved Captain John Smith. After this occurrence, plans for a college were abandoned. Patrick left the colony in 1622. It is unknown if he left before or after the massacre. It was interesting to learn that Pocahontas died in England.

The Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. 5, published in 1898 by Richmond (House of The Society), page 95 lists a Christopher Copeland being present at a land transaction on May 6, 1636. (Christopher, b. c: 1616, Imm. 1636, lived Lancaster Co., VA.) All Copeland's arriving in America during the early 1600's have not been embraced by some researchers. Lawrence is said to have settled in Braintree, MA in 1630.

Researchers to date have accepted JO:, age 19, who arrived in Virginia aboard the Assurance in 1635, as being the Quaker Missionary John, who arrived in Boston in 1656 aboard the Speedwell. They have presumed that the Joseph Copeland, who

introduced Pewter into the Colonies, was the Grandson of Major Taberer. Careful assimilation of existing factors support a somewhat different conclusion.

Joseph Copeland's wife Mary died March 27, 1678
Joseph and John Copeland were witness to the wedding of William Outland to Christian Taberer, Sept. 15, 1678.
Joseph Copeland was witness to a land transaction involving David Sandborne 2-7-1679.
Joseph Copeland witnessed the wedding of John Scott to Elizabeth Belson, July 7, 1682.
Joseph, Elizabeth, and John Copeland were witness to the wedding of James Jordan and Elizabeth Ratcliff, Nov. 12, 1687.
Joseph Copeland was one of the overseers at the probate of John Sheephard, Mar. 27, 1688.

I am comfortable with the conclusion that this Joseph Copeland was the JO: who immigrated to Virginia in 1635 on the Assurance. It was this Joseph who crafted the earliest specimen of "made in America" pewter discovered by archeologists at Old Jamestown June, 1940. Cast into the handle of the remains of the spoon was, "Joseph Copeland 1675, Chuckatuck." It is not reasonable that a second generation individual could have introduced pewter into America.

Joseph Copeland examined accounts and appraised estates in Isle of Wight County from Oct. 24, 1715 to Mar. 23, 1723. This Joseph was the son of Elizabeth Taberer, Major Taberer's grandson. To be a minor at the reading of the Major's will in 1694, he could not have been born prior to 1674. Since his mother was born Oct., 1663, it is unlikely that she bore him before age 16 or 17. This would place his date of birth no sooner than around 1680. He could not have crafted the spoon in 1675. He married Mary Woodley in 1709 at an approximate age of 28. He paid taxes on 400 acres in IOW Co. in 1714. He died at about age 45 on Feb. 28, 1725/26. After his death, his wife Mary Woodley married John Mallory and had several more children.

John and Elizabeth Copeland were with William and Christian (Taberer) Outland as witness to the wedding of William Belson in 1684. They were with Joseph Copeland at the wedding of James Jordan in 1687 (above). This provides a clear indicator that John Copeland was the husband of Elizabeth Taberer and the father

of Joseph. Several Copeland researchers have strongly suggested that Nicholas was his father. A careful study of their findings indicates this was the Nicholas of Essex County. John, the father of Joseph, appears to have been his nephew.

John was born about 1660 and could not have been the son of John the Quaker as commonly accepted[1]. Chronology suggests that his father was the John who immigrated to Virginia in 1651, the husband of Sarah Ratcliff. Lyle Williams, in his publication, "The Bachelor-Williams Families," is the only researcher I've read who realized this probability.

The Sarah Ratcliff who married John Copeland was apparently the sister of Richard Ratcliff, not his daughter Sarah, born Sept. 19, 1670 who married Joseph Kenerly, July 20, 1696.

The will of William Copeland, the son of Nicholas Copeland of Essex Co., lists cousins Nicholas, John and Mary. Based upon associations and proximity after moving to Virginia, it is indicative that Joseph (imm. 1635), John (imm. 1651), and Nicholas (imm. 1665) were closely related, possibly brothers.

[1] George Fox visited Virginia and Carolina in 1673. Quaker Missionary William Edmundson visited this area prior to the visit by Fox, and again in 1676/77. Neither made mention of John the Martyr in their descriptions of these visits. There is no evidence of John the Quaker being in America until his name appears in the Quaker meetings beginning in 1679. Alice Lindenmuth wrote that according to the original Quaker records at the Public Records Office in London, John (the Quaker) died 9-01-1718 (Bowden reports 1-09-1718) and that he is buried at North Cave, England. This record also indicates that he was married in 1667 for the first time, and that his wife Rachel died August 16, 1675. He married a second time in 1677, apparently in England. He is reported to have married for a third time in 1691. The London records also state that his wife Anne died August, 1708. These dates preclude the possibility of John the Quaker being the grandfather of the Southern Copeland Branch. They also preclude the possibility that he was the father of Hannah Copeland who married Cornellius Outland in March 3, 1675.

++

SCRATCH PAD

D. Graham Copeland and Mollie Mae Copeland Gray associated the Nickolis Copeland of Essex (Old Rappahannock) Co., VA as being the father of Joseph. This Nickolis was a very successful Surveyor and Appraiser. Records place him in Essex Co. from 1692 to the time of his death in 1710. The will of his son William in 1701 lists cousins, John, Nicholas, and Mary. It is probable that these cousins were the children of the John who married Sarah Ratcliff, and that John, Nickolis, and possibly Joseph the pewterer, were brothers. Statistics dictate this Nickolis, who immigrated to VA in 1665, would have been born c: 1624. Unfortunately, this line of the family seems to have bred itself into oblivion with only female children.

D. Graham has this Essex Co. Nickolis, with a different wife than our ancestry, moving to SC to become the ancestors of Ripley. I can only presume that this observation was based upon insufficient information. The will of Major Taberer was readily accessible to me, but clearly had not been found by him.

At present, I have found no clear indication as to who the father of Nicholas Copeland Sr. of Chatam Co., NC, from whom I descend, may have been. The analysis of the South Carolina Genealogical Society that he and William of Chowan Co., NC were brothers seems prudent, however; the generation statistics (time line) of my research indicate that they were grandsons of John Copeland and Sarah Ratcliff of VA. Notwithstanding, my research has not revealed any potential descendants of Joseph the pewterer (except James who owned property in Essex Co., VA in 1669) or John the Quaker.

A John Copeland was present in Essex Co. at the Probate of the Will of William in 1698. He seems to have remained in Essex Co. from 1698 to 1711. It could be this was John, the husband of Elizabeth Taberer who remarried in 1696. Divorces weren't impossible back then, however; we can't be sure just how many John's there were during that period. He also secured property in the adjoining Middlex Co. The name John continues in this county into the late 1700's.

SOURCE INFORMATION
Compiled by: Harvey E. Beech
Name: JOHN COPELAND
Ref.: COPEJN28.TXT
Public Information:
Passengers To America, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD
THE COPELAND FAMILY, SC Genealogical Society
CHUCKATUCK MONTHLY MEETINGS, also called Nansemond Monthly Meetings (QUAKER) SC Gen. Society

John was from Yorkshire, England and was recognized as one of the early Quaker martyrs. He first came to the American colonies aboard the Ship Speedwell which departed London on 30 May, 1656 bound for New England. He came with a group of eight other missionaries to Boston, Mass. They suffered persecution, imprisonment and eventually the sentence of banishment from the colony. (While this persecution was inflicted by the judicial system, it was instigated by the Presbyterian Ministers who feared their control of their "flocks" was jeopardized.) He was among a group which made another voyage from England in 1657 aboard the famous small vessel, "The Woodhouse." He was most likely well acquainted with the owner of the vessel, Robert Fowler, who originated in Yorkshire also. Both he and his traveling companion, Christopher Holder, were young and unmarried and were referred to as being well educated. They traveled to New England and were cruelly beaten with a three-cord knotted whip and sentenced to be banished. They were thrown into prison, without bedding, food or drink and left for three days with their wounds raw and uncared for. After nine weeks they were released and forbidden to even show their faces in those parts since they preached a Gospel uncongenial to the local authorities.
He refused to be intimidated by the unjust and intolerant laws of the New England persecutors, defied the law of exile and returned again and again to the forbidden towns and settlements, knowing that he did so at great bodily peril.
In 1658 he and Christopher felt called to proceed to Boston, known to the Quakers as the "Lion's Den." They knew a new law provided that their ears should be cut off. They were again arrested and three days after the "wicked sentence was pronounced" on September 7, 1658, it was executed in private by the hangman who cut off their right ears.
These persecutions were not restricted to America but extended to England as well. The risk taken by John is amplified by the fate of William Robinson in England in 1655. He was imprisoned for exercising his Quaker beliefs. He later fled to Boston, where on October 27, 1659, he and a companion, Marmaduke Stevenson, were publicly hanged.
In the latter part of 1658 John was once again in England and in 1661 he was in London. In 1667 he married, for the first time. The record of his marriage describes him as being from "Lockington, North Cave, in the county of York. He married again in 1677 after the death of his first wife in 1675. Ten years later in 1687 he is once again in America, as a letter to George Fox mentions that he is in Virginia. His signature appears in the Chuckatuck record many times between 1679 and 1696.
In 1691 he married the third time. Bowden gives the date of

his death as the ninth of the first month 1718 and states that he is buried in North Cave, England.

A study of the Quaker missionary efforts in lower Virginia and the Carolinas show the curious fact that John did not seem to make any major contribution to that effort even though his presence was recorded in many of the meetings. While Isle of Wight County is prevalent in any study of the area, John was of Chuckatuck. Chuckatuck is in Nansemond County. Most of that counties early records were destroyed in three separate fires, the latest in 1760. This could account for the lack of apparent actions on the part of John.

Lawrence Copeland built Dolphin Leigh as his home. He was a Catholic who defied the Anglican Church of England. He was executed in 1651 and his land sequestered. Dolphin Leigh was made into a prison and the inmates worked the surrounding plantation. It is reported to exist as a prison even today. His son Thomas sought to gain possession but this never occurred.

Private Sources:
Mollie Mae Copeland Gray, Waynesboro, MS
Althea Copeland Taylor, Temple, TX
Leona Hart Copeland, As God Decreed So We Agreed
D. Graham Copeland, Tallahassee, FL

The Society of Friends were not coined "Quakers" until the year 1650 when an English Judge stated that the followers of George Fox "trembled" at the wrath of God.

2906 MANSFIELD HWY.# 3 * FORT WORTH, TX 76119-5678

January 11, 1990

Dear Zandra,

This is to introduce myself and to provide you with my latest address. I rec'd a letter today from Alice L., in which she informed me she had sent a packet to you and that you would send certain copies to me. Enclosed was a copy of her letter to you. I noticed that she included my letter to her of nearly a year ago, along with my old address. My conclusions have substantially altered since then. However limited at this time, I will enclose a copy of my current hypothesis. Please consider that my method is to construct a hypothesis based upon existing data. This provides a platform from which to progress. Naturally, my conclusions alter as more hard data is accumulated.

I would not wish you to think that "all" the Copeland researchers are in Fort Worth, TX!!!! I've recently moved here from the San Fernando Valley. The lack of sunshine for the past three weeks or so has about convinced me to return..... However, having suffered serious business reversals there, I hope to forge on to VA and the Carolinas to continue my research.

I'm very happy to learn that there are those currently working on the Colonial Copelands. I was under the impression that most of them were dead. I found a letter from Alice to Gwen in the archives in Austin, TX last year. I'm happy to learn that Gwen is here in FW. I've yearned for someone with whom to discuss some of my findings. They severely depart from what has been believed to date. Not withstanding; There is a lot readily available today that wasn't available to those such as D. Graham Copeland.

Please advise me of your area of search. Naturally, I will lend full cooperation to your efforts. I descend through Nicholas Copeland Sr. and Jr. of NC, then from Ripley, who was the brother of Aaron, from whom D. Graham descends. My ancestry is the same as Mollie Mae Copeland Gray's into the late 1800's in AL. My ancestry does not include the Miley's.

I am originally from MS, as was Mollie, although I never met her. Her daughter Martha provided me with a great deal of her work several years ago. While Alice L. cites her having embraced Nicholas I as the father of Joseph, Martha told me that this was a hypothesis with which she was not satisfied. A study of her findings indicate that her basis for that was D. Graham who somehow thought the Nicholas of Essex Co., VA was Joseph's father.

While I descend through Nicholas Sr., b. c. 1712, lv Chatham Co., NC, I have not found anything to indicate who his father was - other than conclusions from other person's research. I cannot accept this at face value. Also, I have nothing on file to confirm a marriage between John Copeland and Sarah Ratcliff. My "Waterloo" seems to be the Colonial Copelands. I will very much appreciate your evaluation of the enclosed. If you believe there

June 7, 1983

Dear Alice,

I do so appreciate your thoughtfulness in sending to me the material on Copeland - especially at a time when you were getting ready for a trip. I'm guessing that you are now home - armed with memories - frustrating at times - but of a wonderful trip.

After a month of trying to digest and sort out facts from tradition of your information along with other information I have received, I have wished that I'd been in Russia with you. I think that Russia could not have been more confusing than tracking Copeland is becoming.

Our curosity was arroused a couple of years ago when we obtained a copy of a book compiled by Guess-Taylor. The book had included material on Ray's great grandfather. That was our first knowledge of a connection. We had been searching for connections in Tennessee rather than the Guess-Taylor lineage that migrated from North Carolina to Kentucky to Missouri. I believe that information in their book for the early Copelands was taken from a chart prepared by a lady in Oregon who is a descendent of Aaron and from the D. Graham Copeland manuscript. Apparently, this manuscript has had considerable influence. A lady here in Fort Worth ordered a film of it (a xerox copy was too expensive). I attempted to read some of it, but gave up as the film was of an onion skin copy and had been placed on the film backwards. The copy is located at the University of South Carolina. I feel that his information beginning with Aaron is probably correct, but I question if he had documented information from John down to Aaron. There seems to be a difference of opinion for the early ones.

I really don't know why I'm so embroiled with 1600's and 1700's Copelands when we can only document Ray's ancestor to 1820 - just a puzzle to me, I guess. You are so blessed to have such fine documentation for the Cutlands.

I have not comtacted the Guess-Taylor ladies to question their source of information for fear of upsetting them, as we do know there is a family connection for relationship in Missouri. I have been in contact with Mr. Lawrence Roberts (descendent of Aaron) as he did not include earlier than Aaron, as he, too, had questions on lack of documentation by D. Graham Copeland. Mrs. Leona Hart Copeland's book has been sold out, but she sent me information on the early Copelands. Her lineage seems the most likely.

The most interesting is a new book just published by a man in California. His lineage starts with a William who migrated from Scotland. However, there is a conflict in his book with the Guess-Taylor book. He says his John lived in Surry County, N.C. and then moved his family to Ohio. The Guess-Taylor book shows that the descendent of John moved to Kentucky. It is interesting, though, in that his William was in Middlesex County, Va. and Essex County records show a Nicholas. Could there be a relationship between these two?

I have taken all of the information I have to date and have tried to extract names and dates just to see how the pieces link together. Copies are enclosed for you. You had raised questions and made comments concerning Mrs. Gray's information. I have also added comments/questions.

Also enclosed is a copy from the William and Mary College Quarterly, as you had asked Mrs. Gray if she had documented information for Joseph and Mary Woodley.

I see by the dates on letters from Mrs. Gray that you have been bothered with questions on Copeland for more years than you probably ever thought. Spect you - at times - wish you'd never heard of the name.

As the name Lott seems to have been used by so many, I've now started a search - hoping to find the documented tie-in with Copeland. Have had only a little success with the name so far. Most references to the name are in Pennsylvania and New York. There were a couple who arrived in Virginia in the late 1600's, but so far have not seen any other reference in Virginia until the late 1700's.

I appreciate your offer for further help, but at this time I spect it would be fruitless when the earliest date we are sure of is 1820. Look at the Guess-Taylor lineage sheet. Number (4) shows William, John, Lott, and Landen. Ray's great grandfather, Isaac, is shown in their book as being a son of Landen. Their book shows that Isaac was born in Kentucky. We have always been told that Isaac was born in Tennessee. Until we can document that Landen was the father, we are rather stymied. There were many Copelands in Tennessee, but records for that state are rather fragmented.

Again, a thank you so very much for sharing with me your information. Even though all of the pieces don't seem to tally, I'm pleased to know that others besides me have raised questions. I hope the mail will see that all of the enclosures arrive back to you in the same condition as I received them.

Sincerely,

Helen Copeland

Mrs. Raymond H. Copeland

JOHN

Lyle Williams' book

1656 - salied on Speedwell to Boston. Was 28 years old

1698 or 1705 - Showed Thomas Storey mutilated ear.

Was born 1628 - died 1718. Buried at North Cave, England
Married: 1 - 1667 2-1677 3-Elizabeth Taberer 4-in c 1691
Probable children: Joseph (b prior to 1692)
Daughter(m 1706) to cousin Wm. Outland who was the son of Christian Taberer & Wm. Outland.

Lyle Williams' book

Another John mentioned:
John (1616-1682). Was 19 when sailed from London To Va. in 1636

Married in 1651 to Sarah Ratcliffe (b 1634), daughter of Richard.

Bowden's History of Friends

1656 & 1657- In Boston 1658-Sandwish 1661-London
1688-Virginia

First maggiage in 1667 3rd Marriage in 1691

Quaker Records

John died Sept 1, 1718 - Buried North Cave, England

1st wife - Rachel (died August, 1675)
2nd wife - ??
3rd wife - Anne (died August, 1708

in London ATL

Mrs. Gray's info.

1612-1718 Buried North Cave, England
1691 Wed to Sarah Ratcliffe at Chuckatuck
1631 A wife and 2 children died from the plague
1670 Was in Preston, England

He had five wives.
Was father of Nicholas who married Elizabeth Taberer

Leona Hart Copeland info.

1616-1682
Married Sarah Ratcliffe (1634-1687)
Was father of John who married Elizabeth Taberer

Guess-Taylor book

b 1616
Was father of Nicholas who married Elizabeth Taberer

1983
Compiled by Mrs Raymond Copeland
Fort Worth Texas

ELIZABETH TABERER

Lyle Williams' book	Married John Copeland prior to 1684. He was born 1616 and died in 1682. Was a daughter of Thomas Taberer. (Doubtful) Born 1663 and probably died prior to 1692 Probable children: Joseph (b prior to 1692, as he was named in will of grandfather (Thomas Taberer). Thomas Daughter (b 1690-d c1710-15) married a first cousin (Wm. Ootland).
Leona Hart Copeland letter	Married John Copeland (1652-1712/13)Was son of John (1616- or 1622? Joseph who married Mary Woodley was her son.
Guess-Taylor book	Married Nicholas. Joseph who married Mary Woodley was her son.
Mrs. Gray's info	Married Nicholas She had been married to a Webb No — Mary her sister m Tom Webb
Brodie's Isle of Wight book	Elizabeth was a daughter of Thomas Taberer. In his will he named Joseph Copeland (minor age child) as her child.
Mrs. Lindenbuth's info.	Married John - based upon John having been a witness to marriage of Christian Taberer and Wm. Ootland in 1678.
Isle of Wight Marriage book	Mrs. Elizabeth Taberer Copeland, daughter of Thomas Taberer, wed John Williams 1696 Deed Book, 1 p. 223 Will & Deed Book 2, p 350

NICHOLAS

Mrs. Gray's info

Nicholas Copeland married Elizabeth Taberer

* * * \

JOSEPH

Brodie 17th Century Isle of Wight — Thomas Taberer will (dated 1692 and proved 1694) named Joseph Copeland as a minor. John Newman, husband of Ruth Taberer named as administrator/guardian of Joseph.

* * * *

April 15, 1983

Mrs. William I. Lindenmuth
123 Midland Drive
Graniteville, S. C. 29829

Dear Mrs. Lindenmuth:

I have been in contact with Mr. Lyle Williams concerning information included in his book about the Copeland Family.

I am interested in the references made in part A and part B about both John Copelands.

For the John born in 1616 can you advise the name of the book where I might find the record of his marriage to Sarah Ratcliff and the book that shows him as a passanger on the Assurance. Apparently our library does not have copies of books where I might find them.

For the John(born 1628), do you have a book that shows he was the Copeland that married Elizabeth Taberer? I have not seen it, but I understand there is a manuscript done by D. Graham Copeland who said that the Copeland who married Elizabeth Taberer was named Nicholas.

My husband's branch is not the one that migrated to South Carolina. We have been told that they migrated to North Carolina (original county unknown) were in Surry County from mid 1780's to 1800. They moved to Kentucky until the late 1820's when they moved to Missouri.

Needless to say, I am at this point confused about the early Copelands. Hopefully, your research will help to clarify it for me.

Enclosed is a self addressed envelope and a check for $3.00. Mr. Williams said you have had so many requests for information that you finally had to resort to a charge for information.

Sincerely,

Gwen Copeland
Mrs. Raymond H. Copeland

4 no 83

Sent Copeland / Ratcliff / Mrs Gray's letter / Tolbert — asked Watson
cannot confirm source of Lydia info on Copeland

COMMENTS/QUESTIONS RELATED TO THE VARICUS SCURCES OF INFORMATION

There is documentation to support statements that Elizabeth Taberer who married a ? Copeland had a son named Joseph.

There is documentation to support that Joseph Copeland married Mary Woodley, daughter of Andrew Woodley.

As Joseph was named as being a minor aged child in Thomas Taberer's will, should he have been born in 1670? Information said that Elizabeth, his mother, was born in 1660-63.

Could this Joseph have been born in 1677? (Shown in Leona H. Copeland's info).

Isle of Wight Marriage Records showed that Mrs. Elizabeth Taberer Copeland married a John Williams in c1696. Was she a widow or was she divorced?

The John who died prior to 1692 (date of Taberer will) was shown as having been born in 1616 and was the father of a John who married Elizabeth Taberer. His son, John, is shown as having died in 1712-13.

The Nicholas named as marrying Elizabeth Taberer does not have any dates for either birth or death.

There was a Nicholas listed in Essex County Records as having a will dated 1718 and proved in 1720 with a grandson named Nicholas.

Could the Nicholas who married Nancy Lott (Guess-Taylor book) have been the grandson of the Essex County Nicholas?

Could the Nicholas who had the will be the same person who had land grants in c1665 and be the same person who was on the Quit Rents in 1704?

Could the grandfather, Nicholas, have had a son named John who was also shown in the 1704 Quit Rents for Essex County?

Could the grandson, Nicholas, have been the son of this John?

How are theEssex County Copelands connected with the Isle of Wight Copelands?

Information from Leona Hart Copeland, Mollie Mae Copeland Gray, and Lawrence H. Roberts indicate all had a Lott Copeland in their lines. The Guess-Taylor book also shows a Lott as a descendent of a William (shown as being a brother of Nicholas who married Nancy Lott).The authors thought that William had also married a Lott girl.

Hypothetical Line for Essex County Copelands

Nicholas (c1640 - c 1720) migrated to Exxex County from England c1665 and married Ann ? .

John (b c1670) on Quit Rents Essex County in 1704

Nicholas (b c1697) - married Nancy Lott

Nicholas (b1732)

Aaron (b 1762 - married Polly Melton

(The above line is just a "wild guess")

married a ? Comeland had a son named Joseph.

y, daughter of Andrew Woodley.

mother, was born in 1660-63.

been born in 1616 and was the father of a John who married Elizabeth
r. His son, John, is shown as having died in 1712-13.

The Nicholas named as marrying Elizabeth Taberer does not have any dates
for either birth or death.

1718 and proved in 1720 with a grandson named Nicholas.

the grandson of the Essex County Nicholas?

in the 1704 Quit Rents for Essex County?

Could the grandson, Nicholas, have been the son of this John?

had also married a Lott girl.

Nicholas (b c1697) - married Nancy Lott

Nicholas (1722-)

COPELAND FAMILY

GUESS-TAYLOR BOOK	MOLLIE COPELAND GRAY	LEONA HART COPELAND
John (1616 - ?)	John (1612 - 1718)	John (1616 - 1682) - Sarah Ratcliffe
Nicholas - E. Taberer	Nicholas - E. Taberer	John (1652 -) - E. Taberer
Joseph (1670 -) M. Woodley	Joseph - M. Woodley	Joseph (1677 -) - M. Woodley
## Nicholas(1697) Nancy Lott	Nicholas - ??	
Nicholas(1732) Dorothy ?	Nicholas - Nancy Lott	Nicholas (1710) ??
# Aaron (1762) Polly Melton	Ripley (1761) Rachel Tucker	Aaron (1762 _ Polly Melton
Lott (1785)		Lott (1785 - Ellender Rice & Susan Whitstone

\# Aaron & Ripley were brothers (sons of Nicholas)

William a brother of this Nicholas (b 1697) is the ancestor of Guess & Taylor



GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILIES OF COPELAND-MORRIS BAKER-BARNES AND RELATED FAMILIES

BY: Eula Venita Copeland Guess & Althea Copeland Taylor

John (1616 -)

I. Nicholas - Elizabeth Taberer

II. William

I. Nicholas (d. prior to 1694) - m. Elizabeth Taberer

1. Thomas
2. Joseph (1670-1725/26) - m. Mary Woodley (b1675) wed c1694
3. Mary

2. Joseph - Mary Woodley

(1) John (b1695)
(2) Nicholas (1697-1742) - Nancy Lott
(3) Thomas (1699-1742) - Holland Applewhaite
(4) William (b1701)
(5) Elizabeth (b1703)
(6) James (b1704/5)

(2) Nicholas - Nancy Lott

a. Joseph (1728)
b. William (1730)
c. Nicholas (1732) - Dorothy ?
d. James (1734) - Elizabeth ?
e. Josiah (1736) - Sarah ?
f. Peter (1738) - ? Reeves

c. Nicholas (1762) - Dorothy

(a) Charles (1757)
(b) John R. (1759)
(c) Ruth (1760)
(d) Aaron (1762) - Polly Melton
(e) Ripley (1764) - Rachell (Lott?)
(f) Jacob (1766)

(d) Aaron - Polly Melton

Children :

Lott (1785)	girl (1796)
girl (1787)	Archibald (1802)
Nancy(1789)	Joseph (1806)
James(1791)	Catherine (1811)
John W. (1793)	Mary Caroline (1812)
Elizabeth (1795)	boy (1820)

(4) William (1701)

John (1748) Lived in Surry County
Lott (1772) Born in Surry County -m. Amy Ann Land
Landen (1796) - Elizabeth Johnston
[Ancestors of Guess-Taylor]

(Lott, Landen and his family moved to Ky in 1805-6 then settled in Reynolds County, Mo. in late 1820's)

LETTER RECEIVED FROM MRS. ELLIS COPELAND (Leona Hart)

(Her book has been sold out, so could not buy one)

John (1616-1682) - Sarah Ratcliffe (1634 - 1687)

I. John (1652-1/15/1712/13) - Elizabeth Taberer (1660-1715)

II. Joseph (1654 - ?)

III. Sarah (1657-1725) - Daniel Sanborne (1651-1712)

I. John - Elizabeth Taberer

1. Joseph (1677 - 1726) - Mary Woodley
(Other children not mentioned)

1. Joseph - Mary Woodley

(1) John
(2) Elizabeth
(3) Thomas - Holland Applewhaite
(4) Nicholas (1710)
(5) William

(4) Nicholas (b1710 - ?)

Aaron (b1762) - Polly Melton

Lott (b1785) - Ellender Rice, 2nd to Susan Whetston

John Fletcher(b1807) - Thezia Rentz

John Jacob(b1848) - Frances Branch

John Fletcher

Ellis - Leona Hart

LETTERS FROM MRS. MOLLIE MAE COPELAND GRAY (MRS. HARRY GRAY) - THAT WERE WRITTEN TO MRS. WM. LINDENMUTH

John (1612-1718)

I. Nicholas - Elizabeth Taberer

1. Joseph - Mary Woodley

(1) Nicholas - ?

Nicholas — NANCY LOTT

Ripley (1764) - Rachel Tucker

Moses (1790)

Thomas (1832)

Albert (1852)

Charlie (1880)

Mollie Mae (1907) - Harry Gray

THE COPELAND/COPLEN AND ALLIED FAMILIES

BY: HERMAN L. COPLEN, JR.

This line descends from a William and Mary Copeland who migrated from Scotland. They were transported by Sir Thomas Luntsford in 1650. They settled in Middlesex County, Va. (then called Lancaster County).

William (c1625 - c1700) m Mary,(c1645-c1660), 2nd Grace ?

\# William(b1667-c1720) - m Christian ?

James (c1691-c1752) - m Diana ?

James (c1735-c1793) - m Elizabeth ?

\## John (1755-1832) - m J,,dith Rawson

Richard (1774-1835) - m Euphamie ?

Asa (1805 - 1896) - Lucretia Abbott, 2nd Minerva Fisher

William (1834 - 1872) - Martha ?, 2nd Priscella Faulkn

Charles Elmore(1869-1947 - Amanda Craft

Herman L. (1890-1958) - Eunice Barkman

Herman L, Jr. - Betty Jo Buckles Walker

\# Moved to Chown County, N.C.

\## Probably born in Chatham County, N. C. Moved to Surry County, N. C. in the late 1700's then to Chio in the early 1800's.

Descendents of this Copeland line lived in Ohio, Indiana, Kansas, Missouri, Colorado, Washington,

THE FAMILY OF RICHARD TODD COPELAND 1815 - 1890

ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS

BY: Lawrence H. Roberts

Mr. Roberts makes reference to the early Copelands in Isle of Wight that D. Graham Copeland detailed in his manuscript, but Mr. Roberts does not include the names in his chart.

Nicholas
Children:
Nicholas
Ruth
John R.
Aaron - Polly Melton
Ripley -
Jacob (probably)

Aaron - Polly Melton

John Whetstone (1793) - Sarah Massey

Richard Todd (1815) - Sarah McClure

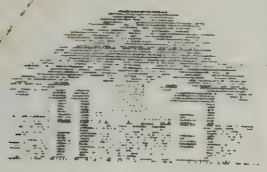
James David (1852) - Nancy Womack

Jairus Augustus (1881) - Georgia Watkins

Willie Nobia (1903) - Jordon L. Roberts

Lawrence L. Roberts (1928) - Cora Dell Doss

Copeland-Taberer



May 16, 1990

Dear Alice,

As the now historic phrase, "The eagle has landed." It appears that I will be in Fort Worth for awhile. I want to thank you for being very helpful. I've done as you suggested. I read "The Quakers in the American Colonies" and gained a healthy insight into the man named John Copeland. Strangely, I also found that my religious beliefs are more akin to the Quakers than to my native Baptist up-bringing - that being chiefly from the position of Grace re: Works. If I can't love my neighbor - and treat him with love - I had as well "religiously" wash the car every Sunday morning.

Lyle Williams was from Fort Worth, and his work is available at the archives here. He has done a marvelous job - and I presume that he is deceased. The librarian here is very familiar with his work. Quite to my surprise - I feel that we lend each other a degree of creditability. I suspect you knew that when you recommended his work. Although he felt the JO: of the Assurance was another John, and I believe it was Joseph the Pewterer - we were both aware that there was a person unaccounted for. As well, everyone else seems to have added a generation of confusion that Lyle removed. I am heartily in agreement with him, although I have not completed my review and copies of his work.

He rather leaves it up for "grabs" who married Sarah Radcliff, he also presumed that there were two as I did, one born c: 1634, however; he said she was the daughter of Richard. I have rather presumed that this Sarah was the sister of Richard. Being of the Radcliff line, I am most curious as to your findings and beliefs concerning this. Also, as the John and John/Joseph were frequently in each others company before Joseph the son of Elizabeth Taberer was born, and both lived in Chuckatuck, do you also believe that they were brothers? I think it is probable.

I hope you find time to send a note sometimes.

Regards,

Harvey

PS You stated that you thought John Scott or Ratcliff was condemned by his Quaker meeting for attending the wedding of William Outland which was "not according to the truth." Please check your data. John and Joseph Copeland both were witnesses at the wedding of William to Christian Taberer in 1678. The Outlands and the Taberers were both Quaker families.

This was the son of
Wm & Christian (Taberer) Outland

according
T. Bodlie



March 21, 1990

Dear Alice,

I very much appreciate your response to my letter. I must say that I am very empathetic toward the problem with your eye sight. I've expanded my type for your benefit. Far too many take for granted the blessing of sight. At age 17 an accident with a refrigerator froze my eyes. With a special blessing from God that the surgeon called a miracle, my eyes healed with no help and no permanent damage. I am indeed blessed.

I will contact you at sometime in the near future regarding certain copies of your material. At present, my position is somewhat migratory and my address uncertain. I suppose that each of us find our "Waterloo." Mine seems to be the Colonial Copelands of Isle of Wight, VA and the 1800 Swains (origin PA) of Mobile City, AL. Each seems equally elusive. I ordered as you suggested, as well as the book on Joseph Copeland, 17th Century Pewterer. Unfortunately, that was ordered in Austin, and I'm now in Fort Worth.

My tentative hypothesis seems to depart drastically from any research I've studied. Consider that I don't have all the available data:

1. Certain dates provide indications that there were two Joseph Copelands. The JO: of the Assurance in 1635 reasonably was the

Joseph whose wife died in 1678. John the Quaker left a documented PAPER trail of his presence after his arrival in 1656 — not so with JO: — this seems odd if they were the same man.

2. It isn't likely that Pewter was introduced into America by a second generation individual, therefore; I don't think Joseph, the grandson of Thomas Taberer made the spoon dated "1675, Jamestown." As you said, Elizabeth was too young.

3. Based upon the age of Elizabeth, he probably wasn't born yet. He was a minor at the reading of the will of the Major in 1694. He could not have been born before 1674 and still meet that criteria. If we presume Elizabeth was 17, Joseph would have been born in 1680 — still old enough to have children by 1700...

I must admit that I am confused by Joseph being considered a grandson of John the Quaker — possibly by my not having certain data. It is well indicated that John's first marriage was in 1667. There just isn't much time for there being a generation between the two. I'm convinced that Mollie* Gray believed that the Nicholas of Essex Co. was Nicholas I. The dates of death she lists correspond. She obviously got this from G. Graham — but he doesn't have any dates.

Please consider my hypothesis. It is subject to alteration as I gain data. I would like to know if you find this ~~concept meritorious~~:

May God bless you,

Mollie died 5/24/1981

(over)

December 16, 1989

Dear Mr. Beech:

After living in Graniteville, SC, for 23 years, my husband and I moved to Florida. Your inquiry was forwarded to me, but as I am in a new home and my genealogical records are far from being in good order, I will write some of the proven information I have found on John Copeland.

Elizabeth Taberer, dtr of Thomas and Margaret Taberer, was born in Oct. 1663. The Guess-Taylor book records that the son of Elizabeth Taberer and Nicholas Copeland was born in 1670. Since Elizabeth was 7 years old at the time, it was not she who was Joseph Copeland's mother. Mrs. Harry Gray wrote me that "Elizabeth Taberer is the wife of Nicholas I. she had been married to a Webb." According to Thomas Taberer's will, he had a daughter, Mary, who married William Webb, and their son, Thomas Webb, is named in the will.

Richard Ratcliff of Chuckatuc m ca 1667 Elizabeth _____. A record of the births and marriages of their children was found in original Quaker records at the Valentine Museum in Richmond VA:

Elizabeth b 1668 d 1695 m 1688 James Jordan 1665/1732
Sarah Ratcliff b 9/19/1670 m 7/20/1696 Joseph Kenerly
Richard Ratcliff 1672/1724 m/1 Elizabeth Hollowell m/2 Damaris (Nixon) Pierce
Cornelius Ratcliff b 1/15/1674 (will 1762) m/1? Possibly _____White
m/2 1721 Elizabeth (Sanborn) Jordan
Mary Ratcliff 1679/1698 m 1698 John Newman
John Ratcliff b 1681 m _____ Pierce
Rebecca Ratcliff b ~~xxxx~~ 5/3/1684 m 1706 Richard Jordan 1670/1739 (These are my "tree"

I cannot find the confirmation, but I think it was John Ratcliff who was condemned by his Quaker meeting for attending the wedding of William Outland which was "not according to the truth."

From the original Quaker records at the Public Records Office in London: John Copeland died 9/1/1718, and is buried North Cave England. His wife Rachel died August, 1675. His wife Anne died August, 1708.

From Isle of Wight Marriage book: Mrs. Elizabeth Taberer Copeland, dtr of Thomas Taberer, wed John Williams in 1696. Deed Book 1 p 223 Will & Deed Book 2 p 350

If Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland married for a 2nd time in 1696, then she was probably a widow, and could not have been married to the John Copeland who d in 1718 (the one whose ears were mutilated when he was a youth).

If you write to the State Library, Richmond, VA, and ask for Copies of Deed Book 1 p 223, and Will & Deed Book 2 p 350 for the Isle of Wight, perhaps it will clear up the question of whether or not she had daughter named Martha or Margaret who was the first wife of William Outland.

Have you seen or do you have a copy of Lyle Williams' The Batchelor-Williams Families? If not, you can still obtain a copy from Mary Curtis Barnett, 3812 Lafayette, Ft Worth TX 76107. It is now available in soft cover at $16.50.

Harvey E. Beech * 8

October 7, 1989

M-

Dear Mrs. Lindenmuth:

I extracted a copy of a letter from you to a Mrs. Copeland dated April 21, 1983 regarding, in part, the descendants of John Copeland the Quaker from the library here in Austin. I have only recently moved here to Austin from the Los Angeles area and find the State Archives abundantly supplied with works on this subject. I share the wonder you expressed at the work of Mrs. Harry Gray, nee Mollie Mae Copeland concerning the interval during the 1600's. Unfortunately, Mollie died of a heart attack on 24 March, 1981. By agreement with her daughter, Mrs. Martha Love, I have sought to complete this work she began. Martha, who is a third cousin, supplied me with a limited amount of information and for reasons unknown severed communication. I am left to puzzle, as you did, how she reached some of her conclusions.

A review of the various published and unpublished data here indicates that there are those who drew conclusions in spite of the objective evidence to the contrary. My work is purely analytical, therefore; loose ends haunt me, and I am haunted by factors which preclude conclusions. I am not willing to accept that the JO: who came to America in 1635 was John the Quaker. There are too many indicators to the contrary.

But I won't bore you. I am a novice at this and have had no contact with those who have dedicated years in this search for truth, therefore; I don't know who is even still alive. I do not know the nature of your work, and I hope you will forgive me if this "shot in the dark" is aimed in the wrong direction.

Sincerely,

Harvey E. Beech

Harvey E. Beech

In accition to doing research at many State Libraries, the LDS Library in Salt Lake City, the Library of Congress and the Public Records Office in London, I have done quite a bit of background reading. There is one book in particular that I suggest you read, and which you can probably obtain through an inter-library loan from the Library of Congress: The Quakers in the American Colonies by Rufus M. Jones published by W.W. Norton & Co. in 1966. Rufus Jones (1863/1948) was a professor of Philosophy at Haveford College.

Does Austin have a LDS Church with a genealogical library? If so, go and see what is on the microfilm records for the Copeland family in VA, NC, SC, and points west in the early 1600s and 1700s, as well as 1800s. But even though the LDS records are considered to be the best in the world, I've found quite a few errors in them -- one must remember that the records have been compiled by those of us who've exchanged erroneous information, and once they're published by the LDS many consider them to be God's truth.

You say you are a novice. Lyle Williams and I share an 8th greatgrandmother or grandfather -- I've forgotten which. We "found" each other through an ad in the Genealogical Helper. When I moved I gave all my collection of back issues of the Helper to a library. I could not afford to store and move all the paper I'd collected for 20 years. You might wish to place some ads in the Genealogical Helper.

I'm going to have to bring this letter to a close. It is quite late at night, and I find I'm making many typographical errors. I'm blind in one eye, have glaucoma and cataracts, so my vision isn't too good. I find it extremely difficult to read for any length of time, and it's almost impossible to read the microfilm records of the LDS.

However, I do have a few records which you might wish me to have copiedk If you are unable to get the book by Rufus Jones, I do have some pages, which I Xeroxed many years ago, and which I could copy for you, but the charge is 25¢ per page. I also have a photostatic copy of Thomas Taberer's will. You could also obtain this from the State Library in Richmond, VA -- or I could Xerox my typewritten transcript of the will. There would also be a small charge for my time. In the future, when you are writing to someone, always enclose a SASE (Self-addressed stamped envelope) and you're much more apt to get an answer. Although I'm not a professional genealogist, I receive many inquiries and my postage bills are enormous, so I appreciate a SASe.

Best wishes,

I never met Mollie. Her work indicates that she was a fine lady.

Dear Zandra: December 1990

I'm sorry it has taken me so long to write to you in regard to your inquiry about the two John Copeland's in Lyle Williams' book. After living for 23 years in South Carolina, I moved to Dunnellon, Florida. Before moving I had to discard old correspondence and genealogical notes, and my records were in storage for eight months while my husband and I were building a new home. There are still boxes of material to be unpacked, and I find that I am not as speedy as I used to be when it comes to answering letters.

When I first typed the draft of the Quaker sections for Lyle Williams' book, I used the material he sent to me which he had collected from many sources for a number of years. Material compiled by others was typed as it was submitted, but I did not know the identity of the person who compiled it. Corrections were made if I could confirm the dates of birth dates. marriage dates, death dates in research done in the archives at the Valentine Museum, the Virginia and North Carolina State Libraries, the Guilford College Quaker Collection, the Friends Library and Public Records Office in London. I now believe that much of the Copeland information in Lyle's book to be erroneous.

The Quaker records in London give death dates of Aug. 1675 for Rachel and Feb. 1709 for Anne Copeland, (wives of John Copeland) and members of the Hull MM. A death date of 1718,1,9 is given for John Copeland of North Cave, the Hull MM. However NO AGES were given. Information received after the printing of Lyle Williams' book records the 2nd marriage of Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland to John Williams ca 1696 -- thus her husband probably died ca late 1600s and would NOT have been the John Copeland who died in England in 1718. Thus the John Copeland who died in 1718 may have been married only twice, and may have been a descendant of the John Copeland born in 1616 or the John Copeland born in 1628. It is known that the John Copeland born in 1628 and had his ears mutilated in 1656 was in Virginia in Chuckatuck in 1698 for Thomas Story mentions "lodging at his house." It is possible that this John Copeland was the father of John Copeland, and Joseph Copeland who married Mary (d 1678) and was the silversmith in 1675, both of whom witnessed the marriage of William Outland and Christian Taberer.

As it seems to have been customary for a testator to leave a child's share to grandchildren if the child had died prior to the testator, I believe that both Christian (Taborer) Outland/Jordan and Elizabeth (Taborer) Copeland had died prior to the time that Thomas Taborer made his will.If Elizabeth had died prior to 1692, she could not have married in 1696 John Williams. If John Copeland had died, and Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland had married John Williams in 1696, then the John Copeland who died in 1718 could not have been her husband.

As I now live in a very small community which has no genealogical resource material, I am unable to do further research, and can only go over and over letters which have been sent me. In 1976 I corresponded with a Mollie Gray who claimed descent from John Copeland b 1612 d 1718. As the name Lott (probably the surname of Nicholas' wife, Nancy) is used frequently among Mrs. Gray's ancestors, I questioned whether or not they were among the descendants of Thomas Taberer's grandson, Mrs. Gray also asked me to do some research for her in South Carolina on the Copeland and Miley families. Enclosed are rough copies of what I found for her. The one item extracted from the SC Historical Society (Vol. V p119) will probably interest you: "Colonel William Sayle of Bermuda, being in England, 1646, procured a patent for planting the Bahamas, fitted a ship, sailed to Bermuda and thence, 1648 (with Rev. Patrick Copeland and seventy more of his covenant) to the Bahamas, were there wrecked ..."

Whether any descendants of the Rev. Patrick Copeland survived is not known, but military records for those bearing the name Copeland were found, as well as some records of the Miley family in which Mrs. Gray was interested are enclosed.

#9 - Intermarriages among descendants of witnesses to 1678 marriage of William Oudelant to Christian Taberer, dtr of Thomas & Margaret Taberer:

#17 Copy of letter to Bettye Davis and Lyle Williams giving corrections and additions to Lyle Williams book.

#18 Copy of an April 1990 "Family and Friends" letter explaining some of our activities. We have a large family, and numerous friends, and several times a year these are sent It has absolutely nothing to do with genealogy, but I think you'll find it amusing.

Many of the enclosures are some of the rough drafts of information which I compiled on the Ratcliff/Outland/Jordan families when I first corresponded with Lyle Williams. I know there are errors . Perhaps one of the more important dates is that which is noted on the material compiled by Mrs. Gwen Copeland (#7) in which she records the marriage of Mrs. Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland to John Williams in 1696. If she was a widow at that time, her husband couldn't possibly be the John Copeland who died in 1718. Perhaps you can sift through all the information and misinformation and come up with some verifiable data.

The draft of the descendants of #15 John & Mary (Scott) Pierce is enclosed because you asked about Thomas Pierce and Mary Kent. I do not know if Thomas' mother, Mary (Scott) Pierce, the daughter of Joseph and Mary Scott, was related to Catherine Scott (see page 75 of #3) but it quite possible. Perhaps if you inquired at the Historical Society in Providence, RI they could give you a name of someone who would research the Quaker records to see if you could find your family. I know I found records there for the Borden/Hull/Stanton families (all had descendants to be found in VA, NC, SC in the late 1600s and early 1700s).

Others doing research on the Copeland family are Harvey Beech, 3408 E. Kellis St., Fort Worth, TX 79119 and Mrs. Gwen Copeland, 2801 Benbrook Blvd., Fort Worth, TX 76109.
After you have copied any of the enclosed material which is of interest to you, will you please mail all of the enclosures to Harvey Beech with the exception of #3 The Quakers in the American Colonies by Rufus M. Jones. You may keep this if you will reimburse me for my expense of $5.00 for having it copied. You may also keep #10 - the Taberer genealogy and wills. I would also appreciate your sending me an amount to cover postage and handling.

Will you let me know when you send the material to Mr. Beech. I will write to him to tell him that I'm asking you to mail it to him. I'd appreciate your comments regarding the material I'm sending you. Even if you cannot find anything new to add to your genealogy, I think you will find the enclosures interesting.

The quotation of Robert Burns of "The best laid schemes o' mice and men Gang aft a-gley ..." is apropos, for I fully intended to send it to you by Christmas, and it is now the last day of the year. With my very best wishes for a wonderful 1991,

A new address: 

cc: Harvey Beech
Gwen Copeland

Dear Mrs. Gray:

Lyle Williams and I are both descended from William Outland who married 1678 Christian Taberer, dtr of Thomas Taberer. I have a copy of their marriage record and among the witnesses (in addition to Elizabeth Outland, mother of William, and Thomas and Margaret Taberer, mother and father of Christian) were John Copeland and Joseph Copeland.

The Outland/Copeland/Ratliff/Peele families were all Quakers and there are many marriages listed for these families in Quaker records. Another of the early marriages recorded is that of Cornelius Outland who married in the General Meeting House at Chuckatuck (Nansemond Co., Va), 1/1/1675/76 Hannah Copeland. The names of the parents are not given, but Cornelius was probably the brother of William Outland. William Outland and Christian Taberer had sons Cornelius, Thomas and William (b 1/6/1682/3) who was disowned for marrying contrary to discipline in 1706. The name of his wife is not given, but I believe it to be either Margaret /or/ Martha Copeland, possibly the dtr of John and Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland, his first cousin.

The Chuckatuck MM record that in 1678 Mary, the wife of Joseph Copeland, died. Both John and Joseph Copeland were witnesses in 1678 at m of Christian Taberer. In 1684, John and Elizabeth Copeland and William and Christian Outland were among the witnesses at the marriage of Edmund Belson.

Thomas Taberer, in his will names his daughters Christian Jordan (2nd marriage for Christian) and Elizabeth Copeland and her children. His grandson, Joseph, was named Executor of the will which was dated 1/24/1692 and recorded 2/9/1694.

It is not known, and cannot be confirmed from any records I've seen whether Elizabeth Copeland married John, or Joseph, or Nicholas (as you've recorded). However, as John and Elizabeth were witnesses in 1684 at the Belson marriage, I believe she married JOHN.

Although other records I have seen record that a John Copeland married a Sarah Ratcliff (I believe it was in the rough draft of the book that Mr. Williams is going to publish) - I have found no records to confirm this marriage. I also believe that the information that John Copeland (b 1662; d 1718) m 4 x - dying at the age of 106 years to be incorrect. If the New England His.Gen.Register is correct, the Quaker, John Copeland was 28 years old in 1656 - and it was probably he who is described in the Chuckatuck MM in 1698 by Thomas Storey.

There is no doubt that Thomas Taberer had a grandson, Joseph Copeland - but I have not found any record that would substantiate that he married Mary Woodley. Do you have any records and/or dates with which to prove that Nicholas I married Elizabeth Taberer, and that Joseph married Mary Woodley?

Rather than trying to type all the information I have on the Copelands, I am enclosing some of information I've compiled. Will you kindly return these to me? After receiving your letter, I spent an afternoon in the library which has bound volumes of the S.C. Historical Magazine to see if I could find any record of your Moses Copeland - and I could not. All the information I could find on the Copelands - Isom, Reuben, Jacob, and John is attached. I also located a Miley family who were living in Colleton County in 1871, and whose son, Judge Berry Washington Miley, practiced law at Denmark in Bamberg County. It's a needle in the haystack - but could this Miley family be ancestors of your grandmother, Sarah Miley ????

Dear Mrs Lindsmith

I am writing in regard to research on the Copeland family. I am named Jane Jane Lee Kilcano, I am a descendent of Ripley Copeland Sr of Hunter S.C. and the Lee Miss

I Plea to know the Name of Jane Lee Married at Sandberg 1809/1810 and their Children. He was here in Maine 1816-1820.

I also Had to know the Births and Deaths of any of the Copelands. I am Finding out Many Spelling as heard in England — also Joseph + John — I also have information I can other Copelands I'll be glad to share.

I hope to go to Hunter Before too long. I'd like to spend Some Quiet Time.

Bamberg County (formed in 1897 from Barnwell County) - County Seat, Bamberg, S.C.

Barnwell County (formed in 1798 from Orangeburg) - County Seat, Barnwell, S.C.

Orangeburg Co. (formed in 1769) - County Seat, Orangeburg, S.C.

Sumter Co. (formed in 1798 from Camden District)

You might write to the Probate Dept. of these counties asking if there are any wills recorded (giving approximate dates of death, if you know them) - and also (a separate letter, for the clerks do not seem to be willing to pass a letter to the correct department) write to the Registrar of Deeds offering to pay for the Grantor/Grantee Index for the name of Copeland which would record the names of the seller and purchaser of property. Be sure to include the dates (such as - between 1830 and 1840 for Ripley S. and/or Moses Copeland). Enclose a SASE, and request how much the fee is.

You say you plan a trip to Sumter soon. I believe you might find more information on the families in which you are interested in the State Library and the Carolinean Library (on the campus of The University of S.C.), both of which are located two or three blocks from the Capitol Building in Columbia, S.C.

Taberer

I'm sorry I cannot be more helpful to you in confirming the genealogy you have for the Copelands. I have no PROOF that Elizabeth [illegible] married John.Copeland. Neither have I found any suggestion that Nicholas Copeland married Elizabeth Taberer. The name Nicholas hasn't been used in the Quaker records of the Copeland families who were in N.C. in Northampton Co. in the middle 1700s and who were probably descendents of the Copeland family who were in Virginia in the late 1600s.

I do not have a copy of Thomas Taberer's will, although I have seen the original. If you want a photostatic copy of his will (recorded in Isle of Wight County Will & Deed Book II, page 350) you could write to the State Library in Richmond Va. The fee for this will would probably be in the neighborhood of $1.50 to $3.00 depending on the number of pages. The will was dated 1/24/1682 and recorded 2/3/1684. (I have four copies of this will - ATL

My line of descent:

Cornelius Outland (Oudelant) d ca 1664 m Elizabeth
William Oudelant (d 1687) m 1678 Christian Taberer, dtr of Thomas and Margaret
William Outland m/1 1706 (prob. Margaret or Martha Copeland, dtr John & Elizabeth
m/2 ca 1712 to 1716 Jane Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence)
??? Son of m/1
John Outland
or
Son of m/2
William Outland m 1741 Rachel White, probably dtr of John White

Jeremiah Outland (d 1824) m Elizabeth Jordan (b 4/1/1759), dtr of Robert Jordan and his first wife, Mary Jordan who was a granddtr of Richard & Rebecca (Ratcliff) Jordan).
Josiah Outland (1784/1870) m 1804 Kesiah Marimoon (1784/1840), dtr of Peter &

If you are in my line
please let me know and send
me copies of any thing Copeland.

Sincerely

Jessie Mae Copeland Gray
(Mrs Harry Gray)

Laurence in England
John — " 4 Wives B (1612 - 1718) 106 yrs —
Nicholas I m. Elizabeth Tabiere
Joseph. m Mary Woodley. lived Jamestown Va
Nicholas III M. ?
Nicholas IV. M. Nancy Tait
Tipton S. m Rachael Tuckel (1761 1843)
Hayes. B 1790 — Living 1855
M No 1 ? No 2 Elizabeth Brown Edward.
Thomas Coleman m Caroline Jones B 1822 - 1870/88
Albert Coleman 1852-1914) m Sarah Riley
Charlie Singleton 1880-1967 m Fannie Nichols
Jessie Mae 1907 m Harry H Gray

[illegible] 1790 – 18-60-
[illegible]mas Coleman 1822 – 1878
[illegible]ert Coleman 1852–1914
[illegible]elia Singleton 1880–1967
[illegible] – 1907 Born Copeland-

Dear Mrs Lindemuth:

You really sent me a wonderful Christmas present. For Which I Thank you Very Much. It filled in some Missing dates for me.

My Grandfather was the Son of Ripley Dorr in 1790. He was here in Ohio (Wayne Co) Then Washington County also in 1816-1820. My Thomas Coleman was his son – born 1822 – after looking into your interest. Hanna is the daughter of John. I have Several Writings on the Genealogy of John – & do Not Know her Mother.

John was born, 1612 – Died 1718 106 yrs old. He was born in Yorkshire County Holderness England. the Son of Laurence Copeland – Wife ? He had brothers Laurence of Braintree Mass – and William, who came to America. Robert and Thomas, & Hugh & Stayed in England. Sisters Alice and Ellen Laurence was killed in 1651. because

Ours

Religion. He had lived in a place
Called Dolphin Leigh, at Lank, Lancaster
County England. Queen Mary had him killed
John and Lawrence fled banishing from England
because they would not take the Oath of Allegi
to Queen Mary. The was later killed and
they went back to Eng.

Abt 1670 I find them at Preston Eng
With an Old Man named Francis. (We have Franc
John lost his Wife in 1631. and
Two Children who died with a plague.
He had Nines 3+4+5 Will last upt— ? Cant find # ?
He is buried at Parish Care Eng and
is Called John of Lackington. Must have
died there.

He Married Sarah Radcliff d Shuckatuck
have married a Duck first. She must 16?

Elizabeth Taherer is the Wife of
Nicholas I. She had been Married to a
Webb. Joseph is her Son and inherited
Bases Chace the home of his father Taherer.
also a Silver Hilt Sword that Taherer had
Fought a famous duel— With

another Lawrence Copeland 2 believe to be the Father of John was Killed With Lady Jane Gray. Jan 1554. 2 went to Engalnd with my son to the place where they Killed her. (She is the family of my Grays) 2 didn't know at the time Lawrence Copeland was Killed too (Beheaded)

2 Can't get an admission of the from England. (2 ask for it)

2 am trying to go back to John Copeland of Neville Cross 1363 who took Capture King David Bruce of Scotland and 2 want his Coat of Arms. (Lawrence brother of John got one)

Please send Me anything you can 2 believe All Copelands in America are related and The puzzle fits all along.

2 plan to go to Sumter SC for their Reunion First Sunday in Aug — if 2 can wait that long. Can you come? Ripley is buried There

That a Mess — This must be a hang over from Xmas. 2t lasted a Number of days. 2 Cooked too much and ate too much. Ouch.

I wanted to write sooner. but
it was said to get copies done in the holidays
and it was too cold to get out in all the
traffic. (My house is Grand Central Station
It has 16 rooms.

Please send me any records you
can and whatever I owe. The family
lived in Essex County Va. Chatham Co NC
Barnwell and Bamburg. S.C. Sumter S.C.
also Calloway Co Ky. There is Nicholas
I II III IV + V. (I am I III IV

May I hear from you -

Sincerely
Mrs Harry Gray
(Mollie Mae Copeland Gray)

My grandmother Sarah Miley was the
daughter of David Miley. I believe his
father to be Henry Miley.

Her mother was Sophia Veich.
I don't have much on them. They were
from S Carolina.

There is a large Cemetery of my
Copelands at Kemash S. C.

I will send Mrs Sutton all I have. Maybe it
is a repeat question of the Fowlers Upson Made by Joseph 1675

From South Carolina Historical Magazine:

Vol 5 p 137 Iseme (Isom?) Copland listed on William Mill's Co. of Volunteer Militia
Vol 5 p 152 Pay roll of Capt. William Caldwell's Co. for Aug/Sept/Oct 1779 - Reuben Copeland $51.50
Vol 5 p 16 Inventory - Capt. Blake's Company - 2nd Regiment 1/1/1778:
Jacob Copland - 1 Musket, 1 Bayonet, 1 Shirt, L Stockings, 1 Blanket, 118 No. of Guns
Vol 5 p 17 Roll of non Commissioned officers in Capt. Blakes Company 3/8/1778
Private J. Copland - Discharged
Vol 5 p 59 7/3/1786 - Capt. William Copeland on Pay Bills list
Vol 5 p 237 Stephen Copeland (named in index for p 219) named in index - not found

From S.C. Gazette - Vol XIX p 171 "Yesterday morning died Mr. John Copeland (Tuesday, July 26, 1785)."

Vol 5 p 191 - History of S.C.:

Robert Miley, from Pennsylvanis to S.C. about the close of Revolutionary War. He married twice. His son -

James Miley, a native of Old Barnwell District, was a soldier in some Indian Wars. His s

Joseph C. Miley, born Colleton Co., S.C., enlisted as private in Confederate army at age 16. He married Amanda E. Kinsey, the dtr of William Kinsey who came from North Carolina when a young man. Joseph and Amanda had 5 children, the oldest wa

Judge Berry Washington Miley, b 8/14/1871 in Colleton Co., S.C., admitted to the bar in 1894, practiced at Denmark in Bamberg County, S.C.

Collections of the S.C. Historical Society - published Charleston 1897 - Vol V p 119:

Colonel William Sayle of Bermuda, being in England, 1646, procured a patent for planting the Bahamas, fitted a ship, sailed to Bermuda and thence, 1648 (with Rev. Patrick Copeland and seventy more of his covenant) to the Bahamas, were there wrecked ..

Isle of Wight Will + Deed ...
p 350

Will Joshua Isbern 11-26-1686 mentions brother Thomas + Bro only sist + Bro Keith Isbern

Abstract VA Land Patents & Tracts 1623 - 1666
Cavaliers & Pioneers (Nen. Pat. &c.)

p 277
Peter Knight - Nlaster Co. Aug 1652 - transfer of
14 persons among whom
Ceely and Richard Weston
Thomas Taberer
James Clarke

Extracts - Will Thomas Taberer
Leg. Grandson Joseph Copeland land called Bassas
Choice; grandson Thomas son of John Newman;
daughter Ruth Newman; grandson Thomas the
son of Wm Webb; daughter Mary Webb the
land I bought of Charles Edwards on which
John Bidgood now lives; daughter Newmans
children; daughter Christians children;
daughter Elizabeth Copeland's children;
granddaughter Christian Jordon; Elizabeth
Wombwell's children; Thomas Wombell.
Grandson Joseph Copeland Executor
dated 1-24-1692 recorded 2-9-1694
Witnesses John Davis Nicolas Miller

Adm. granted Mr. John Newman during
the minority of Joseph Copeland

Codicil to grandchildren, Joseph Copeland
Thomas and Isabella Newman
Recorded 2-9-1694

Wit: Susanna Blunt Chas. Chapman
Isle of Wight Will & Deed Book II
p 350

Will Joshua Taberer 11-26-1656 mentions brother Thomas &
his only dt + Ruth Taberer

HUSBAND Thomas Taberer (to Va in 1652)

Born
Died ca 1693 Interment: Justice of Co. Courts Isle of W 1659 1
Father: William Taberer of Derby Mayor of Nibita 1680
Mother: Burgess 1680 and 1657-58

Married: m/1 ? Ann

WIFE m/2 Margaret Wood + widow of John Wood

Born
Died Interment:
Father:
Mother:

	Children	Born	Died	Date of Marriage	Name of Spouse
1	~~d'st by 1st m~~				
2	Ruth	before 1656		m ca 1676	John Newman
	Mary				Tom Webb m/1 Tom Outland
3	Christian	Sept 1661	6/26/1689	12/9/1687	m/2 Robt. Jordan
4	Elizabeth	Oct 1663		ca 1685	John (?) Copeland
5					
6	~~Step dt:~~ Elizabeth Wood	1-27-1656		m?	Thos. Wombell
7					
8					
9	Cavaliers & Pioneers				
10	Capt John Wood - 650 acres in James Co. Va Aug 16				
11	(1st husband of Thomas Taberers second w?)				
12					

Source of information shown on this family record: Will Thos. Taberer dated 1-24-1692 recorded 2-9-1694

grandchildren
Joseph Copeland (Executor)
Thomas & Isabella Newman
Thomas Webb
Christian (Jordan)
Elizabeth Wombell's children - Thomas Wombell

m/2 ca 1696 John Wilkins

Extracted from Quaker MM on file in Valentine Museum, Richmond, Virginia:

Lower Virginia Meetings 1673-1709

Richard Ratcliff of Chuckatuc m Elizabeth
Issue:

Elizabeth	b 7-21-1668 m 3-29-1688 James Jordan
Sarah	b 9-19-1670 m Joseph kenerly (m 7-20-1696)
Richard	b 7-13-1672 m at father's house 7-11-1700 Elizabeth Hollowell (dt Henry)
Cornelius	b 1-15-1674 m 1721 Elizabeth (Sanborn) Jordan
Mary	b 2-5-1679 m 12-9-1698 Thomas Newman
John	b 2-20-1681
Rebecca b	b 5-3-1684 m at house of her father 6-8-1706 Richard Jordan

(rest of record torn)

William Oudelant before a meeting of Friends at the house of Thomas Jordan in Chuckatuck declared intentions of marring and comin before meeting ye 2nd time at William Garrats at Pagan Creek did publish their marriage again one the 7 day of the 9 mo after; and all things being found clear A meeting of ye people of God was appointed for ye purpose where they took one another in ye house of Elizabeth Oudelants his mother 9-15-1678

Issue William and Christian (Taberer) Oudelant:
Cornelius b 5[illegible]8-1681 d Nov 1681
William Oudelant b 11-6-1682
Thomas Oudelant b 12-19-1684

Mary Exum, dt of Jeremiah Exum (Isle of Wight) m 10-14-1699 Jacob Rickesis (s of Isaac)

Cornelius Ratcliff of Isle of Wight m 9-3-1721 Elizabeth Jordan

Thomas White Isle of Wight (son of John) & Rachel Jordan (dt of Joshua) m 7-13-1719 at public meeting

Margarett Tabberer wife Thomas Tabberrer, Justice of Isle of Wight Co., was first married to John Wood and had dt Elizabeth Wood b 7-27-1656

Issue Margarett & Thos Taberer: Christiann b Sept. 1661; Elizabeth b Oct. 1663

Cornelius Outland took Hannah Copeland to wife at General meeting at Medeting House at Chuckatuck 3-5-1675

Jeremiah Reames (son of William Reames) of Dinwiddie Co. m Margaret merrymoon, dt of john & Hannah

John scott son of William, Isle of wight m ca 1706 Joan Took dt Thomas

Friends & Bretheren of the m^{o} meeting at Chuckatuck hopeing that itt may find acceptance with them for the Clearing of gods Blessed Truth w^{ch} I doe Profess with the Rest of his people w^{ch} I am willing to doe dear friends I do owne & Confess that I was at the wedding of William Oadelants that was not according to the truth that I profess butt alltogeather wrong w^{ch} sence upon a serious Consideration I find itt not to a haue been my Place to A haue been there amonghst that disorderly Company & I doe Condemne my action therein itt being out of the Unity of friends & a grief Unto them to hear of my being there And to me also & I hope for the time to Come I shall bee more watchfull how I Griue the Lord or his People so hopeing that loue & Unity may Abound I Rest your friend

John Rattliff

CHAPTER _____

THE COPELAND FAMILY

John Copeland, in 1698 a member of the Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting in Nansemond County, Virginia, is named as "one of the first of those who had their ears cut off by the Presbyterians in New England for the testimony of truth." John Copeland, a Quaker, aged 28 when he sailed aboard the Speedwell from Gravesend, England, May 30, 1656, arrived in Boston July 27, 1656. "Certain it is that Copeland was one of that renowned band that made the epic voyage across the Atlantic on that tiny vessel (The "Woodhouse") in 1657. As can be seen, this was Copeland's second mission to America ... In new England the two (Copeland and his Quaker traveling companion, Christopher Holder) were banished again, after being cruelly beaten with a three-corded knotted whip ... After nine weeks they were released and forbidden to ever show their faces in those parts since they preached a Gospel uncongenial to the local authorities." In 1658 he and Christopher Holder again felt a religious call, and, defying a cruel law that their ears would be cut off should they return to Massachusetts, they returned to Boston to protest the denial of their religious liberties. "As soon as it was known that they were within the bounds of the state of Massachusetts they were arrested and thrown into prison. A week later after the 'wicked sentence had been pronounced, it was privately carried into execution by the hangman within the walls of Boston gaol'." It is most probable that the Virginia and North Carolina Copelands of the Quaker sect descended from this John Copeland.

PEDIGREE

I. JOHN COPELAND (b ca 1628 Lockington, North Cave, Co. York; 9th of the 1st mo 1718, buried at North Cave, England) m/1 1667 _____ m/2 circa 1677 _____ m/3 prior to May 1684 Elizabeth Taberer

C. Hinshaw - Vol I

Introduction of Chuckatuck Meeting:

"One cannot close a sketch of the Lower Virginia Quakers without a few words concerning four most interesting personages to impress the pages of their history . . . The first of whom we shall speak is John Copeland. We know that he was living in Chuckatuck in 1698 for the missionary, Thomas Storey tells of lodging at his house. He says in his Journal 'upon some discourse with our friend (Copeland) I found he was one of the first of those who had their ears cut off by the Presbyterians or Independents, in New England for the testimony of truth . . . and at my request he showed us his right ear yet bearing the badge of their antichristianity.' John Copeland first came to the American colonies as a missionary to Boston, Mass. in 1656 from Yorkshire England . . . John Copeland in England married for the second time in 1677 (in England ?). In 1687 he was again in America and in a letter to George Fox mentions that he is in Virginia . . . m/3 in 1691 . . . John died circa January 1718, buried at North Cave, England . . . Possibly the oldest example of American pewter in existence was excavated recently during archeological work at Jamestown Island . . . It consisted of the fragment of a spoon 'by Joseph Copeland.' It is dated 'Chuckatuck 1675' . . . This Joseph Copeland was probably a relative of John Copeland according to Bodie, the Isle of Wight Historian, and inherited the estate of Major Taberer of that County."

Extracts from Chuckatuck MM

1699, 10, 14 Mary Exum, dt Jeremiah, m Jacob Rickesis
1704, 7, 14 Jeremiah Exum and Isaac Rickes settled disputes concerning rights of Mary Rickes, wd Jacob

1678, 9, 15 Tho Godwin & Barnardo Kearne, Justices of ye pease, ~~fin~~ signed the marriage certificate of William Oudelant & Christian Taberer

1706, 6, 22 Richard, son Thomas Jordan, dec., Chucatuck, m in the house of Richard Rattcliff, ft, Rebecca Rattcliff, dt Richard "the Trerasco Necks"

(Note: Mrs. Carole Treadway, Curator's Assistant, Quaker Collection, Guilford College, wrote in April, 1971, that Elizabeth Jordan (granddaughter of Richard and Rebecca (Ratcliff) Jordan and daughter of Richard and Unity Jordan, probably married Jeremiah Outland, although there is no confirming record)

Jeremiah Outland & Elizabeth Jordan dau of Richard and Rebecca (Jordan) Jordan and Richard - dau of Unity and Richard Ratcliff

Insert ATL

1719, 7, 13 Rachel Jordan m Thomas White

1721, 9, 23 Elizabeth Jordan, widow, Isle of Wight Co. m Cornelius Ratcliff

1723, 10, 23 Richard Jordan died

1696, 7, 20 Joseph Kennerly, Dorchester Co. Md. m in Chuckatuck MH Nansemond Co. Sara Ratcliff, dt Richard, Isle of Wight

Outland

1675/76, 1, 1 Hannah w Cornelius d
1675, 3, 5 Cornelius m in the Gennerall MH at Chuckatuck Hannah Copeland d 1676
1676/77, 12, 13 Cornelius died
1678, 9, 15 William Oudlant, Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., son Elizabeth; m at a meeting appointed for the purpose in the house of Elizabeth Oudelants, his mother, Christian Taberer, dt Thomas, Isle of Wight Co.
1687, 5, 24 William Outeland died

b ca 1620s Holland; d ante 1666 Va.
CORNELIS OUDELANT/m ca 1649 Elisabet Wallis

Probable children:

Maria Oudelant - baptised in Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Holland, May 10, 1650
Cornelius Oudelant (d 12/13/1676/7)m 3/5/1675 in the General MH at Chuckatuck Hannah Copeland (d 1/1/1675/6), dtr of ?
William Oudlant (b ca 1660; d 5/24/1687) m 9/15/1678 Christian Taberer, (b Sept 1661; d 6/26/1689), dtr of Thomas and Margaret Taberer. Elizabeth (Taberer) Outland m/2 12/9/1687 Robert Jordan, son of Thomas and Margaret (Brashere) Jordan.
? (possibly) Elizabeth m ca 1667 Richard Ratliff (no confirmation)

William Oudlant/Outland (b ca 1660; d 5/24/1687) m 9/15/1678 Christian Taberer.
Their children:
Cornelius b 5/8/1681 d Nov 1681
William Oudelant b 11/6/1682 d after 1726 m/1 ca 1706 ? Martha Copeland? _____ (possibly his first cousin, dtr of John and Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland); m/2 (date not known - probably between 1712-1719) Jane Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence) Exum. Jane Exum was probably the great granddtr of Robert and Elizabeth Lawrence who came to Va. in 1642.
Thomas Oudelant b 12/19/1684 is named in the Chuckatuc MM as the son of William and Christian (Taberer) Outland. He may have d young for there is no further mention of this Thomas in Quaker records. It is possible that he may have married contrary to discipline, and perhaps some of the children named below, as children of William, were descendants of Thomas.

William Outland (b 1682; d ?) m/1 ca 1706 _____ m/2 Jane Exum
Possible issue of William Outland:
William Outland m/1 1738 Mary Ratcliff, dtr of Cornelius m/2 Rachel White, dtr John
Thomas Outland m Oct 1744 m Elizabeth White, dtr of Thomas and Rachel (Jordan) White
John m/1 Elizabeth Wilkenson ? m/2 Elizabeth Braise, dtr of Francis & Elizabeth (Wiggs) Braise. John and Elizabeth (Braise) had a dtr Mary (b ca 1749) who was named in her grandmother's will (Elizabeth Wiggs Brasey who d 1752). John and Elizabeth were possibly the parents of Jeremiah Outland who m Elizabeth Jordan, dtr of Richard and Mary (Jordan) Jordan.
Christian Outland m 1747 Robert Johnson (Possible issue - not confirmed - Christian John m 1787 Joseph Duck(Duke?) and Martha Johnson m 1761 James Copeland, son of ?
Mary Outland m Lazarus Johnson
Joseph Outland (possibly the son of Richard, and grandson of Jane Exum Outland) m 1749 Sarah Winslow (Sarah Winslow was possibly the dtr of Richard and Damaris (Nixon) Ratcliff, and relict of Thomas Winslow).
Richard Outland (son of Wm. & Jane Exum Outland, named in his grandmother's will) married _____, said to have had a son, J.F. Outland, who was called Joseph Outland and who lived in Nansamond Co.) Note - there may have been two Joseph Outlands, and records have become confused as to whom the parents were.

JOHN COPELAND

Many pages could be written about John Copeland being the first of my family to come to Americoa. It is with admiration, and pride, respect and love of my forefather that I wish to honor him, as I write this.

John Copeland was the son of Lawrence Copeland, Born February 24 1612. He spent his early life at Holderness Yorkshire England.Blessed with a long life of one hundred six years. Good looking, well dressed, Education, wealth and polish.

SOURCE ??

John had brothers, Lawrence, William and Hugh that came to America. Robert and Thomas stayed in England. He had two sisters Alice and Eilene also in England.

It was at Bulk, in Lancastershire, England at a farm called Dolphin Leigh that he lost his father in the year 1651. his home was sequestered, and he was killed because he refused to conform tothe Established church of England. it was in 1623 that Lawrence Copeland leased the many acres of Dolphin Leigh, built his home, cleared hss plantation. He was a Roman Catholic.

Dolphin Leigh was made a prison. The inmates work the fields. It remains a prison today.

?? → HE WAS TOO YOUNG.

In 1628, John was married to a lady by the name of Ann Garner. In 1631 she died, the reason being a plague. With her went two small children. It was in 1635 that John first came to America on the Assurance. I have no record when he returned to England. He later married Sarah Ratcliff in York Va

In 1656 John returned to America on the Stillwell. At that time he was questioned about his religion. Since he had joined the Quakers. Having been banished from Martha's Vineyard, and was listed in the records as being not married. He came to Sandwitch, to Plymouth and to Salem. Although Boston was known as The Lions Den for Quakers, he went there, was jailed for nine weeks without cover in the winter. In 1658 governor Endicott of Massechuttes ordered his right ear cut off. This was cruelly carried out in the Gaol there in Boston.

It was my privilege, and imagine the thrill of going to the Old Quaker meeting house at Chuckatuck Virginia in 1978. It was intact, and it is the same place that John's daughter married Cornelious Outland in 1675. Her name was Hanna. It was here that the Rector of The All Saints Church, Thomas Story, of North Cave, England, held a meeting at Chuckatuck. in 1697. John's mutilated ear was shown at this meeting.

John died Sept 1 1718. He is buried at The All Saints Church, North Cave, Lancashire England.

By Mollie Mae Copeland Gray

[illegible] who married Elizabeth Taberer

THANKSGIVING DAY 1980

My daughter Martha Love, My son Charles Gray and I have just returned from a trip to Virginia, North Carolina and Tennessee. It was my priviledge to visit the home of my forefathers Joseph Copeland, Thomas Taberer and Andrew Woodley.

Situated on the Bank of The James River near Smithfield is Basse's Choice. At the intersection of Pagan River into The Mighty James was The home of Joseph Copeland given to him in a will by his grandfather Thomas Taberer in 1694. But he had worked some at The Statehouse at Jamestown. He was underage at the time.

As I gazed accross The James River I could see the ruins of Old Jamestown to my right.

It was and still is a choice home in this vicinity, owned now by a Mr. H V Monette. Built by Col Nathaniel Bass and a landmark of the vicinity.

The Monette family was not home and the caretaker told me what he knew. He stated that he was sure that the four large rooms were the original house. Built on a foundation of Hand Hewn logs as a floor.

History states that in 1622 in the Indian Massecre Twenty Five whites were killed at Basse's Choice. It was a sad occassion. This was before Joseph Copeland Owned it. Indeed a beautiful Home. The Monette family does not own all the land that belonged to Joseph Copeland.

About four miles from here was the home called Four Square. It has been restored, and was owned by Andrew Woodley, who was the father of Mary Woodley, the wife of Joseph Copeland. Indeed a beautiful Home on Nottaway Neck Time did not permit that I could see the interior.

About 1700 Joseph and Mary moved to Essex County Va Joseph died about 1726. His father Nicholas died about 1720

I have some reason to believe that their home in Essex County is still in The Copeland Family

Mollie Mae Copeland Gray

I believe that this is now Prince George County at Prince George and that a Mr. Columbus Copeland lives there now. It contains part of the stream of The Rappahannock River

DEATH of the ESSEX Co. NICKOLAS

Nov. 20, 1976

Dear Mrs. Gray:

Lyle Williams and I are both descended from William Outland who married 1678 Christian Taberer, dtr of Thomas Taberer. I have a copy of their marriage record and among the witnesses (in addition to Elizabeth Outland, mother of William, and Thomas and Margaret Taberer, mother and father of Christian) were John Copeland and Joseph Copeland.

The Outland/Copeland/Ratliff/Peele families were all Quakers and there are many marriages listed for these families in Quaker records. Another of the early marriages recorded is that of Cornelius Outland who married in the General Meeting House at Chuckatuck (Nansemond Co., Va), 1/1/1675/76 Hannah Copeland. The names of the parents are not given, but Cornelius was probably the brother of William Outland. William Outland and Christian Taberer had sons Cornelius, Thomas and William (b 1/6/1682/3) who was disowned for marrying contrary to discipline in 1706. The name of his wife is not given, but I believe it to be either Margaret /or/ Martha Copeland, possibly the dtr of John and Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland, his first cousin.

The Chuckatuck MM record that in 1678 Mary, the wife of Joseph Copeland, died. Both John and Joseph Copeland were witnesses in 1678 at m of Christian Taberer. In 1684, John and Elizabeth Copeland and William and Christian Outland were among the witnesses at the marriage of Edmund Belson.

Thomas Taberer, in his will names his daughters Christian Jordan (2nd marriage for Christian) and Elizabeth Copeland and her children. His grandson, Joseph, was named Executor of the will which was dated 1/24/1692 and recorded 2/9/1694.

It is not known, and cannot be confirmed from any records I've seen whether Elizabeth Copeland married John, or Joseph, or Nicholas (as you've recorded). However, as John and Elizabeth were witnesses in 1684 at the Belson marriage, I believe she married JOHN.

Although other records I have seen record that a John Copeland married a Sarah Ratcliff (I believe it was in the rough draft of the book that Mr. Williams is going to publish) - I have found no records to confirm this marriage. I also believe that the information that John Copeland (b 1682; d 1718) m 4 x - dying at the age of 106 years to be incorrect. If the New England His.Gen.Register is correct, the Quaker, John Copeland was 28 years old in 1656 - and it was probably he who is described in the Chuckatuck MM in 1698 by Thomas Storey.

There is no doubt that Thomas Taberer had a grandson, Joseph Copeland - but I have not found any record that would substantiate that he married Mary Woodley. Do you have any records and/or dates with which to prove that Nicholas I married Elizabeth Taberer, and that Joseph married Mary Woodley?

Rather than trying to type all the information I have on the Copelands, I am enclosing some of information I've compiled. Will you kindly return these to me? After receiving your letter, I spent an afternoon in the library which has bound volumes of the S.C. Historical Magazine to see if I could find any record of your Moses Copeland - and I could not. All the information I could find on the Copelands - Isom, Reuben, Jacob, and John is attached. I also located a Miley family who were living in Colleton County in 1871, and whose son, Judge Berry Washington Miley, practiced law at Denmark in Bamberg County. It's a needle in the haystack - but could this Miley family be ancestors of your grandmother, Sarah Miley ????

Dear Mrs Lindemuth

I am writing in regard to research on the Copeland family. I received your name from Mrs Wade K Williams, who is chairman of Family Copeland Sch of Hamilton &c. And I do not know.

I feel it known the name of those who be married at Hamburg 1809/1810 and their Children. He was here in Maine 1816-1820.

I also find it known the Births and Deaths of any of the Pickalaves. I am also finding on records in England — Ancestry Census + Calm — I also have information on other Copelands I'll be glad to share.

I hope to go to Hamilton later for long. I'd like to know more about you.

Bamberg County (formed in 1897 from Barnwell County) - County Seat, Bamberg, S.C.

Bannwell County (formed in 1798 from Orangeburg) - County Seat, Barnwell, S.C.

Orangeburg Co. (formed in 1769) - County Seat, Orangeburg, S.C.

Sumter Co. (formed in 1798 from Camden District)

You might write to the Probate Dept. of these counties asking if there are any wills recorded (giving approximate dates of death, if you know them) - and also (a separate letter, for the clerks do not seem to be willing to pass a letter to the correct department) write to the Registrar of Deeds offering to pay for the Grantor/Grantee Index for the name of Copeland which would record the names of the seller and purchaser of property. Be sure to include the dates (such as - between 1830 and 1840 for Ripley S. and/or Moses Copeland). Enclose a SASE, and request how much the fee is.

You say you plan a trip to Sumter soon. I believe you might find more information on the families in which you are interested in the State Library and the Carolinean Library (on the campus of The University of S.C.), both of which are located two or three blocks from the Capitol Building in Columbia, S.C.

I'm sorry I cannot be more helpful to you in confirming the genealogy you have for the Copelands. I have no PROOF that Elizabeth Taberer married John Copeland. Neither have I found any suggestion that Nicholas Copeland married Elizabeth Taberer. The name Nicholas hasn't been used in the Quaker records of the Copeland families who were in N.C. in Northampton Co. in the middle 1700s, and who were probably descendents of the Copeland family who were in Virginia in the late 1600s.

I do not have a copy of Thomas Taberer's will, although I have seen the original. If you want a photostatic copy of his will (recorded in Isle of Wight County Will & Deed Book II, page 350) you could write to the State Library in Richmond Va. The fee for this will would probably be in the neighborhood of $1.50 to $3.00 depending on the number of pages. The will was dated 1/24/1692 and recorded 2/9/1694. (I have four copies of this will - AFL

My line of descent:

Cornelius Outland (Oudelant) d ca 1664 m Elizabeth
William Oudelant (d 1687) m 1678 Christian Taberer, dtr of Thomas and Margaret
William Outland m/1 1706 (prob. Margaret or Martha Copeland, dtr John & Elizabeth
m/2 ca 1712 to 1716 Jane Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence)
??? Son of m/1
John Outland
or
Son of m/2
William Outland m 1741 Rachel White, probably dtr of John White

Jeremiah Outland (d 1824) m Elizabeth Jordan (b 4/1/1758), dtr of Robert Jordan and his first wife, Mary Jordan who was a granddtr of Richard & Rebecca (Ratcliff) Jordan).
Josiah Outland (1784/1870) m 1804 Kesiah Marimoon (1784/1840), dtr of Peter &

* Confirmed - Quaker records
neo through Quaker
s/wills/deeds/bible

So if you are in my line
I would like to hear about and
the Lapsley & Cuy Henry Copeland.

Ancestors

of

Nancy Mae Copeland Henry

(Mrs Harry Henry)

Ancestors in England

John — " " " " " B (1612 - 1718) 106 yrs —

Nicholas I m Elizabeth Tanner

Sarah. m Mary Woodley. lived Jamestown Va

Nicholas III M ?

Nicholas IV. M. Nancy Tate

Nicholas S. m Rachael Tuckett (1761 1843)

Lived B 1790 — died 1855 m 1781 2 to 2 Elizabeth Emmi Edwards

Thomas Coleman m Caroline Tucker B 1822 - 1870/88

Robert Coleman 1852-1914 m Sarah Miller

Hardi Singleton 1890-1967 m Fannie Meekins

Nancy Mae 1907 m Harry H Henry

Pixley 1761 - 1843
Rose 1790 - 18-60-
Thomas Coleman 1822 - 1878
Albert Coleman 1852 - 1914
Charlie Singleton 1880 - 1967
Me — 1907 Born Copeland Lake

Dear Mrs Lindenmuth:

You really sent me a wonderful Christmas present. For which I Thank you Very Much. It filled in some missing dates for me.

My Rose was the son of Pixley Born in 1790. He was here in Me (Wayne Co) Then Washington County also in 1816-1820. My Thomas Coleman was his son - born 1822 - after reading into your interest. Hannah is the daughter of John. & have several writings on the genealogy of John - & do not know her Mother.

John was born, 1612 - Died 1718 106 yrs old. He was born in Yorkshire County Holderness England. the son of Laurence Copeland - Wife ? He had brothers Laurence of Braintree Mass - and William, who came to America. Robert and Thomas, & Hugh & stayed in England. Sisters Anne and Ellen Laurence was killed in 1651. because

Over

a Religion, He had moved to a farm
Called Dolphin Leigh, at Duck, Lancaster
County England. Queen Mary had him burned
At the Stake because they would not take the Oath of Allegiance
to Queen Mary. The two sons Killed and
They went back to Eng.

In 1670 I find them at Preston Eng
With an Old Man named Francis. (We have Frank
Came last his wife in 1631. and
Two Children who died With a plague.
He had Nine 3+4+5 Will book up— 2 Cant find #2
He is buried at Friar Care Eng and
is Called John of Lachington. Must have
died There.

He married Sarah Radcliff at Duck a tuck
have Married a Duck first. 1669

Elizabeth Taberer is the wife of
Nicholas I. She had been Married to a
Webb. Joseph is her Son and inherited
James Price the home of his father Taberer.
also a Silver Hilt Sword that Taberer had
fought a famous duel— with

another Laurence Copland I believe
to be the Father of John was Killed with
Lady Jane Gray. Jan 1554. I went to
England with my son to the place where
they Killed her. (She is the family of my Grays)
I didn't know at the time Laurence Copland
was Killed too (Beheaded)
I can't get an admission of the
from England. (I ask for it)
I am hoping to go back to Dear Copeland
at Neville Cross 1363 who took Captive
King David Bruce of Scotland and I
want his Coat of Arms. (Laurence brother
of John got one)
Please send me anything you can about
all Coplands in America and related and
The puzzle fits all along.
I plan to go to Sumter SC for
their Reunion first Sunday in Aug -
If I can wait that long. Can you come?
Tipping is Varied There
What a Mess - This must be a
hang over from Xmas. It lasted
a Number of days. I cooked too much
and ate too much. Ours.

I wanted to write sooner. but it was hard to get copies done in the holidays and it was too cold to get out in all the traffic. (My house is Grand Central Station. It has 16 rooms.

Please send me any records you can and whatever I owe. The family lived in Essex County Va. Chatham Co NC Barnwell and Sanburg. S.C. Sumter S.C also Calloway Co Ky. There is Nicholas I II III IV + V. (I am I III IV

May I hear from you.

Sincerely
Mrs Harry Gray
(Mollie Mae Copeland Gray)

My gmother Sarah Miley was the daughter of David Miley. I believe his father is he Henry. Miley

Her mother was Sophia Welch. I dont have much on them. They were from S Carolina.

There is a large Cemetery of my Copelands at Kenansville N. C.

I have a reproduction of the Indian Agent Map of Georgia 1775

Extracted from South Carolina Historical Magazine:

Vol 3 p 137 Iseme (Isom?) Copland listed on William Mill's Co. of Volunteer Militia
Vol 5 p 152 Pay roll of Capt. William Caldwell's Co. for Aug/Sept/Oct 1779 - Reuben Copeland $51.50
Vol 5 p 16 Inventory - Capt. Blake's Company - 2nd Regiment 1/1/1778:
Jacob Copland - 1 Musket, 1 Bayonet, 1 Shirt, L Stockings, 1 Blanket, 118 No. of Guns
Vol 5 p 17 Roll of non Commissioned officers in Capt. Blakes Company 3/8/1778
Private J. Copland - Discharged
Vol 5 p 59 7/3/1786 - Capt. William Copeland on Pay Bills list
Vol 5 p 237 Stephen Copeland (named in index for p 219) named in index - not found

From S.C. Gazette - Vol XIX p 171 "Yesterday morning died Mr. John Copeland (Tuesday, July 26, 1785)."

Vol 5 p 191 - History of S.C.:

Robert Miley, from Pennsylvanis to S.C. about the close of Revolutionary War. He married twice. His son -

James Miley, a native of Old Barnwell District, was a soldier in some Indian Wars. His son

Joseph C. Miley, born Colleton Co., S.C., enlisted as private in Confederate army at age 16. He married Amanda E. Kinsey, the dtr of William Kinsey who came from North Carolina when a young man. Joseph and Amanda had 5 children, the oldest was

Judge Berry Washington Miley, b 8/14/1871 in Colleton Co., S.C., admitted to the bar in 1894, practiced at Denmark in Bamberg County, S.C.

Collections of the S.C. Historical Society - published Charleston 1897 - Vol V p 119:

Colonel William Sayle of Bermuda, being in England, 1646, procured a patent for planting the Bahamas, fitted a ship, sailed to Bermuda and thence, 1648 (with Rev. Patrick Copeland and seventy more of his covenant) to the Bahamas, were there wrecked ...

I wanted to write home, but

Abstract Va Land Patents & Grants 1623 - 1666
Cavaliers & Pioneers (Gen. Pub. Co.)

p 277
Peter Knight - Nansemond Co. Aug 1652 - transfer of
14 persons among whom
Ceely and Richard Weston
Thomas Taberer
James Clarke

Extracts - Will Thomas Taberer
Leg. Grandson Joseph Copeland land called Basses
Choice; grandson Thomas son of John Newman;
daughter Ruth Newman; grandson Thomas the
son of Wm Webb; daughter Mary Webb the
land I bought of Charles Edwards on which
John Bidgood now lives; daughter Newmans
children; daughter Christians children;
daughter Elizabeth Copelands children;
granddaughter Christian Jordon; Elizabeth
Wombwells children; Thomas Wombells
Grandson Joseph Copeland Executor
dated 1-24-1692 recorded 2-9-1694
Witnesses John Davis Nicolas Miller

Adm. granted Mr. John Newman during
the minority of Joseph Copeland

Codicil to grandchildren, Joseph Copeland
Thomas and Isabella Newman
Recorded 2-9-1694

Wit: Susanna Blunt Chas. Chapman
Isle of Wight Will & Deed Book II
p 350

Will Joshua Taberer 11-26-1656 mentions brother Thomas &
his only dt + heir Ruth Taberer

HUSBAND Thomas Taberer (to Va in 1652)

Born

Died ca 1693 Interment:

Father: William Taberer of Barby

Mother:

Married: m/1 ? Ann

Justice of Co. Courts Isle of W 1659 16
Mayor of Nutita 1680
Burgess 1680 and 1657-58

WIFE m/2 Margaret Wood, widow of John Wood

Born

Died Interment:

Father:

Mother:

	Children	Born	Died	Date of Marriage	Name of Spouse
1	Child by 1st m				
2	Ruth	before 1656		m ca 1676	John Newman
3	Mary				Wm Webb
4	Christian	Sept 1661	6/26/1684	12/9/1687	m/1 Wm Copeland m/2 Robt. Jordan
5	Evangelist	Oct 1663		ca 1685	John (?) Copeland
6	~~Step dt.~~				
7	Elizabeth Wood	1-27-1656		m?	Thos. Wombell
8					
9					
10	Cavaliers & Pioneers				
11	Capt John Wood (1st husband of Thomas Taberers second w?)	650 acres in James Co. Va			Aug. 1635
12					

Source of information shown on this family record: Will Thos. Taberer dated 1-24-1692 recorded 2-9-1694 } Isle of Wight

grandchildren

Joseph Copeland (Executor)

Thomas & Isabella Newman

Thomas Webb

Christian (Jordan)

Elizabeth Wombell of

? m/2 ca 1696 John Williams

Extracted from Quaker MM on file in Valentine Museum, Richmond, Virginia:

Lower Virginia Meetings 1673-1709

Richard Ratcliff of Chuckatuc m Elizabeth
Issue:

Elizabeth	b 7-21-1668 m 3-29-1688 James Jordan
Sarah	b 9-19-1670 m Joseph kenerly (m 7-20-1696)
Richard	b 7-13-1672 m at father's house 7-11-1700 Elizabeth Hollowell (dt Henry)
Cornelius	b 1-15-1674 m 1721 Elizabeth (Sanborn) Jordan
Mary	b 2-5-1679 m 12-9-1698 Thomas Newman
John	b 2-20-1681
Rebecca b	b 5-3-1684 m at house of her father 6-8-1706 Richard Jordan

(rest of record torn)

William Oudelant before a meeting of Friends at the house of Thomas Jordan in Chuckatuck declared intentions of marring and comin before meeting ye 2nd time at William Garrats at Pagan Creek did publish their marriage again one the 7 day of the 9 mo after; and all things being found clear A meeting of ye people of God was appointed for ye purpose where they took one another in ye house of Elizabeth Oudelants his mother 9-15-1678

Issue William and Christian (Taberer) Oudelant:
Cornelius b 5[illegible]8-1681 d Nov 1681
William Oudelant b 11-6-1682
Thomas Oudelant b 12-19-1684

Mary Exum, dt of Jeremiah Exum (Isle of Wight) m 10-14-1699 Jacob Rickesis (s of Isaac)

Cornelius Ratcliff of Isle of Wight m 9-3-1721 Elizabeth Jordan

Thomas White Isle of Wight (son of John) & Rachel Jordan (dt of Joshua) m 7-13-1719 at public meeting

Margarett Tabberer wife Thomas Tabberrer, Justice of Isle of Wight Co., was first married to John Wood and had dt Elizabeth Wood b 7-27-1656

Issue Margarett & Thos Taberer: Christiann b Sept. 1661; Elizabeth b Oct. 1663

Cornelius Outland took Hannah Copeland to wife at General meeting at Medeting House at Chuckatuck 3-5-1675

Jeremiah Reames (son of William Reames) of Dinwiddie Co. m Margaret merrymoon, dt of john & Hannah

John scott son of William, Isle of wight m ca 1706 Joan Took dt Thomas

Friends & Bretheren of the m^{o} meeting at Chuckatuck hopeing that itt may find acceptance with them for the Clearing of gods Blessed Truth w^{ch} I doe Profess with the Rest of his people w^{ch} I am willing to doe dear friends I do owne & Confess that I was at the wedding of William Oadelants that was not according to the truth that I profess butt alltogeather wrong w^{ch} sence upon a serious Consideration I find itt not to a haue been my Place to A haue been there amonghst that disorderly Company & I doe Condemne my action therein itt being out of the Unity of friends & a grief Unto them to hear of my being there And to me also & I hope for the time to Come I shall bee more watchfull how I Griue the Lord or his People so hopeing that loue & Unity may Abound I Rest your friend

John Rattliff

(part of record item)

Rough draft
of info. for
Lyle Williams
book —

CHAPTER _____

THE COPELAND FAMILY

John Copeland, in 1698 a member of the Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting in Nansemond County, Virginia, is named as "one of the first of those who had their ears cut off by the Presbyterians in New England for the testimony of truth." John Copeland, a Quaker, aged 28 when he sailed aboard the Speedwell from Gravesend, England, May 30, 1656, arrived in Boston July 27, 1656. "Certain it is that Copeland was one of that renowned band that made the epic voyage across the Atlantic on that tiny vessel (The "Woodhouse") in 1657. As can be seen, this was Copeland's second mission to America ... In new England the two (Copeland and his Quaker traveling companion, Christopher Holder) were banished again, after being cruelly beaten with a three-corded knotted whip ... After nine weeks they were released and forbidden to ever show their faces in those parts since they preached a Gospel uncongenial to the local authorities." In 1658 he and Christopher Holder again felt a religious call, and, defying a cruel law that their ears would be cut off should they return to Massachusetts, they returned to Boston to protest the denial of their religious liberties. "As soon as it was known that they were within the bounds of the state of Massachusetts they were arrested and thrown into prison. A week later after the 'wicked sentence had been pronounced, it was privately carried into execution by the hangman within the walls of Boston gaol'." It is most probable that the Virginia and North Carolina Copelands of the Quaker sect descended from this John Copeland.

PEDIGREE

I. JOHN COPELAND (b ca 1628 Lockington, North Cave, Co. York; 9th of the 1st mo 1718, buried at North Cave, England) m/1 1667 _____ m/2 circa 1677 _____ m/3 prior to May 1684 Elizabeth Taberer

(Hinshaw - Vol I - N.C.)

Introduction of Chuckatuck Meeting:

"One cannot close a sketch of the Lower Virginia Quakers without a few words concerning four most interesting personages to impress the pages of their history . . . The first of whom we shall speak is John Copeland. We know that he was living in Chuckatuck in 1698 for the missionary, Thomas Storey tells of lodging at his house. He says in his Journal 'upon some discourse with our friend (Copeland) I found he was one of the first of those who had their ears cut off by the Presbyterians or Independents, in New England for the testimony of truth . . . and at my request he showed us his right ear yet bearing the badge of their antichristianity.' John Copeland first came to the American colonies as a missionary to Boston, Mass. in 1656 from Yorkshire England . . . John Copeland in England married for the second time in 1677 (in England ?). In 1687 he was again in America and in a letter to George Fox mentions that he is in Virginia . . . m/3 in 1691 . . . John died circa January 1718, buried at North Cave, England . . . Possibly the oldest example of American pewter in existence was excavated recently during archeological work at Jamestown Island . . . It consisted of the fragment of a spoon 'by Joseph Copeland.' It is dated 'Chuckatuck 1675' . . . This Joseph Copeland was probably a relative of John Copeland according to Bodie, the Isle of Wight Historian, and inherited the estate of Major Taberer of that County."

Extracts from Chuckatuck MM

1699, 10, 14 Mary Exum, dt Jeremiah, m Jacob Rickesis
1704, 7, 14 Jeremiah Exum and Isaac Rickes settled disputes concerning rights of Mary Rickes, wd Jacob

1678, 9, 15 Tho Godwin & Barnardo Kearne, Justices of ye pease, ~~fix~~ signed the marriage certificate of William Oudelant & Christian Taberer

1706, 6, 22 Richard, son Thomas Jordan, dec., Chucatuck, m in the house of Richard Rattcliff, ft, Rebecca Rattcliff, dt Richard "the Trerasco Necks"

(Note: Mrs. Carole Treadway, Curator's Assistant, Quaker Collection, Guilford College, wrote in April, 1971, that Elizabeth Jordan (granddaughter of Richard and Rebecca (Ratcliff) Jordan and daughter of Richard and Unity Jordan, probably married Jeremiah Outland, although there is no confirming record)

Jeremiah Outland m Elizabeth Jordan dtr of Richard and Mary (Jordan) Jordan and Richard and Unity

Incorrect ATL

1719, 7, 13 Rachel Jordan m Thomas White

1721, 9, 23 Elizabeth Jordan, widow, Isle of Wight Co. m Cornelius Ratcliff

1723, 10, 23 Richard Jordan died

1696, 7, 20 Joseph Kennerly, Dorchester Co. Md. m in Chuckatuck MH Nansemond Co. Sara Ratcliff, dt Richard, Isle of Wight

Outland

1675/76, 1, 1 Hannah w Cornelius d
1675, 3, 5 Cornelius m in the Gennerall MH at Chuckatuck Hannah Copeland d 1676
1676/77, 12, 13 Cornelius died
1678, 9, 15 William Oudlant, Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., son Elizabeth; m at a meeting appointed for the purpose in the house of Elizabeth Oudelants, his mother, Christian Taberer, dt Thomas, Isle of Wight Co.
1687, 5, 24 William Outeland died

b ca 1620s Holland; d ante 1666 Va.
CORNELIS OUDELANT/m ca 1649 Elisabet Wallis

Probable children:

Maria Oudelant - baptised in Oude Kerk, Amsterdam, Holland, May 10, 1650
Cornelius Oudelant (d 12/13/1676/7)m 3/5/1675 in the General MH at Chuckatuck Hannah Copeland (d 1/1/1675/6), dtr of ?
William Oudlant (b ca 1660; d 5/24/1687) m 9/15/1678 Christian Taberer, (b Sept 1661; d 6/26/1689), dtr of Thomas and Margaret Taberer. Elizabeth (Taberer) Outland m/2 12/9/1687 Robert Jordan, son of Thomas and Margaret (Brashere) Jordan.
? (possibly) Elizabeth m ca 1667 Richard Ratliff (no confirmation)

William Oudlant/Outland (b ca 1660; d 5/24/1687) m 9/15/1678 Christian Taberer.
Their children:
Cornelius b 5/8/1681 d Nov 1681
William Oudelant b 11/6/1682 d after 1726 m/1 ca 1706 ? Martha Copeland? _____ (possibly his first cousin, dtr of John and Elizabeth (Taberer) Copeland); m/2 (date not known - probably between 1712-1719) Jane Exum, dtr of Jeremiah and Ann (Lawrence) Exum. Jane Exum was probably the great granddtr of Robert and Elizabeth Lawrence who came to Va. in 1642.
Thomas Oudelant b 12/19/1684 is named in the Chuckatuc MM as the son of William and Christian (Taberer) Outland. He may have d young for there is no further mention of this Thomas in Quaker records. It is possible that he may have married contrary to discipline, and perhaps some of the children named below, as children of William, were descendants of Thomas.

William Outland (b 1682; d ?) m/1 ca 1706 _____ m/2 Jane Exum
Possible issue of William Outland:
William Outland m/1 1738 Mary Ratcliff, dtr of Cornelius m/2 Rachel White, dtr John
Thomas Outland m Oct 1744 m Elizabeth White, dtr of Thomas and Rachel (Jordan) White
John m/1 Elizabeth Wilkenson ? m/2 Elizabeth Braise, dtr of Francis & Elizabeth (Wiggs) Braise. John and Elizabeth (Braise) had a dtr Mary (b ca 1749) who was named in her grandmother's will (Elizabeth Wiggs Brasey who d 1752). John and Elizabeth were possibly the parents of Jeremiah Outland who m Elizabeth Jordan, dtr of Richard and Mary (Jordan) Jordan.
Christian Outland m 1747 Robert Johnson (Possible issue - not confirmed - Christian John m 1787 Joseph Duck(Duke?) and Martha Johnson m 1761 James Copeland, son of ?
Mary Outland m Lazarus Johnson
Joseph Outland (possibly the son of Richard, and grandson of Jane Exum Outland) m 1749 Sarah Winslow (Sarah Winslow was possibly the dtr of Richard and Damaris (Nixon) Ratcliff, and relict of Thomas Winslow).
Richard Outland (son of Wm. & Jane Exum Outland, named in his grandmother's will) married _____, said to have had a son, J.F. Outland, who was called Joseph Outland and who lived in Nansamond Co.) Note - there may have been two Joseph Outlands, and records have become confused as to whom the parents were.

JOHN COPELAND

Many pages could be written about John Copeland being the first of my family to come to Americoa. It is with admiration, and pride, respect and love of my forefather that I wish to honor him, as I write this.

John Copeland was the son of Lawrence Copeland, Born February 24 1612. He spent his early life at Holderness Yorkshire England.Blessed with a long life of one hundred six years. Good looking, well dressed, Education, wealth and polish.

John had brothers, Lawrence, William and Hugh that came to America. Robert and Thomas stayed in England. He had two sisters Alice and Eilene also in England.

It was at Bulk, in Lancastershire, England at a farm called Dolphin Leigh that he lost his father in the year 1651, his home was sequestered, and he was killed because he refused to conform to the Established church of England. it was in 1623 that Lawrence Copeland leased the many acres of Dolphin Leigh, built his home, cleared hes plantation. He was a Roman Catholic.

Dolphin Leigh was made a prison. The inmates work the fields. It remains a prison today.

In 1628, John was married to a lady by the name of Ann Garner. In 1631 she died, the reason being a plague. With her went two small children. It was in 1635 that John first came to America on the Assurance. I have no record when he returned to England. He later married Sarah Ratcliff in York Va

In 1656 John returned to America on the Stillwell. At that time he was questioned about his religion. Since he had joined the Quakers. Having been banished from Martha's Vineyard, and was listed in the records as being not married. He came to Sandwitch, to Plymouth and to Salem. Although Boston was known as The Lions Den for Quakers, he went there, was jailed for nine weeks without cover in the winter. In 1658 governor Endicott of Massechuttes ordered his right ear cut off. This was cruelly carried out in the Gaol there in Boston.

It was my privilege, and imagine the thrill of going to the Old Quaker meeting house at Chuckatuck Virginia in 1978. It was intact, and it is the same place that John's daughter married Cornelious Outland in 1675. Her name was Hanna. It was here that the Rector of The All Saints Church, Thomas Story, of North Cave, England, held a meeting at Chuckatuck. in 1697. John's mutilated ear was shown at this meeting.

John died Sept 1 1718. He is buried at The All Saints Church, North Cave, Lancashire England.

By Mollie Mae Copeland Gray

Children Nicholas who married Elizabeth Taberer

THANKSGIVING DAY 1980

My daughter Martha Love, My son Charles Gray and I have just returned from a trip to Virginia, North Carolina and Tennessee. It was my priviledge to visit the home of my forefathers Joseph Copeland, Thomas Taberer and Andrew Woodley.

Situated on the Bank of The James River near Smithfield is Basse's Choice. At the intersection of Pagan River into The Mighty James was The home of Joseph Copeland given to him in a will by his grandfather Thomas Taberer in 1694. But he had worked some at The Statehouse at Jamestown. He was underage at the time.

As I gazed accross The James River I could see the ruins of Old Jamestown to my right.

It was and still is a choice home in this vicinity, owned now by a Mr. H V Monette. Built by Col Nathaniel Bass and a landmark of the vicinity.

The Monette family was not home and the caretaker told me what he knew. He stated that he was sure that the four large rooms were the original house. Built on a foundation of Hand Hewn logs as a floor.

History states that in 1622 in the Indian Massecre Twenty Five whites were killed at Basse's Choice. It was a sad occassion. This was before Joseph Copeland Owned it. Indeed a beautiful Home. The Monette family does not own all the land that belonged to Joseph Copeland.

About four miles from here was the home called Four Square. It has been restored, and was owned by Andrew Woodley, who was the father of Mary Woodley, the wife of Joseph Copeland. Indeed a beautiful Home on Nottaway Neck Time did not permit that I could see the interior.

About 1700 Joseph and Mary moved to Essex County Va Joseph died about 1726. His father Nicholas died about 1720.

I have some reason to believe that their home in Essex County is still in The Copeland Family

Mollie Mae Copeland Gray

I believe that this is now Prince George County at Prince George and that a Mr. Columbus Copeland lives there now. It contains part of the stream of The Rappahannock River

DEATH of the ESSEX Co. NICKOLAS

Robert COUCHMAN	
b. Isle of Sheppy **br.** **d.** **edu.** **occ.** **rel.**	

Children

Alice COUCHMAN

Contents * Index * Surnames * Contact

Raleigh Croshaw /

abt 1570 - abt 1624

Raleigh Croshaw, Immigrant



- An ancient planter
- Member of the London Company
- Came to Jamestown, VA in October, 1608, coming from England in the ship Mary Margett with Captain Christopher Newport's second supply. The Second Supply had in her "sixty persons, most gentlemen, few or no tradesmen, except some Polanders to make pitch, tarre, potashes, & etc., to be returned for perfect gaine, foe meanly likewise were there furnished forth for victualles, that in lesse than two monthes after their arrivall, want compelled us to imploye our time abroad in trading with the Indians for corne" (Colonial Records of Virginia, State Paper Office. Vol. 3, No. 21 I)

Children: Richard, **Joseph**, Noah

®171

Joseph Croshaw / widow Finch

abt 1610 - Apr 10 1667 /

Joseph Croshaw

- Born in Elizabeth City County, Va
- Justice Of The Peace In York County In 1655; House Of Burgesses; Joseph Croshaw deeded to Ralph Graves and his wife Rachel, 2000 acres of land in New Kent Co. VA on December 23, 1654.
- Married 5 times
- Will dated 10 Mar 1667
- Probated 10 Apr 1667 York Co., Virginia

Children: Rachel, Benjamin, Elizabeth

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.6-Linux (Mar 8 2001) on Wed Nov 28 04:29:38 2001 GMT.

Joseph Croshaw, MAJ

C1610 - 10 APR 1667

- *BIRTH*: C1610, Bruton Parish, York Co, VA
- *DEATH*: 10 APR 1667, Bruton Parish, York Co, VA

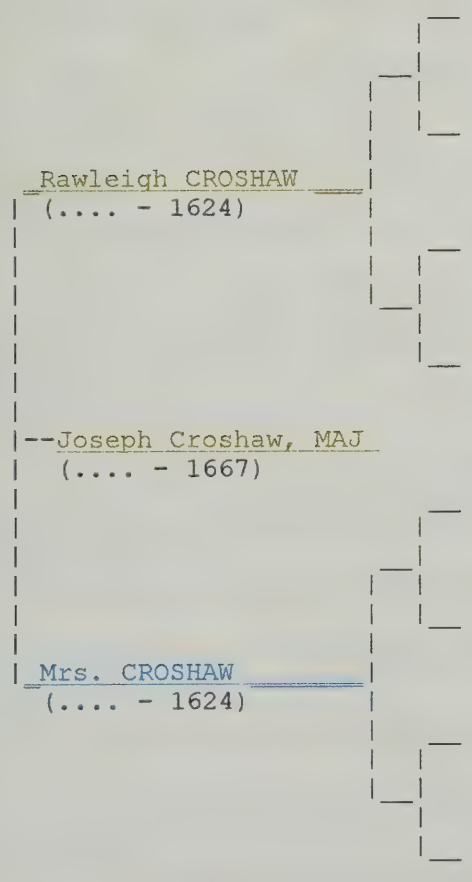
- *REFERENCE*: See Source

Father: Rawleigh CROSHAW
Mother: Mrs. CROSHAW

Family 1 : Mary BROMFIELD

- *MARRIAGE*: C 1631, Bruton Parish, York Co, VA

1. +Ursula (Unity) CROSHAW



Family Group Record

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19

Husband's Name
Joseph CROSHAW (AFN:GQR7-X5) Pedigree

Born: 1610 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: 10 Apr 1667 **Place:** , Burton Parish, York County, Virginia
Buried: **Place:** , , York County, Virginia
Married: Abt 1631 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia

Father: Rawleigh CROSHAW (AFN:21N6-TDS) Family
Mother: Mrs Ursula CROSHAW (AFN:21N6-TF1)

Wife's Name
Mrs Joseph CROSHAW (AFN:GQR7-ZB) Pedigree

Born: 1610 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: 1665/1675 **Place:**
Married: Abt 1631 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Mary CROSHAW (AFN:GQR8-0G) Pedigree

Born: 1632 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: 18 Jul 1687 **Place:** , , VA
Buried: 18 Jul 1687 **Place:**

2. **Sex Name**
F Rachel CROSHAW (AFN:GQR8-1M) Pedigree

Born: 1630 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: 20 Apr 1669 **Place:** West Point, Gloucester, Virginia ?

3. **Sex Name**
M Benjamin CROSHAW (AFN:GQR8-2S) Pedigree

Born: 1640 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: **Place:** Died Young

4. **Sex Name**
M Joseph CROSHAW (AFN:GQR8-30) Pedigree

Born: 1644 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia

5. **Sex Name**
M Joseph Jr CROSHAW (AFN:21N5-R3G) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1628 **Place:** King William, Surry, Virginia

6. **Sex Name**
M Joseph CROSHAW (AFN:191T-N5N) Pedigree

Born: < 1642 **Place:** <, , Va>
Died: **Place:** Died Young

975.548
975.5
D28b

7. Sex Name

F Unity CROSHAW (AFN:1X30-J52) Pedigree

Born: < 1634 **Place:** <, York, Virginia>

8. Sex Name

F Ursula (Unity) CROSHAW (AFN:8H97-C3) Pedigree

Born: 1636 **Place:** West Point, King William, Virginia
Christened: 1636 **Place:**
Died: 1689/1690 **Place:** New Kent Co., Virginia

© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use. Last updated: 3/22/1999
Privacy Policy. Last updated: 3/22/1999

Generation No. 12

2048. James Lee, born Abt. 1607 in England.

Notes for James Lee:
From Lee Genforum #11681
Migrated to VA 25 Dec 1635 aboard "Catch to the Downs". Tombstone inscription of gggrandson syas James was "of Charles City, VA".

Child of James Lee is:

1024 i. James Lee, born Abt. 1636; married Mary Surname.

3088. John Graves, born Bef. 1605 in Derbyshire, England; died Bef. April 1640 in Elizabeth City, VA. He was the son of **6176. Capt. Thomas Graves** and **6177. Katherine Surname**. He married **3089. Ann Perrin**.
3089. Ann Perrin, born Abt. 1605.

Notes for John Graves:
9 August 1637. John GRAVES patented 600 acres in Elizabeth City County near the upper end of Back River, "due in right of descent upon his father Thomas GRAVES who transported at his own costs himself, Katherine GRAVES, his wife, sons John GRAVES, the patentee, and Thomas GRAVES, Jr., and 8 persons, Henry Singleton, Thomas Edge, Robert Philips, Thomas Griggs, Thomas Philips, Francis White, William Symber, Jone Packett." He received additional grants in 1638 and 1639. The holdings of John GRAVES were near the York County line and almost directly opposite Hungar's Creek in Northampton Co. (formerly Accawmacke) on the Eastern Shore, where his father had lived and where his sisters were still living at that time.

He did not receive land as an "ancient planter" of VA so he arrived after 1616. He was "of age" before 19 Feb 1634/35, for he sued John Parramore (Accawmacke Co w, p. 26) proving he was born at least by 1614. John Parramore was ordered to pay a debt of 100 lb. tobacco to John GRAVES.

John died intestate between 1639 when he patented land and 30 April 1640 when William Parry was named his administrator and bond was made (Northampton Co, Book 2, page 281) Capt. Roper, William Cotton, and Capt. Stone, brothers-in-law of John GRAVES and administrators of the estate of Capt. Thomas GRAVES, were originally appointed administrators of his estate, but in April 1640 they resigned and William Parry was appointed.(SOURCE: Kenneth Vance Graves).

Children of John Graves and Ann Perrin are:

1544 i. Ralph Graves, born Abt. 1625 in VA; died May 09, 1667 in Bruton Parish, VA; married Rachel Croshaw Bet. 1652 - 1654 in Virginia.
ii. William Graves, born Abt. 1627; died Bef. 1668; married Elizabeth Surname.
iii. Thomas Graves, born Abt. 1629.
iv. Sarah Graves, born Abt. 1631; died Bef. 1661; married Thomas Dipnall.
v. Daughter Graves, born Abt. 1633; married William Grenther.

3090. Maj. Joseph Croshaw, born Abt. 1612; died April 10, 1667. He was the son of **6180. Capt. Raleigh Croshaw** and **6181. Somebody Surname**.

Notes for Maj. Joseph Croshaw:
From Genealogies of Virginia Families Volume II, The Graves Family of York County pp. 798-802
Born to the prominent position their father had occupied, with education and ability, both brothers were active in the affairs of York Co. They patented large tracts of land, some of which lay in what is now King William Co., carried on extensive trade with England and were men of character, wealth, and prestige.
Joseph, the elder, was probably b. about 1610 or 1612, since Rachel his second or third dau. Was of marriageable age in 1652. He was most likely educated in England, for he certainly had some legal training, often

appearing as attorney in the county court. He was also a pronounced Royalist and had no love for Cromwell as is shown by his
objection to the succession of Richd. Cromwell in 1659/1660, when in the House of Burgesses, as a representative from York Co. "He questioned & disputed the present authority" to such an extent that Gov. Mathews suspended him from his office as justice of York on the ground that his conduct was "presumptuous and much to the breach & detriment of this our Colony" (Tyler's 1, p. 243). An echo of the residence in Va. of General Mainwaring Hammond, one of the generals serving under Chas. I, is found in this bill of sale, dated July 14, 1665, from Joseph Croshaw to Wm. Calvert, disposing "of an Indian boy, Known by the name of Benn the which Indian boy I did purchase of Gen. Hammond in the year 1656". (York Bk. 4, p. 27). Maj. Croshaw was a zealous churchman, and in 1658 (Ibid. Bk 3, p. 39) gave to Marston Par. & Col. Jno. Page in behalf of Middle Plantation Par., concerning the bounds of the two parishes as fixed by the Gen. Assembly in 1654, with the results that Middle Plantation lost & had to pay all the costs of the suit (W. & M. (1) 12, p. 175). Later the two parishes were combined & called Bruton.

Major Croshaw's patents were numerous and embraced a large acreage, the first one (C. & P. 1, p. 62) is for 600 a. granted Aug. 9, 1637, to Wm. Pierce Gent. And marked "Renewed in the name of Joseph Croshaw." His residence was at Poplar Neck, the location of which is thus described (Id. p. 222, Dec. 10, 1651) "1000 a. in York Co., upon the side of York River, commonly known by the name of Poplar Neck, abutting n. w. upon the mouth of St. Andrew's Creek" (later called Carter's Creek) "n. e. upon York River, s. e. upon a small creek called Croshaw's Desire dividing this land & the land now in possession of Richd. Croshaw into the woods, w. s. w. & by s. and s. w. along the Indian Field upon the land of Jas. Harris, w. by n. upon the land of Samuel Snead, n. w. by w. upon a line of marked trees leading along to St. Andrew's Creek." The tract called Indian Fields seems to have been extensive, part of it lying in what was later New Kent Co.; as late as 1835 Indian Fields is mentioned as the name of Richd. Graves's home. (P. 803-805, this volume).

Life was hard in the early days of the colony and husbands and wives died and were replaced with kaleidoscopic rapidity. We have no knowledge at all of the first lady to whom Maj. Croshaw gave his heart & name, and who by 1646 had been the mother of at least five children, Mary, the eldest, Unity, Rachel, and the two sons who died young, Benj. & Joseph. The second wife may have been a widow Finch, for the index of the York book 1644-1649 lists "Croshaw's Joynture to Mrs. Finch", "his bond to mantayne Eliz. Finch:, "his bond for a heifer to Betty Finch", but the pages containing these records have been lost (W. & M. (I) w, pp. 270-273). * With regard to the third wife, we have these two items: York Bk. 3 p. 150, Mar. 10, 1661/2, It is ordered that Capt. Ralph Langly, High Sheriff for York pay unto Mr. Jonathan Newell according ------- (Illegible) 900 lbs. Tob. & caske due from Maj. Croshaw as intermarrying with the relict of Augustine Hodges deed." Augustine d. after Jan. 25, 1660/1, & by July 24, 1661, his widow Ann had m. Maj. Croshaw. Ann had a dau. Jane Bignall who was living in 1667. Bruton Par. Reg. Records on July 20, 1663, the burial of Mrs. Ann Croshaw, wife of Maj. Croshaw. The fourth wife was Margaret, widow of Daniel Tucker, and the Register notes her burial on Sept. 30, 1664. In her will, Margaret leaves to her dau.
Dorothy Tucker "my church Bible & my wedding ring * * * she to remain with Maj. Croshaw until she comes to years of discretion". (York Bk. 4, p. 112) Dorothy m. (1) Capt. Bryan Smith of New Kent Co., (2) Hugh Owen. Thos. Bromfield d. in York Co. in Sept. 1668, leaving a dau. Ann & wife Mary who promptly m. Maj. Croshaw and after his death m. (3) Clement Marsh. By her Croshaw marriage she became the mother of Joseph Croshaw who d. Aug. 28, 1682, aged 15 yrs. & 4 mos.

Maj. Croshaw's will made the day he died, April 10, 1667, probated July 29, 1667 (York Bk. 4, p. 147), Richd. Croshaw & Benj. Lillingston witnesses, is thus abstracted: "Being weak & feeble in body but of sound & perfect memory", to my dear wife Mary the third of all the land belonging to the Poplar Neck Plantation for her life time & after her death to my loving son Joseph Croshaw; to son Joseph the other 2/3 of the Poplar Neck Plantation, & if he d. without heirs or under the age of 24 yrs. the sd. Land to son-in-law Maj. John West, to son Jos. 800 a. "lying in Mattapony the marsh lying between Wm. Bassett & John Cabett's with reversion to Maj. West. Negroes to wife, son Joseph & son-in-law Maj. West. "It is further my will that the debt Mr. Ralph Graves made when he was in Eng. Upon my business be first paid before the estate be divided." "My will also that the deed I have past unto Ann Bromfield be operated according to the tannour of the joint deed." "I do appoint Maj. Will Hockaday, Sam'l. Crabtree, Benj. Lillingston, these three or any two of them without any trouble in the court to divide my estate according to my will." Son-in-law Maj. John West full & whole exor.

The lack of bequests to daus. Mary White & Rachel Graves is explained in the case of the latter by the gift of 1000 a. made to her & Ralph in 1654, and doubtless a similar gift had been made to Mary, since her children had land in what was later King Wm. Co. adjoining the Graves's.

The inventory of Maj. Croshaw's property showed a very large estate & homefurnishings that for the period were unusually elaborate. What lover of the old would not thrill to possess the court cupboard, desk with drawers, the two bedsteads, two sets of curtains and valances with silk fringe, pictures, books, leather chairs, etc, therein mentioned? (Id. P. 190). Alas, gone are the snows of yesteryear! In the Kitchen chamber, among the beds & chairs are these items: "1 box containing the child's clothes, his cradle, his basket for his night-clothes". This baby barely a month old when his father died, and considerably younger than some of his nieces & nephews, must have seemed to the fond father an answer to prayer and destined to carry on with distinction the Croshaw name. But Bruton Par. Reg. records his death Aug. 28, 1682, and Thos. Taylor, Mary Croshaw's second husband in an endeavor to get for her & her children some part of the bequests the father had made Joseph (Petition in Archives Div. Va. State Library), states that he died at the age of 15 yrs. & 4 months.

In July 1667 (York Bk. 4, p. 148), at the probate of Major Joseph's will, Capt. Jno. Scasbrooks & Mr. John Tiplady, overseers of the last will & testament of Mr. Daniel Tucker decd., were ordered to take into their possession the property of Dorothy Tucker of which Maj. Croshaw had had charge. The next year on the petition of the widow, the estate of Maj. Croshaw was divided by Capt. Richd. Croshaw, Mr. Phillip Chesley, Mr. Samuel Crabtree & Mr. Benj. Lillingston (Id. pp. 178, 187, 288). In Feb. 1671/2 (Ibid. Bk. 5, p. 7), Clement Marsh recorded a bond drawn on July 26, 1670, in the presence of Bryan & Dorothy Smith to Mr. John page & Mrs. Thos. Bushrod, giving permission to Mary Croshaw, whom he intends to marry, full authority to settle & dispose of her estate to her children. Four years later (Id. p. 39) Mr. John page & Lt. Col. Wm. Cole, acting on an order of the Right Hon. Gov. & Council, "did most diligently peruse & examine into the accounts relating to the estate of Maj. Jos. Croshaw decd. Bet. Lt. Col, Jno. West the exor. & Mary Marsh", and found both Mary & her son Joseph had used considerably more than their share of the estate. The death of Joseph in his minority occasioned a suit over his property which seems to have settled favorably to the Wests.

Mary Croshaw, eldest dau. of Maj. Jos. M. (1) Henry White who, according to his deposition, (Ibid Bk. 4, p. 63) was born about 1631, and died Jan. 6, 1671/2 (Bruton Par. Reg.). We have been unable to trace Henry White positively prior to Feb. 15, 1663/4, when with Peter Gill he patented 1000 a. upon the s. side of Chickahominy Main Swamp beg. At a corner oak by the upper Westover path by a great branch (S. L. O. Bk. 5, p. 333), but he probably had been resident in York for some years. Peter Gill was most likely the son of Stephen Gill who had patented land as early as 1636 and who in his will, dated July 15, 1646, mentions son Stephen & all my children (York Bk. 1, p. 181). His widow seems to have m. Phillip Walker, considering the two following items: Joseph Croshaw on Oct. 16, 1654, sold to Phillip walker 100 a. extending from lands on Queen's Creek of Jno. Davis & his quarter to land of Richd. Croshaw & to land now in possession of Wm. Graves up Savage's Creek" (id. p. 301). Will of Elix. Walker (Id. p. 298), dated Jan. 5, 1654/5, proved July 24, 1656; to only son "Stephen walker 100 a. on the n. side of Queen's Creek in the Co. of York as is better expressed in a bill of sale under Mr. Jos. Croshaw's hand & the sd. land to descend to the sd. Stephen Walker at 21". Mr. Joseph Croshaw & Mr. Richd. Croshaw to be overseers of this my last will & testament, my son-in-law" (stepson) "Peter Gill to be full & sole exor." Apparently there was some connection between the Gills & the Croshaws.

The children of Henry & Mary (Croshaw) White were: Henry d. April 17, 1667; Mary, Margaret d. May 21, 1664, Ann d. Oct. 17, 1669, Joseph, Wm., Unity & Rebecca d. 1686 (dates from Bruton Par. Reg.) The will of Henry White Sr. dated Dec. 20, 1671, proved Jan. 10, 1671/2 (York Bk. 4, p. 369) leaves to his wife his lands in Marston Par. Until his son Joseph comes of age, to son Wm. 300 a. in New Kent, to daus. Mary, Unity, & Rebecca 300 a. each lying in New Kent, "to Maj. John West £5, to Richd. Barnes 20 s. to buy him a castor (Castor was another word for beaver but later included other furs; here it means a fur hat), "to John Daniel & Rice Jones, ditto." Of the other five children named in this will, Joseph m. (1) Magdalen Baskervyle (d. 1699), (2) Mary ------ . In his will (Ibid, Book 14, p. 76), dated Feb. 27, 1705/6, proved Mar. 10, 1710/11, he mentions wife Mary, to son Geo., who is under 21, his mother's wedding ring when he attains majority; dau. Frances White, to dau. Mary White her mother's maiden ring; wife to be extrx. With Mr. Ambrose Cobbs "& my brother-in-law Geo. Baskerville". Rebecca, Joseph's sister, d. unmarried, 1686 (Bruton par. Reg.). Unity m. (1) Ralph Graves, (2) Thos. Cripps and died 1695. Mary m. Wm. Davis and had at least 4 children as the following item shows: King Wm. Rec, vol. 1, p. 9, May 20, 1702, "John Davis of King Wm. Co. with consent of my father. Wm. Davis & in consideration of the marriage to be arranged between my sister Sarah Davis & Wm. Holladay have assigned to Wm. Holiday 75 a. on Mattapony as my part of 300 a. fallen to me on the death of my aunt Rebecca White, bounded as follows, up from the river upon Scotland line, bounded by the line of Mr. Richd. Littlepage on one side & along the line belonging to Ralph Graves on the other side. Wit: Richd. Gissedge, Sarah X Gissedge, Wm. Noyes." Since the grantor in this deed owned ¼ of the tract, there must have been three other owners. The father's consent was necessary since he had a life right in the land. Wm., son of Henry & Mary Croshaw White,

was in 1702 living in King Wm. Co. on the land formerly lying in New Kent which had been bequeathed him by his father. He is identified in this deed: Id. p. 19, July 12, 1702, Wm. White of King Wm. Co. to Eliz. Richeson of Abingdon Par. Gloucester Co. for £75 cur. Money 333 a. part of a tract, of 1300 bequeathed by the last will & testament of Henry White to the sd. Wm. & his three sisters. His wife Susanna, dau. of Rice Jones, & Elizabeth Crowshaw d. 1701 (Bruton Par. Reg.) After selling his King Wm. Land he returned to York Co. for the same Par. Reg. Records his death in 1703. Apparently he had only one child, for the court ordered Aug. 24, 1704 (York O. B. 1702-1706, p. 242) "that the estate of Wm. White, decd. Be turned over to the custody of Eliz. Jones for benefit of the orphan of the decd." And the next month (Id. p. 256), "that Madam Elizabeth Jones with Timothy Pinkethman & Maurice Jones as her sec. Give bond as admtrz. Of Wm. White." Henry, the orphan described above, apparently died unmarried. His will dated July 6, 1732, proved Sept. 20, 1736, leaves "to my uncle Richd. Jones", who is made exor., my Negro man Jack, residue of estate to be equally divided among Uncle Maurice Jones, Uncle Humphrey Jones & Aunt Rebecca Jones (Ibid. W. B. 1732-1740, p. 317).

Mary Croshaw after the death of Henry White m. (2) Thos. Taylor and was buried July 18, 1687. We have no record of any children by the second marriage.

The descendants of Rachel Croshaw who m. Ralph Graves have already been discussed and the descendants of her sister Unity who m. Col. John West have been written up so frequently that further mention of them is superfluous.

Children of Maj. Joseph Croshaw are:

1545 i. Rachel Croshaw, died April 20, 1669 in Bruton Parish, VA; married (1) Richard Barnes; married (2) Ralph Graves Bet. 1652 - 1654 in Virginia.

ii. Benjamin Croshaw

iii. Joseph Croshaw

1547 iv. Mary Croshaw, married Henry White.

v. Unity Croshaw, married Col. John West.

3112. Dr. John Woodson, born Abt. 1586 in England; died April 18, 1644 in Flowerdew Hundred, Charles City Co., VA. He married **3113. Sarah Winston**.

3113. Sarah Winston, born Abt. 1612; died January 17, 1659/60.

Notes for Dr. John Woodson:

America's First Families
Ancestor Roll Of Honor

DR. JOHN WOODSON
VIRGINIA
(1586-1644)

Dr. John WOODSON, the emigrant ancestor of this family was among the founders of the Virginia Colony. He came to Virginia in the ship GEORGE in 1619, as surgeon to a company of British soldiers. A native of Dorsetshire. An Oxford Student in 1608. He brought with him his wife Sarah. They settled at Fleur de Hundred where their sons John and Robert were probably born.

Fleur de Hundred, now known as Flowerdew Hundred, is probably named after Temperance FLOWERDEW, wife of Sir. George YEARDLEY, Virginia's first Governor, who came to Virginia in 1619 on the same ship with the WOODSON'S.

The YEARDLEY'S owned the plantation and in 1624 sold it to Abraham PIERSEY. Flowerdew Hundred had a representative in the first House Of Burgesses in1619 and when counties were established in 1634 it was part of Charles City County and in 1702 was included in the new Prince George County. Presently Flowerdew Hundred Foundation, 1716 Flowerdew Rd., Hopewell, Virginia 23860 owns and maintains the plantation as a Public Trust.

Sarah WOODSON was a brave pioneer woman. In the absence of her husband during the Indian Uprising of April 18, 1644, aided by Robert LIGON, she resisted an attack by the Indians, killing nine. She loaded the gun while

LYCOS NETWORK

Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos



LYCOS GENEALOGY

Login | MyAccount

Home Search Learn Share Record Help

Search by Record Type | Search by Locality | Images Online | Search Help

TOBIAS "TOBY" SMITH OF ROCKINGHAM PLANTATION, ESSEX CO., VA

Entries: 5535 **Updated:** Thu Sep 12 17:05:04 2002
Contact: Walter Kenneth Smith **KenCade@hiwaay.net**

SMITHS OF VIRGINIA AND GEORGIA - FROM 1640 TO PRESENT

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Mary CROSHAW** died 18 JUL 1667. She was the daughter of **2. Joseph CROSHAW , Major** and **3. Mary BROMFIELD**. She married **Henry WHITE**. She married **Thomas TAYLOR**.

Child of Mary CROSHAW and Henry WHITE is:
i. Unity WHITE.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Joseph CROSHAW , Major** was born BET. 1610 - 1612 in Bruton Parish, York County, VA, and died 10 APR 1667 in Bruton Parish, York County, Virginia. He was the son of **4. Raleigh CROSHAW , Captain**.

3. **Mary BROMFIELD** was born ABT. 1610.

Children of Mary BROMFIELD and Joseph CROSHAW , Major are:
1. i. Mary CROSHAW died 18 JUL 1667. She married Henry WHITE. She married Thomas TAYLOR.
ii. Rachael CROSHAW died 20 APR 1669. She married Ralph GRAVES. She married Richard BARNES.

iii. Benjamin CROSHAW.

iv. (Ursela?) CROSHAW was born 1636 in Brewton Parish, York Co., VA, and died AFT. OCT 1693. She married Robert BLACKWELL in Virginia. He was born 1620 in England, and died BEF. 19 NOV 1664. She married John WEST , Col. 4 NOV 1664, son of John WEST , Col. and Anne. He was born 1633 in Westpoint, King William Co."Bellefield, " Chyskiack, Va., and died 1691.

v. Joseph CROSHAW was born ABT. 1667, and died 28 AUG 1682 in Bruton Parish.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

---

4. **Raleigh CROSHAW , Captain** was born 1578 in Lancastershire, England, and died 1624 in James City, Virginia.

Children of Raleigh CROSHAW , Captain are:

2. i. Joseph CROSHAW , Major was born BET. 1610 - 1612 in Bruton Parish, York County, VA, and died 10 APR 1667 in Bruton Parish, York County, Virginia. He married Mary BROMFIELD. She was born ABT. 1610. He married Mrs. FINCH. He married Ann HODGES. She died 20 JUL 1663. He married Margaret TUCKER. She died 30 SEP 1664. He married Mary BROMFIELD.

ii. Noah CROSHAW was born ABT. 1614. He married Elinor BEF. JUN 1665.

iii. Richard CROSHAW , Capt. was born ABT. 1618 in Yorke Co., VA, and died BEF. MAR 1668/69 in York Co., VA. He married Elizabeth MALLORY.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Download GEDCOM**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT

Join Ancestry.com Today!

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.
Privacy Statement | Contact Us
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license
Copyright © 2002 Lycos, Inc. All Rights Reserved.
Lycos® is a registered trademark of Carnegie Mellon University.
Privacy Policy Terms and Conditions Standard Advertising Terms and Conditions

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Getting started at Ancestry.com
Access all records Access all databases Access all t
Click here to begin
Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances
Current Custon

Carmichael Genealogy

Entries: 26380 **Updated:** Tue Apr 23 18:15:19 2002
Contact: Sandy Taylor <gokart@bellsouth.net>

This is a work in progress. Not all facts are verified. I welcome corrections. I have no other information than what is listed.

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I08917
- *Name:* Mary CROSHAW
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT. 1632 in York, VA
- *Death:* 3 MAR 1679 [1]

Father: Joseph CROSHAW

Marriage 1 Henry WHITE , Jr. b: ABT. 1635

- *Married:* 1660

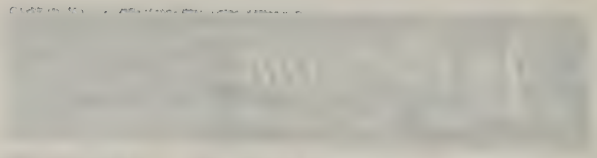
Children

1. Margaret WHITE b: 1662
2. Ann WHITE b: 5 OCT 1669
3. Elizabeth WHITE b: 29 OCT 1673 in Pasquotank, NC
4. Robert WHITE b: 2 NOV 1674
5. James WHITE b: 20 MAY 1676
6. John WHITE b: 20 MAY 1676
7. Elkhanah WHITE b: 4 FEB 1679

Sources:

1. Title: Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Volume I
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Book

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em
Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!



deceased, that lived in the precinct of Pascotank in this Government and that he knew the said Samuel Davis when he lived in the Isle of Wight when he was an Apprentice of his Father Henry White of the Isel of Weight County afad and that after he was out of his time he married one Ann a servant to Captn James Blount and afterwards abou the year 1660 hee the sd Samuel and Ann his wife removed themselves unto this Government where the Deponent knew them to live severall years and had severall Children and that Samuel Davis, Junior who now inherits his fathers Land in Pascotank is the Eldest Son of the said Samuel and Ann Davis deceased."

Father: Henry WHITE b: ABT. 1615
Mother: Rebecca ARNOLD

Marriage 1 Mary CROSHAW b: ABT. 1632 in York, VA

- *Married:* 1660

Children

1. Margaret WHITE b: 1662
2. Ann WHITE b: 5 OCT 1669
3. Elizabeth WHITE b: 29 OCT 1673 in Pasquotank, NC
4. Robert WHITE b: 2 NOV 1674
5. James WHITE b: 20 MAY 1676
6. John WHITE b: 20 MAY 1676
7. Elkhanah WHITE b: 4 FEB 1679

Marriage 2 Damaris PAGE b: ABT. 1659

- *Married:* 10 JUL 1681 in Perquimans MM; Perquimans, NC [2]
- *Note:*

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy [p.34] MINUTES AND MARRIAGE RECORDS page 61
1681, 7, 10. Damaris declared intention of m Henry White (2nd time) at a MM held at the house of Henry Prows in Little River.

Children

1. Mary WHITE b: 14 AUG 1682
2. Damaris WHITE b: DEC 1684 in Pasquotank, NC
3. Content WHITE b: 1687
4. Henry WHITE b: 25 APR 1690 in Pasquotank, NC
5. Arnold WHITE b: 31 JUL 1693
6. Mary WHITE b: JUL 1696
7. Isaac WHITE b: 24 APR 1700
8. Naomi WHITE b: 31 JUL 1704 in Pasquotank, NC

Sources:

1. Title: One Ladd's Family
   Author: Ruth Kline Ladd
   Publication: Privately published 1974
   Repository:
   Note: Personal library
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
2. Title: Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Volume I
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Book

Index | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Ahnentafel** | **Download GEDCOM** | **Add Post-em**

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

in Warwick county, not far below the Warwick river. Between 1700 and 1800 it was the name of the estate and residence of the Roscoe family, and an armorial tomb of "William Roscoe, Gentleman, of Blunt Point," still remains there.

---

(3) CAPTAIN RAWLEIGH CRASHAW, [1] of Kiquotan, [2] Gent.; ancient planter, "who has dwelt in this Colony fifteen years, and rendered many worthy services;" 500 acres at "Old Poynt Comfort." [5] His wife is mentioned as a head right. Granted 1623.

NOTES.

[1] Raleigh Crashaw was probably a near relative of Rev. Wm. Crashaw, a prominent member of the Virginia Company, and of his son, the poet. He came to Virginia in 1608, was a member of the London Company in 1609, and member of the House of Burgesses in 1623. When the massacre of 1622 occurred he was on a trading cruise in the Potomac, and at once challenged Opechancanough or any of his men to fight him naked, but the offer was not accepted. Crashaw spent much time among the Indians, and was intimately acquainted with their habits and customs. From his first arrival, when he became a friend of John Smith, he took an active part in the business and defence of the Colony. He was one of the authors of complimentary verses prefixed to Smith's General History, and the latter seems to have had a high opinion of his knowledge of Indians and Indian warfare. He was married, and probably had issue, as Richard and Joseph Croshaw (only a variation of the name Crashaw) were prominent men in the adjoining county of York during the first fifty or sixty years of the Colony.

[2] Kiquotan, at the first settlement of the county, was the name of an Indian village occupying the site of the present town of Hampton, and until (as appears from the records) about 1680 was the most common name of the English settlement.

[3] It is worth noting that as early as 1623, this well known place was called "*Old*" Point Comfort. There is a New Point Comfort in Gloucester county.

---

(4) JOHN BLOW, 150 acres on last side of "Chesapeake Bay," on Old Plantation Creek. [1] His wife Frances mentioned 1624.

NOTE.

[1] Old Plantation Creek is the present Plantation Inlet in Northampton county.

---

(5) SIR GEORGE YEARDLEY, Knt.; [1] of the Council; 7 acres and 1 rood, at his dwelling-house, in James City, 1624.

Printed from Family Archive Viewer. CD174 Virginia Vital Records #1. 1600s-1800s, Virginia Land Records, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents, © The Learning Company, Inc., October 29, 2002

Ancestry.com
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online
Who are your British ancestors?
Your last name: Click Here
Home | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Genealogy Help | Ances
Current Custon

Marianne Hall Little lineage

Entries: 8714 **Updated:** Thu Nov 1 10:16:35 2001
Contact: Marianne Hall-Little <LilDoc98@yahoo.com>

Index | Descendancy | Register | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

- *ID:* I0294
- *Name:* +Raleigh CROSHAW , Esquire, Captain
- *Sex:* M
- *Title:* Captain & Esquire
- *Birth:* ABT. 1570 in Crashaw, Lancashire Co., England
- *Death:* BEF. 1625 in Elizabeth City, Virginia

Marriage 1 Spouse Unknown

Children

1. +Joseph CROSHAW , Major b: ABT. 1612 in England

Index | Descendancy | Register | Download GEDCOM | Add Post-em

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!
About Us | Contact Us | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement
Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries
All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

Kermit Wilson CANTRELL

!LIVING

INDEX

Capt. Raleigh CROSHAW OR CROSHER Esq.

ABT 1570 - ABT 1624

ID Number: I18618

- *TITLE*: Capt.
- *RESIDENCE*: ENG > 1608 Jamestown, VA
- *BIRTH*: ABT 1570, Crashaw, Lancashire Co, England [79298]
- *DEATH*: ABT 1624, Elizabeth City, Virginia
- *RESOURCES*: See: notes [S510] [S2292]

Father: (RESEARCH QUERY) CROSHAW OR CROSHER

Family 1 :

1. +Joseph CROSHAW

Notes

Raleigh Croshaw and Thomas Graves were on the "Mary & Margrett" in the second supply to Jamestown in 1608.
1624 ELIZABETH CITY CO. VA C620 CRASHAW, Rawleigh, Capt.

"CAPTAIN RALEIGH CROWSHAW, "GENT", a member of The London Company and is listed as and Adveturer in The Virginia Company, 1616 and 1620, and who came to Jamestown in the "Second Supply" the last of September 1608. In 1623-24, he was a Burgess from Elizabeth City County. He was one of the authors of the complimentary verses prefixed to Capt. John Smith's "General History". His wife came over on the "Bona Nova" in 1620 but, as she is not mentioned in 1623/24 Census, she was likely dead by 1623.Crowshaw was alive November 22, 1624 but was dead by December 27, 1624.The Corporation of Elizabeth City (Corporacon Of Elizabeth Cittie) states that Capt. Raughly (Raleigh) planted by Patent 500 acres between Fox Hill and the Pomonkey River to establish Elizabeth City. Crowshaw is listed in the "Register Of Qualifying Seventeenth Century Ancestors" of "The Jamestown Society" 1994, page 20.Rawleigh Croshaw born Abt. 1570 in Croshaw, Lancashire, England ."

[S2292]

[79298]
C 1570, Kequotan, England

My Southern Family

Croshaw

1) Raleigh CROSHAW
1) Joseph CROSHAW b.1560
1) Katherine CROSHAW b.ireland
d.20 may 1636 accomac va m.ire
Thomas GRAVES
2) Unity CROSHAW
3) Raleigh CROSHAW b.1578 lancastershire eng
d.22 nov 1624 james city va
1) Richard CROSHAW m.Elizabeth ?
2) Noah CROSHAW m.Elinor ?
3) Joseph CROSHAW b.bruton parish york va
d.10 apr 1667 bruton parish york va
1) Joseph CROSHAW
2) Rachel CROSHAW b.va d.va
m.va Ralph GRAVES
3) Mary CROSHAW b.va d.jul 1687 york va
m.va Henry WHITE
4) Benjamin CROSHAW
5) Unity CROSHAW b.brewton parish york va
m.Robert BLACKWELL

previous page
Powered by MSN TV
next page

Genealogy.com
a subsidiary of A&E Television Networks
Your family is waiting.™
LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART

Chat | Daily Search | My GenForum | Community Standards | Terms of Service

Jump to Forum Go

Home: Surnames: Croshaw Family Genealogy Forum

Post Followup | Return to Message Listings | Print Message

Re: CROSHAW, Raleigh b. 1584 Eng.

Posted by: Stephen Potts

Date: June 30, 2001 at 11:41:10

In Reply to: Re: CROSHAW, Raleigh b. 1584 Eng. by Bill Scroggins

67 of 99 Go

Joseph Croshaw had at least two daughters and may have had more. The two daughters I have in my database are Mary and Unity. Mary Croshaw(one of my multi-ggrandmothers) married Henry White, and Unity married John West. I am descended from Mary and Henry White's son John White. If you find out about the other daughter who married Robert Blackwell please post it. Thank you.

Followups:

- Re: CROSHAW, Raleigh b. 1584 Eng. **Jackie** *9/04/01*

Post Followup | Return to Message Listings | Print Message

http://genforum.genealogy.com/croshaw/messages/67.html

Search this forum: Go
Find all of the words

Search all of GenForum: Go
Proximity matching

Add this forum to My Genforum

Agreement of Use
Link to GenForum
Add Forum

Home| Help| About Us| Biography.com| HistoryChannel.com| Site Index| Jobs| Privacy| Affilia

© Copyright 1996-2002, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.



Genealogy.com presents GENFORUM

Family Tree Maker

LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART

Chat | Daily Search | My GenForum | Community Standards | Terms of Service

Jump to Forum Go

Home: Surnames: Croshaw Family Genealogy Forum

Post Followup | Return to Message Listings | Print Message

Re: Raleigh Croshaw

Posted by: Pete Saunders

Date: March 20, 2002 at 10:35:22

In Reply to: Re: Raleigh Croshaw by AJ Searle

99 of 102 Go

I'm not sure where to look. I referenced a copy in the library. Meanwhile, the full write up on Raleigh from that book is:

Capt. Raleigh1 Croshaw, Gent., came to Jamestown on the Second Supply the latter part of Sep 1608.2 He was probably a member of the family of Crashaw of Crashaw, Lancashire, in which the name Richard was common and which had branches at Bentley and Dodsworth in Yorkshire.3 If such be the case, he was a relative of the Rev. William Crashaw, B.D. (1572-1626), who was born near Sheffield, Yorkshire, and whose eloquent sermon on the colonization of Virginia has been so often quoted, and the latter's son Richard Crashaw (1613-1649), the Roman Catholic priest and mystic poet.4

Capt. Croshaw was the author of one of the complimentary verses prefixed to Capt. John Smith's General History, 1624, and the latter seems to have had a high opinion of his knowledge Indians and Indian warfare. When the massacre of 1622/3 occured, Croshaw was on a trading cruise on the Potomac and at once challenged Opechancanough or any of his men to fight him naked but the offer was not accepted.5 He was a member of the London Company, 1609, and is listed as an adventurer in the Virginia Company, 1618, 1620.6

A patent issued, probably in 1623, to "Captain Rawleigh Crashaw, Gent., of Kiccoughtan, an Ancient Planter who hath remained in this country 15 years complete and performed many worthy services to the Colony," for 500 acres near Old Point Comfort, due for his personal adventure and transportation out of England of his servant and his wife, who came on the Bona Nova in 1620 and £25 adventured.7 He was a Burgess for Elizabeth City in the Assembly of 1624.8 On 16 March 1623/4 a commission issued to Capt. Rawleigh Croshawe to trade with the savages for corn.9 On this trading voyage in the pinnace Elizabeth he bought a "great Canoe," with 10,000 of Mr. Treasurer's "blew beades."10

Capt. Croshaw was alive 22 Nov 1624 but dead by 27 Dec 1624 when Capt. Francis West, as administrator of Capt. Croshaw's estate, was ordered to take an inventory.11 There are other references to the estate as late as 9 Feb 1628/9,12 but neither widow or orphans are mentioned. As they do not appear in the census of 1623/4 or the muster of 1624/5, the probability is that they had

returned to England. The name of his wife is not known.13

1 Martha Woodroof Hiden, "Croshaw," W(2) XXI, pp. 265-70.

2 John Smith, The Generall Historie of Virginia, New England and the Summer Isles ...(London, 1624; 1966), p. 72.

3 William Dugdale, The Visitation of the County of York, Begun ...MDCLXV...(Surtees Society, Publications, XXXVI; London, 1859), p. 212. No visitation pedigree of the Lancashire family has survived (Calendars of Lancashire Families whose Descendants Were Entered in the Succesive Visitations of that County [Chetham Society, Publications, XXIV; n.p., 1851], pt. 3).

4 Dictionary of National Biography, V (London, 1973), pp. 33-38.

5 VI, p. 84

6 R. Va. Co. IV, p. 470.

7 Patent Bk 1. p.2. The record is mutilated and the date is missing; neither his servant or his wife is named. The list of patents sent to England, May 1625 (R, Va. Co. IV, p. 558) gives Capt. Raughly Croshaw, 500 acres, Fox Hill, Pomaunkey River.

8 Leonard, p. 5. The Assembly met 16 Feb.-5 Mar 1623/4.

9 R. Va Co. IV, p. 470.

10 MCGC, p. 30.

11 Ibid., pp. 32, 37.

12 Ibid., pp. 42, 47-49, 52, 56, 97, 186.

13 If the reference in the 1623 patent to "his wife" who came in the Bona Nova, 1620, is to Croshaw's wife, rather than his servant's wife, he must have been married twice, since he had "remained in this country 15 years complete," a period covering the birth of his son Joseph.

Notify Administrator about this message?

Followups:

No followups yet

Post Followup Return to Message Listings Print Message

GenForum

Posted By: AJ Searle

Email: a_w@sprynet.com

Subject: Raleigh Croshaw

Post Date: February 12, 2002 at 11:15:31

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/croshaw/messages/89.html

Forum: Croshaw Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/croshaw/

Upon the Mary and Margaret, a part of the Second Supply, traveled 38 year old Captain Raleigh Croshaw, Esq. from Crashaw, Lancashire, England, who later through his early experiences in protecting the young colony against the natives, achieved a reputation as a skilled Indian fighter, and is listed as an adventurer in the Virginia Company, 1618, 1620. When the massacre of 1622/3 occurred, Croshaw was on a trading cruise on the Potomac and at once challenged any of his men to fight him naked but the offer was not accepted. Raleigh Croshaw was elected to the House of Burgess for Elizabeth City in 1624 and died that same year. According to Land Office Patents and Grants in Virginia, Raleigh purchased 500acres of land, but no date or county location was given. It was Raleigh's granddaughter, UI, who tied the history of this remarkable man to the Blackwell lineage. I am interested in finding more information on Raleigh Croshaw. If you can help, please email me at a_w@sprynet.com

Mary Ellen CHASTAIN

22 MAY 1856 - 11 APR 1907

- *BIRTH*: 22 MAY 1856, Georgia
- *DEATH*: 11 APR 1907, Texas
- *BURIAL*: Cuthand Cemetery, Red River Co, TX

- *REFERENCE*: 1880 TX Census

Family 1 : William R. SMITH

- *MARRIAGE*: 14 DEC 1877, Washington Co, AR

1. Walter H. SMITH
2. Ruthie E. SMITH
3. John W. SMITH
4. David V. SMITH
5. Cora L. V. SMITHE

Index | **Surnames** | **Home**

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.6-Linux (Mar 8 2001) on Fri Mar 22 01:36:52 2002 GMT.

Ursula (Unity) CROSHAW

1636 - 20 APR 1669

[1863]

- *BIRTH*: 1636, Bruton Parish, York Co, VA
- *DEATH*: 20 APR 1669, King William Co, VA

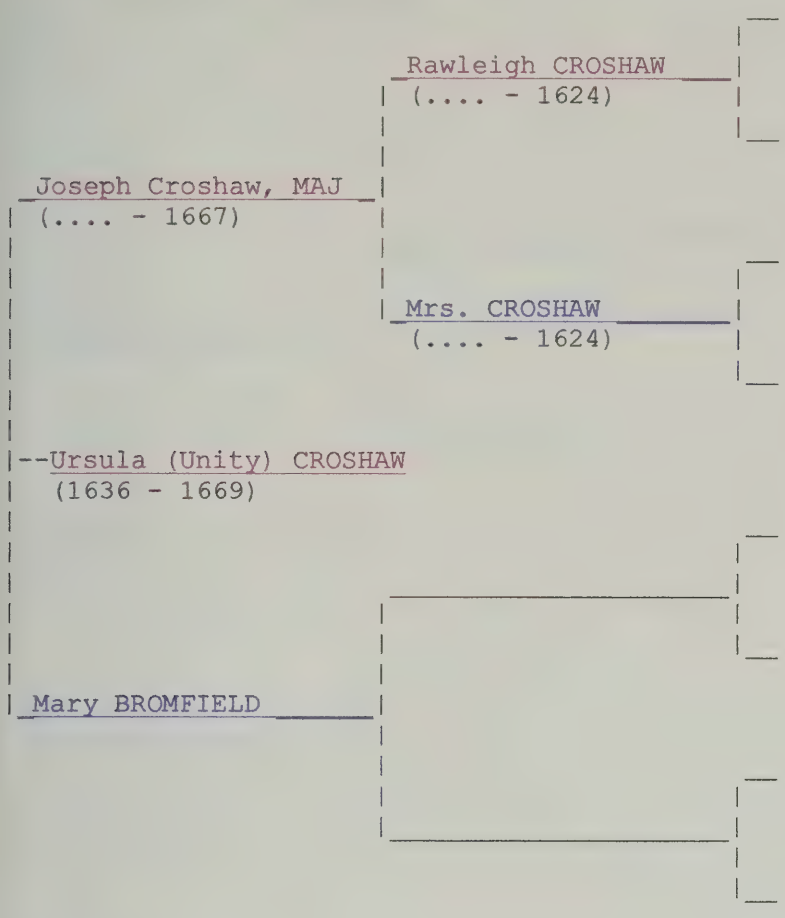
- *REFERENCE*: FTM.com

Father: Joseph Croshaw, MAJ
Mother: Mary BROMFIELD

Family 1 : John West, Jr., COL

- *MARRIAGE*: 04 NOV 1664, York Co, VA

1. +Nathaniel WEST
2. Thomas WEST
3. John WEST
4. Anne WEST



[**1863**] Bob Dandridge says birth was West Point, King William Co, VA

Index | **Surnames** | **Home**

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.6-Linux (Mar 8 2001) on Fri Mar 22 01:36:52 2002 GMT.

Wyatt REEVES

C 1784 - 1826

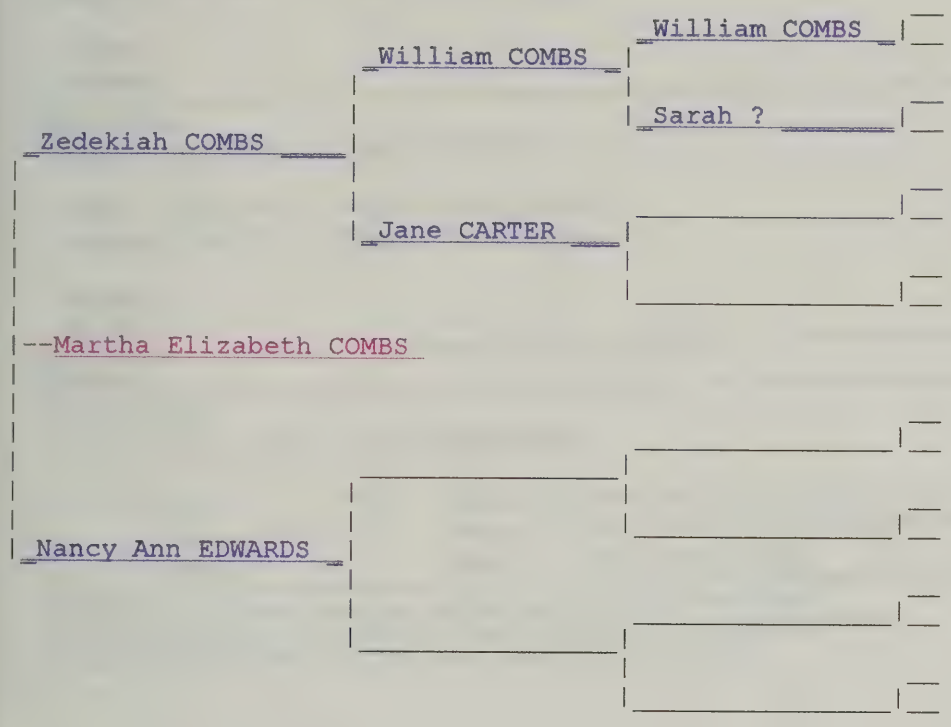
- *BIRTH*: C 1784, North Carolina
- *DEATH*: 1826, Fayette Co, GA

Family 1 : Martha Elizabeth STURGIS

- *MARRIAGE*: C 1809, York Co, SC

Family 1: William Olmer BILLINGS

- *MARRIAGE*: 4 Sep 1889



INDEX

EMAIL HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.1a (8/20/97) on Wed Jan 20 16:55:37 1999.

Raleigh CROSHAW

- *BIRTH*: Lancashire, England
- *DEATH*: 1624

Family 1:

1. +Maj. Joseph CROSHAW
2. Noah CROSHAW
3. Richard CROSHAW

Friday April 20

Hi—

Tried to think of something after Melinda quizzed me again. Sunday night I came up with a name, Cora Williams. Then Roger Williams — don't ask I don't remember how I got those names.

I looked at Okla. map the electric train went as far as Nowata so guess it would have to be in between some place Perhaps Lenapah or Delaware I don't know what they did - evidently not farming or she would have had own horse and buggy

instead of going to livery stable in Coffeyville and back too far because she just stayed a few hours and return to me she left our place around 4 PM and wouldn't take long to go 3½ M - then could get the train back home.

She folks went there once when they were in C- ville and I know they would not drive too far out of the way to get there - that would be before 1942 when mil- Elsie moved here and with gas rationing there was no traveling -

maybe she came when Mom

had a new baby —
Last one 1917. we left there 1922
Hope the folks enjoyed
the day over here.
Thought every thing
~~to~~ turned out O.K. - Plenty
of food - and I had left over
all week - Have started
cooking again
Lilla left here Monday
morn and expected to be
home by 4 P.M.
Put in her reservation
for next year.
Have looked high and low
and can't find your address
so will have to call R. R
tonight —

Dat Am -

Talked with Helen - she doesn't remember anything and all that I have told you may just be a dream but will send it anyway.

Sandra we missed you at the reunion maybe next time -

Take care

Beulah

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Rawleigh CROSHAW (AFN:21N6-TDS) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1572 **Place:** , York, Virginia
Married: Abt 1603 **Place:** , York, Virginia

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name

Mrs Ursula CROSHAW (AFN:21N6-TF1) Pedigree

Born: Abt 1576 **Place:** , York, Virginia
Married: Abt 1603 **Place:** , York, Virginia

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**

M Joseph CROSHAW (AFN:GQR7-X5) Pedigree

Born: 1610 **Place:** Brurton Parish, York, Virginia
Died: 10 Apr 1667 **Place:** , Burton Parish, York County, Virginia
Buried: **Place:** , , York County, Virginia

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 10/12/2001).28 http://www.familysearch.orgv.2.3.0